

## Mid Staffs blow to Thatcher

# Tory defeat prompts poll tax rethink

By Nicholas Wood, Political Correspondent

Ministers were bracing themselves last night for renewed speculation about Mrs Margaret Thatcher's leadership of the Conservative Party in the wake of Labour's Mid Staffordshire by-election triumph.

Mr Kenneth Baker, the party chairman, will meet the Prime Minister on Monday to assess the Labour landslide.

Although the initial word from 10 Downing Street was that there would be no fundamental policy changes, it was clear yesterday that the Government will conduct a far-reaching reassessment of the community charge in the summer to soften its impact before the general election.

Sir Geoffrey Howe, the Deputy Prime Minister, accepted that changes would be needed to the charge, but

Conservative insiders said extra money for local government next year would not lead to lower bills if councils boosted their spending.

Mrs Thatcher blamed the by-election defeat on the level of the poll tax imposed by the Labour-controlled county council and high mortgage rates, but she held out no prospect of abrupt changes of policy, and accused Labour of not daring to reveal its alternatives.

"We are not for trimming and turning. We believe in long-term policies of the kind we have implemented over the last 11 years," she said in a letter to Mr Baker.

The result will add to pressure on Mr Chris Patten, Secretary of State for the Environment, to take a tough line on charge capping; and the poll tax will feature prominently at next weekend's Conservative Central Council meeting in Cheltenham, where Mrs Thatcher's address now assumes new significance.

Labour was quick to pounce on the personal threat to Mrs Thatcher. Mrs Sylvia Heal, who overturned a 14,654 Conservative majority to win by 9,449 votes, declared the "dark age of Thatcherism is drawing to a close"; and Mr Neil Kinnock said it was now only a matter of time before he comes Prime Minister.

"The difficulty is, of course, that the better we do, then the longer Mrs Thatcher will try to go before calling the next election," he said in Dublin.

The result would add to the pressure on the Prime Minister, but even if the Conservative leader changed before the next general election, he would still be leading the next government, he said.

"They are going to have to make up their minds how quickly they get rid of Mrs Thatcher," he said. "What she does to our country is of very great concern."

Senior Central Office insiders are most concerned that pitting backbenchers do not suggest in public that a change of leadership might be the only solution to the Conservative's difficulties.

One source said: "If they are going to rush around spreading gloom and despondency, they should look themselves in a room and do so privately."

That was also the message from Mr Norman Tebbit, the former party chairman, who

said voters would not return to the fold if the party panicked and either dumped or undermined Mrs Thatcher.

But Sir Anthony Meyer, who won the support of one in six Tory MPs in his doomed leadership challenge, said: "The Conservative Party needs to change its policies and its leader if it is to win the next election. It will take another couple of hammer blows, but I expect something to happen by the autumn. If we do not deal with this, we will all go over the precipice with the Prime Minister."

Mr Michael Heseltine, who would be the main beneficiary should Mrs Thatcher fall, was again a model of loyalty, saying: "It's a disappointing result, but the prime priority is to win the battle against inflation. We must not deviate from the policies to achieve that."

Mr David Waddington, the Home Secretary, added: "Our supporters expect wholehearted support for the Prime Minister, who is a world statesman who most countries would give their eye teeth to have as their leader."

Mr Baker's position is not unassailable after the disaster of his first by-election in charge of the Tory machine.

Some Conservative MPs believe that Mr Charles Prior's campaign could have been more aggressive, as Mr Tebbit made clear yesterday by saying that it was no time for hitting back at Labour with "feather dusters", but Mrs Thatcher sought to forestall such criticism by saying in her letter that the campaign "reached the highest standards of organization and of positive communication of our policies".

By-election analysis, page 4  
Triumph over, page 4  
Dennis Kavanagh, page 10  
Leading article, page 11



Mr Prior: Tory candidate victim of poll tax anger.

## Inflation slows to 7.5% in February

By Our Economics Staff

The annual rise in prices slowed to 7.5 per cent in February from the 7.7 per cent of each of the previous three months.

The rate is likely to rise sharply in coming months before falling to 7.25 per cent by the end of the year.

The February figure was as expected by the markets. By the end of the day, the pound's trade-weighted index was up 0.3 to 86.1. Against the dollar the pound was up 0.45 cents to \$1.6050 and against the Deutschmark, sterling was up 1.3 pence to DM2.7445.

The stockmarket had a good

day with the FT-SE 100 index rising 25.0 points up to 2283.9. Inflation, measured by the retail price index, will rise because of increases in the price of water, gas and electricity, higher duties on tobacco, petrol and alcohol, allied to price rises in food and clothing.

Excluding mortgage interest rate payments, the rate picked up to 6.2 per cent, the highest since February 1983, after a plateau of four months at 6.1 per cent. City forecasts expect it to reach 7 per cent in coming months.

Inflation slows, page 17

## England's field day in Trinidad



In line for congratulations: Small (left), the England fast bowler, receives the plaudits of (left to right) Gooch, Lamb, Stewart and Capel. The West Indies cricketers rapidly lost eight wickets in Trinidad yesterday.

## Moscow orders newsmen to leave Vilnius

From Anatol Lieven, Vilnius

The Soviet Foreign Ministry yesterday moved to isolate the rebellious republic of Lithuania, expelling foreign correspondents and reportedly giving Western diplomats 12 hours to return to Moscow.

The announcement added to concern in Lithuania that Moscow was preparing for a showdown this weekend.

President Gorbachev's "ultimatum" to President Landsbergis to stop recruiting a Lithuanian border guard expires today, as does an army command to Lithuanian deserters to return to their units.

Tass said yesterday that security on Lithuania's border with Poland, as well as security patrols inside Lithuania, had been increased. The announcement added that seizures of weapons by the KGB had begun.

All leave for Soviet soldiers in Vilnius appears to have been stopped.

In another ominous move, the Foreign Ministry yesterday ordered foreign correspondents to leave. A spokesman said: "The order is for temporary reasons in connection with the situation there. The situation is changing there."

Agence France-Presse reported that the ministry had also ordered a Western embassy to withdraw all its diplomats from the republic.

These moves added to considerable anxiety among Lithuanian deputies and among military deserters. Thousands of copies of the text of President Gorbachev's latest message were dropped by military helicopter on Vilnius yesterday afternoon. President Landsbergis, speaking to Parliament yesterday said that fresh Soviet units were being transferred to Lithuania, and accused Moscow of waging "psychological war" against his country.

The Lithuanian nationalist leader issued a plea for international support in the face of the military build-up.

In Washington, the United States Senate has approved a resolution demanding that "the Soviet Union should immediately cease all efforts to intimidate the Lithuanian parliament and people." The resolution, which supports "the right of the people of Lithuania to independence and democracy", was passed after rejection of a motion demanding immediate US recognition of the Lithuanian Government.

Professor Landsbergis said yesterday that he still held out

Continued on page 16, col 8

## Radiation monitors found to be faulty

By Michael Evans, Defence Correspondent

Nuclear warhead workers at a Royal Navy armaments depot have been wearing radiation monitoring devices that fail to measure accurately the doses they are receiving, a Ministry of Defence survey has found.

Last night the union representing the workers demanded a thorough review of all installations where the potential risk to MoD employees of radiation exposure "might have been underestimated".

The MoD employees involved in the survey, carried out over 12 months by the ministry's Defence Radiological Protection Service, worked at the Royal Naval Armament Depot at Coulport on the Clyde.

The survey revealed that the dosimeters worn by the employees did not accurately measure the neutron component of the radiation doses. The warheads emit X-rays, gamma rays and neutrons.

Mr Joe Duckworth of the Institution of Professionals, Managers and Specialists, said: "This latest news from Coulport is extremely worrying. It emphasizes the need for an immediate check on all MoD personnel to ensure their radiation exposure is being accurately measured as the first step in guaranteeing the health of themselves and their families."

Mr Duckworth said he would be taking the matter up with a senior MoD official who had already agreed to see the union following the publication last month in the *British Medical Journal* of research into children born to fathers working at the Sellafield nuclear reprocessing plant. It reported that these children had a greater risk of developing leukaemia.

The MoD said yesterday that analysis had shown that even with the neutrons taken into account, the workers were still receiving radiation doses below the accepted limits.

## Serious Crime Squad to probe union ballot

By Tim Jones, Employment Affairs Correspondent

The Serious Crime Squad is to investigate allegations of ballot rigging in the elections for the national executive committee of the Transport and General Workers' Union.

When evidence came to light that up to 2,500 stolen voting papers in the union's first full postal ballot had been cast for left-wing candidates in marginal seats, Mr Ron Todd, the general secretary, was forced to order the re-running of the election.

The results of the re-run ballot, to be announced on Monday, could provide more good news for Mr Neil Kinnock, leader of the Labour Party, if the majority currently enjoyed by the left is overturned. Of the 39 seats on the executive the left have 21, the "moderates" 18.

With 1,250,000 members, the union commands a huge block vote at Labour Party conferences and has frequently clashed with the Labour Party leadership in

consistently pursuing a unilateralist line.

Although Mr Todd the union's first spoke to the police three weeks ago, he did not formally ask them to begin an inquiry until voting in the ballot finished yesterday (Fri).

The security breach, discovered by the Electoral Reform Society, which was running the election, concerned a batch of papers stored at the TGWU headquarters at the Transport House, central London. When the breach was first discovered, Mr Todd said: "It is a trauma for the union, but we have got to demonstrate that the vote is being done in a democratic and fair way."

Mr Todd said yesterday he had first spoken to the police on March 2 and advised them that he would ask them to conduct an investigation once the re-run ballot was concluded. He said he had told a special meeting of the executive on February 20 that

there would be a clear need to take the inquiry beyond the union once his own investigation had been concluded.

He added: "I was particularly concerned that nothing should jeopardize or impair the fair and open conduct of the re-run ballot, or prejudice the position of the candidates."

"At a meeting with the police on March 2, I outlined to them my intention to prepare a report on my internal inquiries. I gave them details of the areas which I was examining."

"I also told the police that once the re-run election was concluded I would present them with my report and then request that they commence their own investigation into this most serious matter," he said.

Five years ago Mr Todd declined to take up his position as general secretary until the election ballot in which he was involved was re-run after complaints of rigging.

## £2m debts close War On Want

By Mark Souster

The debt-ridden Third World aid charity War On Want announced last night that it was to be wound up, with estimated debts of £2 million.

After a three-and-a-half-hour meeting in central London Miss Ruth Evans, general secretary of the charity, said in a statement: "It is with great sadness that the council of management of War On Want announce that meetings of members and creditors are to be held for the purpose of passing a resolution for creditors voluntary winding up on dates to be decided."

"Statements of the reasons for the proposed resolution will be made at the meeting."

Letters, page 11

## The class of Saatchi goes to school

By Robin Young

"Can you survive in the blackboard jungle?" "What does it take to be master of all you survey?" "Enter a new world. Learn strange languages. Put yourself against those younger and fitter than you ever were - and run for your life." "How would you like to stay in after school every day?"

Those are the type of copy lines with which the staff employed by Saatchi & Saatchi, once the world's largest advertising agency, may well be toying in fulfillment of their latest task. His mission is to persuade students that teaching is not a soft option. Explaining what should be

obvious to carefully chosen target audiences does not come cheap. Saatchi & Saatchi is to be paid £2.2 million by the Department of Education and Science. That should enable the brothers to look their fellow shareholders in the eye again, even though it might not give them the courage to face up to a classroom of hostile 14-year-olds.

It is intended to be the biggest national teacher recruitment campaign. The advertising is to concentrate on the challenge of the job, because ministers have conceived the notion that successful graduates are more likely to be attracted to a profession which offers intense challenges than to one which has a

comfortable, "cushy" image. It worked, to some extent, with the police and the army; what is so different about school teachers?

Mr Mike Hughes, the campaign manager, says that the decision to use Saatchi & Saatchi for the job has no connection with that agency's success in promoting the Conservative Party and in, allegedly, winning the 1979 election for Mrs Thatcher.

The advertising for the teacher recruitment drive, he said, would be modelled in part on the successful campaign to recruit not police or soldiers but nurses. That campaign made an attempt to supplement myths about the supposedly angelic nature of

nursing by presenting some "real-life" vignettes of nurses at work.

"I suspect that we will also see in our advertising some attempt to debunk popular myths about teaching," Mr Hughes said. Presumably that means a final farewell to Mr Quelch and the "whack 'em" school of pedagogy.

The Department of Education and Science estimates that by 1995 schools will be short of 1,000 teachers of mathematics and 3,700 science staff.

The overall shortfall of teachers in key subjects is predicted to reach 18,200 by the middle of the decade.

Teachers blamed, page 5

### INSIDE

#### Legacy of the Bounty

On Pitcairn Island most people trace their ancestry back to the Bounty mutineers. But 200 years after Fletcher Christian's landing the population is only 49. Michael Brooke reports on a remarkable community.

#### Amis on the family Amis



Kingsley Amis was the only child of middle-class parents. He began writing at seven to amuse himself. His richly irreverent memories of family life are recalled in an interview with Ray Connolly.

#### London to Peking

Next month 70 vehicles set out from London to drive to China, inspired by the Peking-Pans race of 82 years ago. Among the overlanders will be Graham Rock, representing *The Times* in a Mercedes 300SE.

### TRAVEL

#### Into Africa

Michael Watkins went to South Africa to catch the rhythm of the veld. He discovered that everything had changed - and nothing had.

### INDEX

Home News	3-6
Overseas	7-9
Business	17-22
Sport	49-58
Arts	63-68
Books, magazines, cinema	13
Books	40-41
Chess	3
Church	12
City Diary	19
Crosswords	16-48
Diary	10
Family Money	23-31
Food and Drink	38-39
Gardening	45
Law Report	58
Leading Articles	71
Letters	11
Obituary	12
On This Day	13
Parliament	4
Science	6
Science Report	12
Services	12
TV & Radio	14-15
Weather	18

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
D 2

## CHASE

### The low interest Visa Card from Chase Manhattan can cut the cost of your credit

The Chase Manhattan Visa Card has a lower interest rate than the widely held credit cards compared in the table. So you can spread your repayments without paying too much for the privilege.

**Cut your existing credit card payments, and earn interest**

Pay off all or part of your existing balance on Access or other Visa cards with your Chase Manhattan Visa Card. You won't have to pay as much each month, and there's up to 11 weeks' interest-free credit.

And with a credit balance of £10 or more in your account, you'll be earning interest. The rate will vary, but it compares favourably with the rates offered by banks and building societies. Does your credit card offer this?

**Apply today**

It's a card you can't afford to be without. To apply, please complete and return the coupon to The Chase Manhattan Visa Card, The Chase Manhattan Bank, N.A., FREEPOST 4333, Bristol BS1 3YN, or phone 0800 100 101.

#### COMPARE FOR YOURSELF

	CHASE Card Manhattan	BARCLAYS Card	ACCESS a) Standard b) Midland	TRUST CARD TSB
APR (purchases)*	24.6%	29.8%	a) 29.8% b) 26.8%	31.3%
APR (cash advances)*	24.9%	29.9%	a) 29.8% b) 26.8%	31.3%
Annual Fee	NO	NO	a) NO b) £12	NO

\* None APR Annual Percentage Rate of the Total Charge for Credit. Interest rates are variable. These rates are correct as at 28.2.90. Interest on the Chase Manhattan Visa Card, you must pay within 25 days of the month's statement date, or at least 75% of the outstanding balance or £45 per year, or the full balance if less than 15%. A variable charge of 1% of the amount withdrawn is made on cash advances. A winter quantum is available on requests, but likely to rise. The APR is based on a typical credit limit of £1,000 and a £12.00 Annual Fee.

## CHASE VISA

CALL OUR 24-HOUR INFORMATION HOTLINE

### FREE 0800 100 101

Return this coupon to Chase Manhattan Visa Card, The Chase Manhattan Bank, N.A., FREEPOST 4333, Bristol BS1 3YN, or phone 0800 100 101.

Please tell me more about your Chase Manhattan Visa Card. I would like to receive a copy of the cardholder agreement and a sample statement.

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode \_\_\_\_\_

Daytime phone \_\_\_\_\_

Evening phone \_\_\_\_\_

Signature \_\_\_\_\_







# Poll tax blamed for cuts in old people's services

Jill Sherman, Social Services Correspondent

One in three local authority social services departments has had to cut services, stop new developments or impose charges as a result of the poll tax, according to a survey published yesterday. Services for the elderly have borne the brunt of the cuts, and some children's homes have closed.

The report from the Association of Directors of Social Services also says that three-quarters of councils will not have enough money to implement the Government's community care policy, under which they will take financial responsibility for the care of the elderly, mentally ill and mentally handicapped in the community from next year.

That is partly because of the continuing effects of the poll tax, and partly because the Government has not allocated a specific grant for such care, the report says.

The Department of Health was yesterday said to be furious about the report. Mrs Virginia Bottomley, the Minister for Health, said it was alarmist and would cause unnecessary worry to the frail and vulnerable who stood to benefit from their policies. "We have made it clear that extra resources will be available," she said. The amount to be transferred from the social security budget would be announced later this spring.

Directors said that social services had been told to make significant reductions in their budgets because councils were under pressure to keep the poll tax down. More swinging cuts would undoubtedly follow if the Government capped the community charge. A number of shire

counties said that they were reluctant to go ahead at all with spending plans until they knew if "charge capping" would take place.

The survey, conducted jointly with BBC Radio among two-thirds of English and Welsh social services departments, showed that 36 per cent of councils had made cuts or stopped new projects because of the poll tax.

Mr Bob Lewis, honorary secretary of the association, said: "Local authority services are being jeopardized because of the pressure on local authority finance due to the poll tax. This means they need to reduce or, at best, only maintain levels of services against a background of increasing demand."

Warwickshire County Council has reduced its overall budget by £5 million, and its social services department has had to save £635,000. The average poll tax for the county's five districts is nevertheless £378.16, against the Government's estimate of £299.43.

Mr Peter Smallbridge, the social services director, said that to prevent damaging cuts in services, the authority was to charge £1 a week for home help and £1 for a day centre meal, irrespective of income. Those not on income support or housing benefit will have to pay £4.75 a week for a home help - a service which costs the council £5.60 an hour.

In Newcastle, eight homes for the elderly and six children's homes have closed and a further 150 places for the elderly are to be cut this year in an attempt to keep the poll tax down. This has been set at

£390 against the government estimate of £328.

Mr David Johnstone, Newcastle assistant director of social services, said that his department expects to spend £36 million, £9 million more than the Department of Environment's assessment of what it should spend. "The government assessment is Alice in Wonderland stuff. It is ludicrous," he said. "If we tailored our services to the levels proposed we would not have a service."

The survey shows that 79 per cent of social services departments have set a budget higher than the government assessment.

Mr John Rea Price, president of the Association of Directors of Social Services, said: "Local authorities seem to be predicting a spiral of rising expectations which we cannot meet without adequate financial back up."

He added that authorities were also cutting services to put money aside for the changes to come into effect in April next year. Councils still did not know how much government money they would get to fund the community care policy. Some is to come from the social security budget, while the rest will be allocated through block grants or raised through the poll tax.

"This is a worrying picture. Many authorities say they are reducing their existing budget to scrape together sufficient cash to fund community care," Mr Rea Price said. "So, without adequate central government assistance, next year's community care will be paid for by cuts in this year's community care."

# Czechs salute the 'forgotten heroes'



Czech war veterans gathered at Brookwood cemetery, Surrey, yesterday to honour countrymen who fought and died in World War Two. President Havel of Czechoslovakia, ending a three-day visit to Britain, laid wreaths on the graves of servicemen and said they were "forgotten heroes". *Play dispute, page 9.*

# Cancer centre failings 'mean needless deaths'

By Pearce Wright, Science Editor

Several thousand people are probably dying unnecessarily from cancer every year in Britain because treatment services are so badly organized, a leading cancer specialist said yesterday.

Professor Karol Sikora, consultant medical oncologist and radiologist at Hammersmith Hospital, west London, said that a survey presented a disturbing picture of the variation in quality of cancer treatment facilities in many parts of the country.

He recommended that the present cancer treatment centres in 23 hospital departments in London be reorganized into 10 centres of excellence. He also called for an urgent medical audit showing the pattern of cancer survival rates so that patients could see how survival rates varied between hospitals.

"Certain hospitals are more poorly equipped for cancer treatment than many in the Third World," Professor Sikora said.

He said they included some well-known London teaching

hospitals. His survey lists 14 specialties and types of equipment essential for a centre of excellence for cancer treatment and shows the number of hospitals in which one or more of those facilities is absent.

He said: "Information on cancer survival rates will allow the comparison between the successful treatment of patients with the same type of tumour at different centres. A national computerized database should be established to allow this data to be collated in a similar manner to that which currently exists for children's cancer."

Professor Sikora was launching a report entitled *Caring for Cancer* at the Royal College of Physicians, London, prepared as part of a £5 million appeal needed for a £13 million centre at Hammersmith Hospital.

He said: "It is a well-known fact that one in three people will get cancer and one in four will die from it."

What was less well-known, however, was that the chances

of a child with leukaemia, lymphoma or bone cancer being cured depended heavily on where the treatment was given; that deaths due to complications of chemotherapy given to cure testicular cancer in young men were twice as common in some hospitals as in others; and that more than half the children treated for kidney cancer outside special centres were given unnecessary drugs and radiation.

Professor Sikora said that of the three types of cancer treatment - by surgery, chemotherapy, and radiotherapy - it was radiotherapy that was the least portable. A radiotherapy department now costs £10 million to establish and £1 million a year to run.

He said: "The NHS spends £500 million a year on this very common illness. Getting the best from it must be a priority for everyone. The organization of cancer services in the UK has grown up in a haphazard manner and the standards of cancer care across the country vary enormously."

# Hidden diabetes warning

By Kerry Gill

The incidence of diabetes is expected to increase as the population becomes older, a consultant told the British Diabetic Association conference in Glasgow yesterday.

Dr Kenneth Paterson, of Glasgow Royal Infirmary, said that an estimated 750,000 people suffered from the disease in Britain, but it was feared that at least another 250,000 may also be affected.

While insulin-dependent diabetes was most common among younger people and

obvious symptoms made diagnosis comparatively simple, many older people suffered a gradual rise in blood-sugar levels and the disease could go undetected for years.

Dr Paterson said no-one was quite sure what caused diabetes, but it appeared to be on the increase. "The disease is common in older people, and, as the population ages, the incidence will rise," he said. "Older people get mild diabetes, but it is only mild in the sense that there are no

obvious symptoms. It can creep up on people, leading to nerve and kidney damage."

Dr Paterson highlighted the mystery of why diabetes was more common in northern countries, a characteristic shared with multiple sclerosis.

"It is far more common in Scotland and Scandinavia than, for example, Mediterranean countries," he said. "The incidence decreases the nearer you get to the Equator, which is the reverse of most diseases."

# Baron said he would not defraud his friend

By Craig Seton

Baron Michael de Stempel denied at Birmingham Crown Court yesterday that he had conspired with his former wife to strip her aunt, Lady Illingworth, of her estimated £1 million estate.

The baron, aged 60, told the court: "I would not dream of doing anything of that sort, particularly to an old woman who was my friend. I would have thought it was the most appalling thing to do."

The baron was in the witness box for the first time at the start of his defence. He is accused of conspiring to steal property from Lady Illingworth, the widow of Baron Illingworth of Denton. Accused with him are Mr Marcus Wilberforce, and his sister Miss Sophia Wilberforce, children of his former wife, Baroness St. de Stempel.

The baroness has admitted charges of forgery and theft of property belonging to Lady Illingworth, who died in 1986. The prosecution has alleged that Lady Illingworth, who was said to be senile, was systematically stripped of her wealth in a conspiracy which began in 1984.

The baron denied that sums of £20,000 and £18,000 that he had received from the baroness in 1984 were his "reward" for helping the baroness defraud her aunt.

Mr Richard Du Cann QC, defending, asked the baron whether it was right that he had assisted the baroness to knowingly strip Lady Illingworth of every penny she had.

The baron said: "Most certainly not. I would not dream of doing anything of that sort, particularly to an old woman who was my friend. It was then asked whether he dishonestly conspired with the baroness and her two children to defraud Lady Illingworth and replied: "Absolutely not. It would not even have entered my head."

The trial continues.

# Magistrate's fury over prosecution

A magistrate was so angered by the Crown Prosecution Service yesterday that he threw paper from his bench as he attacked the service's "appalling record".

Mr Roger Davies, stipendiary magistrate at Horseferry Road Court in London, said: "Since the arrival of the CPS everything is going backwards and backwards."

Nobody was prepared to accept responsibility when things went wrong, he said. Mr Davies became angry when he was handed a photocopied sheet of paper bearing handwritten details of a shoplifter's previous convictions.

He asked the prosecuting lawyer, Miss Portia Ragnauth: "Why isn't there a proper form? It's quite disgraceful." Then, he held the sheet out in front of him before throwing it over his bench on to his clerk's desk, shouting: "Look at that! I'm not looking at it," and told Miss Ragnauth: "You can't present that to the court!" Miss Ragnauth offered to

read the details out aloud, then admitted that the record was incomplete.

Asked why, she replied that she did not know, further angering Mr Davies, who said: "Everybody passes the buck to everybody else. We don't know who to blame. It's quite disgraceful." He said the last conviction, for which Martin Langridge had been put on probation, was the most important.

He then fined Langridge, aged 24, of Forest Gate, east London, £50 with £15 costs for stealing four cans of lager from an off-licence.

Earlier, Mr Davies had thrown out another case after the defendant complained that he had appeared in court 12 times to answer charges of stealing a handbag and handling a stolen chequebook.

Miss Ragnauth asked for another week's remand to replace a missing witness statement, but Mr Davies said: "Enough is enough" and discharged Gary Mills, aged 22, of Hornchurch, Essex.

# Football chief loses case

Mr Robert Murray, chairman of Sunderland Football Club, lost his High Court libel and slander action yesterday against Mr Barry Batey, a former director of the club, over comments at a press conference which Mr Murray said, implied he was a liar.

The jury took 2½ hours to decide that Mr Batey did not defame Mr Murray at a press conference in March 1987.

During the hearing, Mr Murray claimed that Mr Batey had deliberately tried to discredit him so that he could gain the chairmanship.

Mr Batey, aged 42, an estate agent, of Sunderland, Tyne and Wear, said the words he used were "really quite innocuous" and did not bear the meanings alleged by Mr Murray.

Mr Batey's claim that Mr Murray had put money from

The Spring Ram Corporation, a kitchen and bathroom company of which he is vice-chairman, in the club, rather than his own money, was published in *The Journal*, Newcastle, the day after the press conference.

Another allegation, which was not reported, was that Mr Murray was party to a secret shares issue.

Mr Murray, aged 43, of Clayke, Yorkshire, had dismissed both as lies. He claimed that Mr Batey, who was removed as a director the same month as the press conference, was motivated by spite and ill-will to discredit him so that he could take his place on the board.

Mr Batey said he was not malicious and so was protected by qualified privilege.

Mr Batey's counsel said that he may have been "obstruc-

tive" and "difficult" but he always acted in the interests of the club he loved.

Later Mr Murray, who now faces a costs bill estimated at £100,000, said: "The purpose of this action was to clear my name of any allegation that I had used company money rather than my personal money to support the club."

"The judge ruled that Mr Batey was protected by legal privilege. My lawyers disagree and are considering an appeal on that and other matters."

"I am pleased that it was conceded by everybody that my massive financial commitment to the football club has been made with my personal money not company money."

"It should be remembered that the newspaper which published the allegation has paid damages and costs and apologized," he said.

# Dominant Karpov needs just a point

By Raymond Keene Chess Correspondent

Anatoly Karpov, the Soviet former world chess champion, has won the eighth game of his world title eliminator in Kuala Lumpur against Jan Timman, the Dutch Grandmaster.

He now has an overwhelming lead of 5½ points against 2½ and needs just one more point from the last four games to qualify for a championship match against Gary Kasparov, the reigning champion, later this year. The title contest has been set to start in New York on October 7.

Karpov was always in control in the eighth game. He rebuffed Timman's over-ambitious counter-attack and, in a dramatic finale, beat the Dutch Grandmaster by capturing all of his pawns and chasing his king right across the board.

Timman resigned in a hopeless situation on the 38th move. Karpov has dominated this match and has rarely been in trouble. In some of the games he overlooked wins.

Here are the moves of the eighth game, with Karpov playing white.

1 d4	Nf6	20 Qe4	Rc7
2 c4	e6	21 Kg2	a6
3 Nf3	b6	22 Bc2	Rab8
4 Qc2	Bb7	23 Qxb5	cxb5
5 Bc3	a5	24 Qb1	Bx2
6 Bg5	Qc7	25 Qc2	b4
7 Ne5	Bc8	26 Ne3	b4
8 Kf1	Nd7	27 Qc5	Bc5
9 Nxc4	ex5	28 Bb1	a5
10 Bb2	0-0	29 Ng2	Ng7
11 Nbd2	b5	30 Nde5	Nxe5
12 Ne3	Bb7	31 Rxe5	Rxe5
13 Qc2	Qb6	32 Qd5	Qd7
14 Nf3	Nf6	33 Qxb5	Bb6
15 Na5	Bc7	34 Rb5	Qx2
16 N3g4	Ng4	35 Qh7	Kf8
17 Nf4	Nd7	36 Qd5	Nd7
18 Rf1	a5	37 Qd7	Black resigns

# £6bn King's Cross plan in jeopardy

British Rail said yesterday that its £6 billion plan to turn derelict land at King's Cross in London into "the largest city-centre development site in Western Europe" was in jeopardy after a High Court ruling giving St Bartholomew's Hospital the right to buy back a section of the site at 19th century prices.

Confirming that it will appeal against the decision, BR Property Board said: "We now have cause for concern." Norman Foster Associates, the leading architects, had drawn up British Rail's plans, incorporating the world's biggest underground station, and it had been relying on planning permission to multiply the value of the land around King's Cross and to finance its share of the rebuilding costs.

British Rail added that if the Court of Appeal upholds the High Court ruling to allow the hospital's trustees to buy back 43 acres of the site, which had been subject to compulsory purchase, at the 1850 sale price of £53,250, it would have serious implications for the financial

structuring of the project. It is estimated that the land could now be worth £100 million to the hospital.

"We and our partners have been working on the assumption that all 134 acres would form part of the development," Mr David Burridge, British Rail manager of public affairs, said.

Many land deals in the first half of the 19th century included a covenant giving the vendor the right to reacquire the site at cost price if the property ceased to be used as a railway. Since 1966 British Rail has netted more than £500 million from sales of 100,000 acres of disused land, and has never been challenged by the heirs to a former owner.

Mr Andrew Campbell, the solicitor co-ordinating the legal battle on behalf of St Bartholomew's Hospital, played down the multi-million pound windfall. While he was not prepared to speculate on the prospect of an appeal, he would not rule out the possibility of St Bartholomew's fighting the British Railways Board all the way to the House of Lords if

necessary. "We are probably at the outset rather than at the stage of finality."

Mr Justice Hoffman made a similar ruling on behalf of the Church Commissioners who were also forced to sell a nine-acre tract of land at the same time. The ruling was based on a section of the 1846 Great Northern Railway Act which carried the proviso that, should it no longer be required for railway use, land must revert to its former owners at the original purchase price.

The British Railways Board has argued that the proviso had expired many years ago or had been repealed. Mr Campbell would not disclose how the loophole was brought to light.

St Bartholomew's and the Church Commissioners have already been awarded costs estimated at £200,000 against the British Railways Board, subject to stay of execution pending resolution of a probable appeal.

The Church Commissioners said last night it was too early to make further comment.

# \$1000+ TO INVEST?

ARE YOU LOOKING FOR:

- Growth and balanced security ☒
- Up to 15% tax free income ☒
- A bonus of up to 21.2% ☒
- Withdrawals with no penalties ☒
- Monthly income option ☒

If your money is sitting in a bank, building society or national savings account, it could be working harder. With the Dual Growth-Bond, half of your investment goes into Gilts, bonds or high interest building society accounts. The other half is invested by a leading City Stockbroker mainly in the UK stockmarkets. Giving you a perfect balance of security and the prospect of high growth.

Your money isn't tied up either. You can make withdrawals at any time without penalty. Or take a fixed monthly income of up to 15% p.a. tax free (5% p.a. for higher rate tax payers). Of course, taking an income of 15% p.a. may reduce your capital over time.

Homeowners, the leading Friendly Society, currently controls over £350 million on behalf of 240,000 investors. Our objective is to beat the best building society rates, although unit and share prices can go down as well as up.

Minimum investment is £1000. Return the coupon now for full details of this hardworking, flexible investment plus a bonus of up to 21.2%. You'll be under no obligation and we promise no salesman will visit you.

Cut the coupon now or phone or write to us quoting the reference below.

**FREEPOST NO STAMP NEEDED**  
Send to: Homeowners-Friendly Society, FREEPOST,  
Springfield Avenue, Harrogate, North Yorkshire HG1 5BR.

PHONE  
FREE  
0800 591137  
0423 522070

Postcode Age Tel No. T2403WTS

**HFS HOMEOWNERS FRIENDLY SOCIETY**

4/24/1001.522



# As Labour celebrates 21% swing, doubt on repeat win

## Seat is on loan for two years, loser says

By Robin Oakley, Political Editor

If the 21 per cent swing from Labour to Conservative at Mid Staffordshire were to be repeated nationally at the next election every single member of Mrs Margaret Thatcher's Cabinet save Mr John Major, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, would lose his seat.

Of course it will not be repeated on that scale. By-elections in recent years have seen increasingly violent fluctuations.

All three of Labour's previous by-election gains from the Conservatives since 1970 have been reversed at the next general election. So the points are, as the Conservative candidate, Mr Charles Prior, said at the Mid Staffordshire count, that Mrs Sylvia Heal has the seat on loan for two years rather than for life.

But Conservative efforts yesterday to dismiss the result as a protest vote beg the point. Senior Conservatives are taking comfort from the MORI poll evidence that the 42 per cent of those voting Labour in Mid Staffordshire because they believed in its policies were nearly matched by the 40 per cent who said they were voting Labour as a protest against the Government.

But even in general elections people do not all vote for a party: many still vote in protest against a party they wish to see defeated.

Previously under Mrs Thatcher, with the exception of the 10.4 per cent swing at Fulham in 1986 (the Conservatives regained the seat in 1987) only the Alliance centrist parties have proved capable of benefiting from the by-election protest vote on a large scale.

Now Labour, for the first time since the Second World War, has joined the 20 per cent plus club capable of upsetting almost any Tory seat in the country. Votes which have gone all the way across to

a main party rival may be hard to bring back.

Perhaps the key finding of the ITN Harris exit poll among Mid Staffordshire voters was that 54 per cent of those who had really changed its political nature, 37 per cent said that it appeared to have done so and only 7 per cent said that Labour had not really changed.

Mid Staffordshire, after the Vale of Glamorgan contest last year, offered real evidence that Labour's policy review, designed to make the party safe for the return of Social Democrats, has given Mr Neil Kinnock's party a new degree of electability.

Mid Staffordshire was only the fifth seat Labour has gained from the Conservatives since the early 1960s. Others were the Vale of Glamorgan (last year), Fulham (1986), Birmingham Northfield (1982) and Bromsgrove (1971).

Only in 10 by-elections since the Second World War has Labour achieved a swing of more than 10 per cent from the Conservatives. The previous biggest was Hayes and Harlington in 1971.

Labour's 24.8 per cent increase in its share of the vote at Mid Staffordshire is more than twice the increase it achieved at any by-election in the last Parliament. It is 10 per cent more than it achieved at its previous gain in the Vale of Glamorgan.

It is the first time since the Second World War that Labour has achieved a swing of more than 20 per cent.

But before Labour supporters build their hopes too high after the successful campaign in Mid Staffordshire it has to be said that by-election successes do not always lead on to general election repeats.

The 1966-70 Labour government regained nine of the 15 seats it lost at by-elections.

### MID STAFFORDSHIRE RESULT

S L Heal (Lab)	27,849
C C L Prior (C)	18,200
T A Jones (Lib/Dem)	6,315
I W Wood (SDP)	1,422
R Saunders (Greens)	1,215
J G Bazeley (Anti-Thatcher Con)	547
Lord D Smith (Monster Raving Loony Green Teeth)	336
C J G Hill (NP)	311
C A Abel (NHS Supporters)	102
N Parker-Jervis (Against Immigration Con Green)	71
S B F Hughes (Raving Loony Gm Supercalifragilistic)	59
L St C Love (National Independent Corrupt Educationist)	51
B R A Midwater (Common known as Smiley - save the 2CV)	42
D M Bick (Christian Patriots All/Save British Campaign)	39

Lab majority 9,449. Total vote: 57,359.

Turnout: 77.5%. Swing to Lab from C: 21.58%.

Share of the vote

Labour 48.1% (+24.4%) 24.7% (+2.5%)

Conservative 32.3% (-18.3%) 50.6% (-1.4%)

Liberal Democrat 11.2% (-12.0%) 23.2% (-2.9%)

SDP 2.5%

Green 2.2%

1987: J Heddle (C) 26,644; C St Hill (Lab) 13,990; T Jones (Lib) 13,114; J Bazeley (Ind C) 836. Maj: 14,654.



Night of the red rose: Mrs Sylvia Heal, the Labour victor, acknowledging cheers from party supporters after her landslide win early yesterday.

## Keeping quiet kept opponents guessing

By Nicholas Wood  
Political Correspondent

Mr Charles Prior, the luckless Tory candidate in the Mid Staffordshire by-election, rather gave the game away in the final days of his campaign when he spoke of the "frustration" of grappling with an opponent who kept her public utterances to a minimum.

Thus she had allowed few opportunities for either her personal opinions or her party's policies to be exposed to scrutiny.

Hecklers were made redundant as Mrs Sylvia Heal abandoned public meetings for "private engagements" in pubs and social clubs and her morning press conferences were brief, tightly managed affairs giving the media little chance of wrong-footing her.

Instead, she stuck to a carefully-prepared script, which usually consisted of an attack on Conservative policy coupled with relatively anecdotal Labour pledges.

Attempts to lead her into uncharted waters were dealt with either with a reference back to Mr John Smith, the Shadow Chancellor, or the intervention of the visiting frontbencher or her minder, Mr Bruce Groucutt.

It was magnificent, but it wasn't really politics. At least, that is what her opponents thought as they hunted a will-o'-the-wisp, who had the added advantage of resembling more the headmistress of an exclusive private school than the dungaree feminist of Tory demonology.

In the event, they were reduced to the vain strategy of flinging insults at her which, as a former social worker, she deflected more in sorrow than in anger.

## Victor's campaign truck takes to streets after longest night

By Ruth Gledhill

Only the stony expression on the face of Dr Johnson in the Lichfield market square in the former Tory stronghold in Mid Staffordshire remained unchanged as voters woke up to see Mrs Sylvia Heal, their new Labour MP, touring the streets in her bright yellow campaign truck, festooned with victory balloons.

Some looked bemused, some astonished but the larger number cheered and waved her on her way.

The woman who went into the campaign optimistic of reducing the Tory majority and increasing local Labour party membership almost let her emotions get the better of her as she contemplated a result which left her Tory rival bitterly disappointed.

Mrs Heal, aged 47, a magistrate and mother of two teenagers has kept consistently calm during the campaign which has led opponents to describe her as a "Barbie doll", a "phantom in a vacuum" and of having taken a "trappist vow of silence".

However Mrs Heal regarded the shift to personal attacks, about a week ago, as a sign that her opponents were under pressure.

Some of the 14 contenders ranged from hopeless to the bizarre. They included candidates from the Save the 2CV party (42 votes), the National Independent Education Party (51 votes) and Stewart Hughes of the Raving Loony Green Supercalifragilistic Party (59), who sang the song from the film *Mary Poppins* on which the name was based, on the rostrum. He admitted defeat and pledged to fight another election.

For the first time in three weeks Mid Staffordshire streets were free of competing loud speakers, posters and frenetic campaigners.

"Presumably they did not feel it necessary to congratulate our electorate on our defeat," Mr Peter Snape Labour MP for West Bromwich East, said. He had confidently announced Mrs Heal as the victor early yesterday morning, three hours before the end of the count.

Mr Snape was celebrating his own victory in the Labour sweepstakes on the size of the majority. He was 350 votes out on his guess.

In the yellow truck, dubbed "Rosie" by the Labour party and the Heal mobile by the press, Mr Snape and Mrs Heal sped round the constituency on the coat tails of election fever, greeted by drivers tooting horns, mothers and children waving and ambulance men who turned out from their stations to cheer.

Mrs Heal, dressed in navy blue with a red jacket and a fresh red rose in her lapel, refused to admit to fatigue, although she had only two hours sleep. "How could I

look tired after such a victory?" she told one constituent who described her as "the best thing that had ever happened to this country." Her husband Keith, a personnel manager for a software company, who took two weeks holiday to support her in the campaign, described the victory as "equivalent to Wales beating the All Blacks".

He said: "I feel very proud of the work she's put in. It's been a tremendous achievement for the Labour Party."

He said he and his wife will live in the constituency but their children will stay in Surrey to complete their education.

Mrs Heal criticised Mr Charles Prior, the Tory candidate, for what she described as a "vitriolic" outburst after the declaration of his defeat.

"He was not a very good loser," Mr Prior thinks I have the seat for just two years. But with the majority of nearly 10,000, I think I'm here for much longer than that. We

have never before had a victory like this." Mr Prior had lashed out from the rostrum, on learning of his defeat at 3.30am yesterday morning. "The Labour party is a sham party with no policies at all."

"At the next general election we will win Mid-Staffordshire. We will expose their defeat. And no longer will the Labour Party be in existence in this constituency. This constituency has been lent to them for the next two years."

While Mrs Heal savoured her win, the Tories held a subdued press conference at the Cedar Tree Hotel near Lichfield.

Mr Prior arrived to find that the rostrum from which he has expanded his policies for the past three weeks had been dismantled and his table folded beneath a pile of party "streets ahead" posters.

He said: "Clearly I am disappointed. But this constituency will be won back at the next general election. Labour won because of the protest vote, not because the people of Mid Staffs want a return to socialism."

"What might have helped me more was if the Labour party had dared expose their policies. They will not get away with not doing that in the general election."

He said he sees no reason to abandon the "streets ahead" slogan.

"We are still streets ahead on policies."

The neighbouring Tory MP, Mr Gerald Howarth, for Cannock and Burntwood said: "It is goodbye from me, and it is goodbye from him."

● In a town council by-election at Penmaenmawr, Gwynedd, yesterday, Mrs Joan Tee, the Conservative candidate, received just two votes. The ward seat was won by Mr Ken Stevens for Labour with 201 votes.

### BY-ELECTIONS BETWEEN 1983-87

Date	Place	Con	Lab	All	Result
29.7.83	Peythn & Border	-128	-59	+18.7	Con Hold
13.94	Chesham	-73	-16	+15.2	Lab Hold
3.5.84	Surrey SW	-104	-15	+11.3	Con Hold
3.5.84	Stafford	-108	+37	+7.1	Con Hold
3.5.84	Cymon Valley	-35.8	+28	-0.7	Lab Hold
14.6.84	Porsmouth Stn	-157	+39	+12.2	SDP Gain
13.12.84	Southgate	-85	-59	+12.2	Con Hold
4.7.85	Bracon & Radnor	-205	+93	+11.4	Lib Gain
6.12.85	Tyne Bridge	-142	+13	+11.4	Lab Hold
10.4.86	Y of Glamorgan	-113	+14	+12.1	Lab Gain
8.5.86	Ryedale	-179	-19	+19.8	Lib Gain
8.5.86	Derbyshire West	-163	+27	+12.3	Con Hold
17.7.86	Newcastle U Lyme	-174	-12	+17.7	Lab Hold
18.11.86	Knowsley Nth	-158	-82	+19.8	Lab Hold
22.8.87	Greenwich	-236	-44	+27.9	SDP Gain
12.8.87	Truro	-65	+26	+1.1	Lib Hold

### BY-ELECTIONS FROM 1987

Date	Place	Con	Lab	All	PC/SDP	Green
14.7.88	Kensington	-69	+49	-14	-	+0.7
10.11.88	Gower	-48	+23	-25	+38.4	+1.2
15.12.88	Epping Forest	-215	+04	+18.8	-	+0.7
23.2.89	Portsmouth	-60	-29	-11.9	+20.0	-
23.2.89	Richmond	-940	-89	+27.2	-	-2.8
14.4.89	Y of Glamorgan	-105	+42	-10.2	+1	+2.0
15.6.89	Glasgow Crib	-54	-39	-8.0	+20.2	+0.9
15.6.89	Vauxhall	-102	+26	-0.7	-	+4.3
22.9.90	Mid Staffs	-183	+24.4	-12.0	-	-2.1

\* Did not stand at previous election

March 23 1990

## PARLIAMENT

# Railway sell-off 'pure dogma'

The Government's proposal to privatise British Rail was dismissed by a Conservative MP as "pure political dogma" when he opened a debate on transport.

Mr Robert Adley (Christchurch, C) told MPs that he could not see the purpose of railway privatisation "other than pure political dogma and that is not good enough as far as I am concerned."

The use of the word "competition" in relation to privatisation was nonsense and an unreal proposition, he said.

MPs from both sides were critical of the Government's approach to British Rail and called for greater investment.

Mr Michael Portillo, Minister for Public Transport, defending the Government's record, said that its investment policy had been even-handed between road and rail.

The record, he said, showed a determined commitment to providing the finance necessary for the transport of this country.

Opening the debate, Mr Adley said that in the past 10 years there had been great economic success, resulting in an enormous increase of road traffic. Simultaneously, there had been a growth of environmental concern and a recognition that the internal combustion engine, a major source of pollution, congestion and aggression, could not be the only solution for individuals or to the country's transport policies.

Nobody expected the Ministry of Defence, the Department of Health or the Foreign Office to show a profit. Almost alone, this Government and its predecessors expected British Rail to operate as though it was a normal commercial organization. That proposition was fundamentally flawed.

Investment criteria for British Rail must be related to commercial reality. It must be more closely related to environmental and social needs. Without a

railway system in the main private life would be intolerable. Every day, British Rail carried 500,000 passengers into London in the morning peak, but the more people that BR succeeded in attracting to its commuter peak services, the more it was required to generate its own capital investment for capital equipment which was used for only four hours each day.

No normal commercial business could leave expensive equipment idle for 20 hours out of 24. It was wrong to equate investment in the railways with normal commercial investment in business and industry. "The railways are a vital part of our nation's infrastructure and should be seen and dealt with as such."

To suggest that there was merely a coincidence of timing between the reduction of the public service obligation grant and the increasing incidence of late arrivals, shorter trains, service cuts, staff shortages and unmanned stations was to stretch credulity to breaking point.

There ought also to be an independent regulator between the Government and British Rail which could check BR's performance and fare levels. This would help concentrate the minds of the warring parties.

A system was needed whereby costs of road and rail were assessed equally and funded equally by the state.

Sir Philip Goodhart (Berkhamstead, C) said news that 92 per cent of all Network SouthEast trains arrived on time, and that 98.6 per cent of them ran at all, had been greeted with disbelief and hilarity.

He feared that difficulties over the route of the high-speed Channel tunnel link meant that it would end up on the existing tracks, many of which passed through built up areas, including Bromley. That would be an environmental calamity for those who lived near the lines.

Mrs Joan Radlock, an Opposition spokesman on transport, said that many doubted the strength of the Government's commitment to maintain the existing rail network.

Women were fearful of using unstaffed stations at night. That was totally unacceptable in a civilized country.

Was it to be assumed that the staff who provided help and information to passengers and were regarded as just another low-income service?

In France, trains would approach the Channel tunnel at speeds of up to 180 miles an hour with passengers enjoying a high standard of comfort. On the British side, it would be a very different story.

The Government had ignored a warning 15 months ago that the private sector would not come up with the cash to build a new high speed rail link to London without support.

Now it looked as if the Government would have to do an embarrassing U-turn and find £700 million if the Eurostar project was not to collapse.

The new safety culture at London Underground seemed

sadly deficient when a driver could drive his train the wrong way down the track and when a push chair with a child in it could be trapped in the doors and dragged along the platform.

Mr Portillo said that there was investment and not stagnation on BR.

British Rail had written off around £1.1 billion since the 1980s so it was a bit much to suggest that it should be responsible for its own financing.

Grants made to the railway came from taxpayers, the property for generating receipts was owned by taxpayers, loans made to the railway were made by taxpayers at subsidized rates, and the revenue of the railways was based on assets owned by taxpayers.

The Government had provided for a £3.7 billion investment programme for British Rail to be established, and a £2.2 billion investment programme for London Regional Transport. It was spending as much per head on public transport as on the roads.

The Docklands Light Railway had been built and extensions were under way. The Government had also planned the extension of the Jubilee Line, the biggest project of its kind for 25 years, and plans for a rail link under London were under consideration.

In addition £6 million had gone to Sheffield for its supertram project and an enormous grant had been made by the Manchester metro extension.

"This is the record of a Government which is even-handed between road and rail and which has shown a determined commitment to providing the finance necessary for the transport of this country."

● The Government is seeking advice on how people living near railway lines can be offered insulation against increased noise levels, Mr Portillo announced in a written reply.

## Peers favour PR in Euro elections

A private member's Bill to introduce proportional representation for voting in elections to the European Parliament was given an unopposed second reading in the House of Lords, although the Government spokesman said that the present first-past-the-post system "suits us best".

Lord Bonham-Carter (Lib Dem), moving the second reading of the European Parliament Electoral Reform Bill, said that the European Parliament would be more accessible to the people of Europe if Britain abolished the simple majority system of voting.

His Bill would introduce in Britain a single transferable vote system. It was designed to provide the European Parliament with the maximum legitimacy and was the best answer to those who were fearful of "the Brussels bureaucracy".

The British first-past-the-post system was out of line with electoral systems used elsewhere in Europe where there was proportional representation in one form or another, ensuring that seats won broadly matched the votes cast.

Lord Cockfield (C), a former EC commissioner, supported the Bill. He said that it was not unreasonable to expect consistency between the way that members of the European Parliament were elected in the different member states.

Lady Ewart-Biggs (Lab) said that a major argument for change was a requirement under the Rome Treaty calling for a common electoral system for the European Parliament.

Lord Simon of Glaisdale (Ind) said that the Bill raised wider questions in relation to parliamentary democracy. The first-past-the-post system did not, on the face of it, adequately provide for the interests of minorities.

## In-house ambulance bids win contracts

By Kerry Gill

The first contracts to provide a non-emergency private ambulance service in Scotland have been won by in-house bids in Stirling and Lanarkshire, it emerged last night.

The Government decided to increase privatization in the service because of the recent strike. Mr Kenneth Clarke, Secretary of State for Health, made it clear that apart from introducing more paramedics, there should be more privatization in an attempt to release funds for emergency work.

The success of local ambulance crews in winning the contracts will not only allay fears that the services would go to outside interests, but will mean extra money being ploughed into the Scottish Ambulance Service where privatization takes place.

Effectively, companies will be established to provide services ranging from radio-paging to mini-ambulances.

## Bones found

Police are seeking the previous owners of a house in Stafford after the bones of four premature stillborn babies were found hidden in a tea chest in the garage by the present owners yesterday. Police said it was not a murder hunt. The house was sold 2½ years ago.

## Body returned

The body of Mr Faraz Bazoof, *The Observer* reporter executed by Iran on a charge of spying, arrived in Britain yesterday on an Iraqi aircraft. A memorial service for him will be held at St Bride's Church, Fleet Street, in London next Wednesday.

## Victim's funeral

Hundreds of mourners yesterday packed the Holy Family Church, Mossend, Strathclyde, for the funeral of Mr Thomas McIntyre, aged 19, a student teacher shot in a Glasgow street last Sunday when he went to help a woman knocked down by a Land Rover driven by Alan Parkhill, aged 24, who later fatally wounded himself.

## Dismissal deal

Wakefield Health Authority withdrew its disciplinary action against its finance director, Mr Raymond Corner, who was dismissed over his claims that funds were being wasted. He is in turn agreed at the High Court in Middlesbrough to resign his £23,000-a-year post.

## Rape acquittal

Oliver Rudd, a former Army captain accused of raping a woman after a romantic dinner at his home in Enfield, was cleared at the Central Criminal Court yesterday, 10 days after a jury failed to reach a verdict. The prosecution said it would not seek a retrial.

## Clocks forward

British Summer Time begins at 1am Greenwich Mean Time tomorrow when clocks should be put forward an hour to 2am.

## TAX FREE SAVING.

Current legislation allows Friendly Societies to invest monies on your behalf FREE OF ALL TAX.

The Lancashire & Yorkshire fund is totally exempt from tax so anyone between 18 and 70 saving a maximum of just £7.00 per month or simply £100.00 a year, or a single payment of £791.00 can enjoy the benefits - NO INCOME TAX - NO CAPITAL GAINS TAX.

You receive life cover, with NO MEDICAL EXAMINATION.

Invest now with our INVESTOR FUND or our UNIT BUILDER FUND, which over the last 3 years is one of the highest performing Friendly Society Unit linked funds open to New Investment. (Source: Money Management). However, past experience is not a guide to future performance, the value of units may fall as well as rise.

This plan, a minimum ten year whole of life tax exempt policy, is limited by the Government to just ONE person per person - so don't miss out. Contact us FREE TODAY TO FIND OUT MORE.

PHONE FREE 0800 591727 CALL FREE OR ASK THE OPERATOR FOR FREEPHONE 5093

OR FREEPOST TODAY LANCASHIRE & YORKSHIRE, FREEPOST, NOTTINGHAM S60 2BR.

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode \_\_\_\_\_

LANCASHIRE & YORKSHIRE ASSURANCE SOCIETY

A member of LAUITO



Teach  
as wor  
rises t

Secret dir  
for govern  
for Labour

Jail warni  
salmon-po



## Teachers blamed as working week rises to 51 hours

By Douglas Broom, Education Reporter

Teachers have only themselves to blame for much of the increased classroom workload which has led to staff working an average of 51 hours a week, the Government said yesterday.

The Department of Education and Science said that many of the new tasks being imposed on teachers were the result of schools and local authorities "jumping the gun" by attempting to pre-empt the introduction of the National Curriculum.

Mr John MacGregor, the Secretary of State for Education and Science, has urged teachers not to panic but to await the publication of official assessment procedures.

Reports from Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools have shown that some teachers had drawn up huge "check sheets" on which they were attempting to assess pupils against the requirements of the new curriculum by ticking boxes.

Official testing and assessment measures for the new curriculum are still at the pilot stage. The national system is due to come into use until next year.

The renewed appeal for

calm came after the publication of a survey conducted by the National Association of Schoolmasters/Union of Women Teachers which found that teachers are working almost twice as long as their contracts demanded.

It showed that teachers were putting in an average of 51.17 hours, well above the 32.44 hours specified in the contracts imposed on the profession by the Government at the end of a two-year pay dispute in 1987.

The survey, which covered 550 teachers in 59 of the 96 English education authority areas, found that teaching accounted for less than half of the working week of the average teacher.

Non-teaching activities took up 56 per cent of the time, most of which (36 per cent of the working week) was devoted to marking and administrative work.

Staff meetings, which have greatly increased in number in recent years, accounted for almost two hours a week, while an hour a week was given over to meeting parents.

In spite of reports of a decline in teachers' willing-

ness to undertake extra-curricular activities, the survey found that the average teacher spent an hour and a half a week organizing sport or drama after school.

Primary school teachers bore the heaviest average workload (51.87 hours a week) compared to 50.02 hours for middle school teachers and 51.15 hours a week for secondary school staff.

One in a hundred of the teachers said they were putting in more than 70 hours a week.

The union has called on its members to put administrative tasks "to the back of the queue" although it stopped short of calling for a campaign of guerrilla action similar to that mounted in the last pay dispute.

On Monday the union will announce the result of a ballot of its 118,000 members on a call for a one-day strike in protest at the Government's decision to pay this year's 8.3 per cent pay award in two stages.

The NAS/UWT is alone among the six English teachers' unions in threatening to take industrial action over the pay issue.

## Piano restorers strike the right note



Graham Cooper (left) with his colleagues Dennis Malin (centre) and John Simmet, piano restorers, at work at The Piano Workshop, in Newborough, Staffordshire. Mr Cooper, who collects unwanted pianos, says that there is a growing demand for traditional pianos over electronic keyboards.

## Secret directive for governors to toe Labour line

By David Tyler, Education Editor

Secret instructions have been sent to school governors appointed by a Labour council to follow the party line on educational matters, ranging from school uniforms to anti-apartheid protests. They are asked to destroy the advice rather than let it be seen.

In a letter addressed "Dear Comrade", Mr Maxwell Bird, chairman of Humberside County Council education committee, says it has taken a long time to find a way to write to party governors "without impropriety".

The governors will now receive a letter every term, but Mr Bird tells them: "Please keep it or destroy it... do not let it get into Tory or other hands." He adds that any other governors who are also party members can apply to receive the regular guidance.

Mr Bird tells the party governors: "I ask you to remember at all times that you represent the local education authority and that is Labour controlled and should be supported... We rely on you."

Mr Bird says the governors

should challenge any attempt to introduce school uniforms: "It is contrary to party policy... but we can no longer make governors comply."

Labour governors are asked to persuade schools to support Humberside's anti-apartheid policy: "There is also the question of banning rugby union from our sports fields because of the South African tour. This will not affect schools themselves playing union, only outside teams coming in."

In a clear attempt to keep Conservatives off the governing bodies, Mr Bird says that many displaced Tories had returned as co-opted members last year because the Labour Party had been "very slow at getting organized".

He writes: "We need to be more prepared for such vacancies and have names ready with a good reason why that person should be co-opted. Please arrange this with your branch secretary. One Labour governor on each governing body could ask to be notified in advance of any vacancies."

Mr Bird also asks governors to co-opt a member of the non-teaching staff on to the governing body.

Mr Jack Straw, Labour's front bench education spokesman, said: "Labour councillors are entitled to write to their own governors. The request on co-opted governors is simply a response to Kenneth Baker's call for more Conservatives to put themselves forward for governing bodies."

Mr Bird, a solicitor, said that the county had been advised it was acting legally and that the letter was in response to request from governors for guidance. He said: "I was in no sense trying to give individual instruction to them. There is no way in which you could say it was an attempt to interfere with local decision making."



Mr Straw: Councillors have right to send such letters.

## Jail warnings to salmon-poacher

By Kerry Gill

Hoteliers, restaurateurs and the public are to be warned that they face substantial fines or up to two years in jail for being in possession of illegally caught salmon.

The offer of a freshly caught salmon at the back door of an hotel or croft, with no questions asked, is a feature of Scottish rural life.

The Association of Scottish District Salmon Boards is to publicize the penalties people face for knowingly buying such salmon. It says that the cost of poaching to salmon fisheries runs into millions of pounds a year.

Gangs, armed with advanced equipment, including Citizens' Band radios, will risk prison to take up to £1,000 worth of fish in a single night's raid on a salmon pool.

Few people are aware, however, of the strict penalties available to the courts for buying salmon on the black market.

The association says that anyone offered fish under suspicious circumstances should ask where it was caught and demand to see the seller's permit or written authority and proof of identity.

It is to distribute 10,000 leaflets detailing the penalties. Ignorance is no excuse in the eyes of the law and it is up to a purchaser to prove that he had no suspicion the fish was poached.

The leaflets also point out that a person charged may be convicted on the evidence of one person only, in spite of the normal legal requirement of the corroborated evidence of two witnesses.

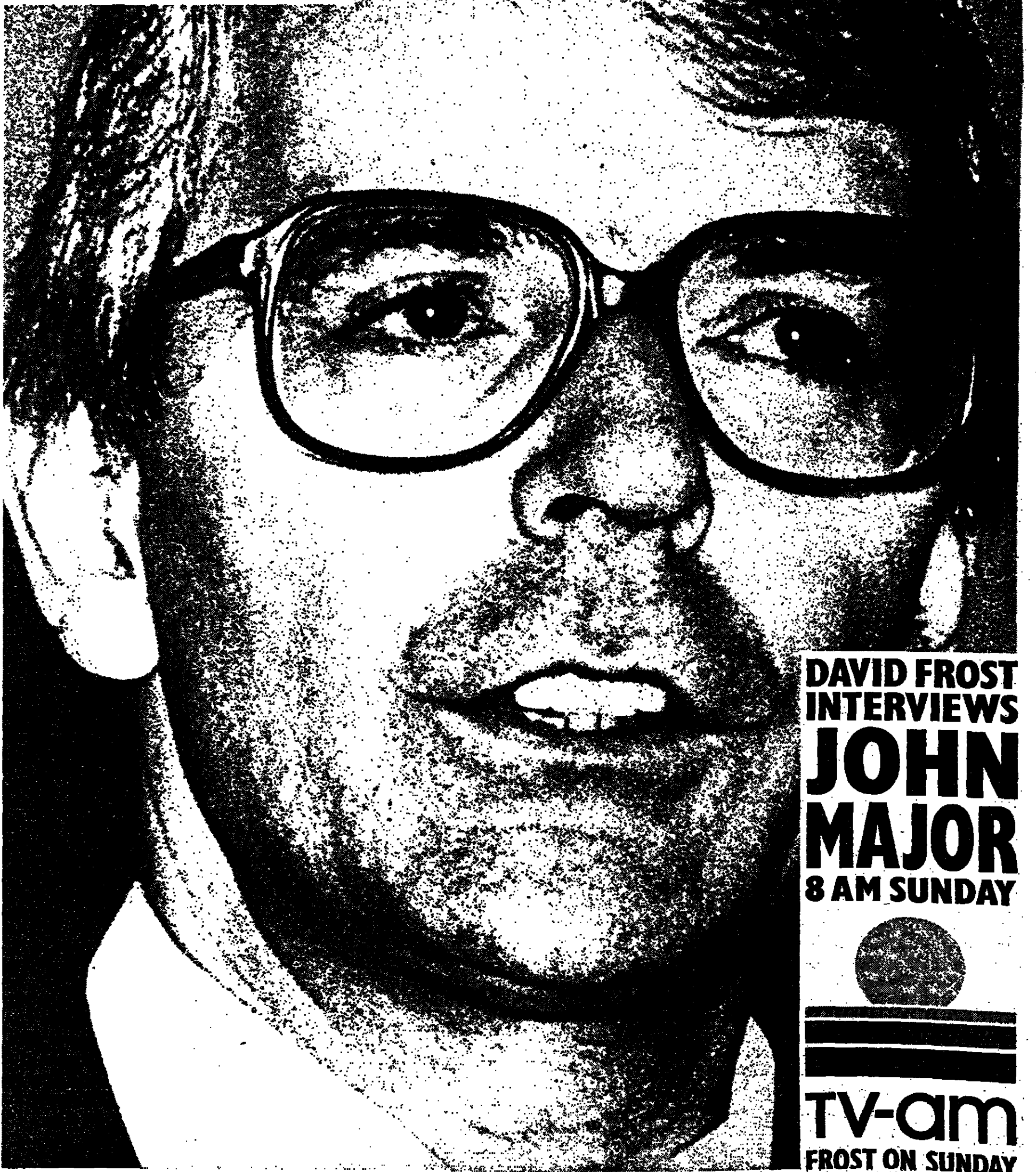
The association said: "Buying any salmon from doubtful sources does not mean that you are getting a bargain."

"You will, more often than not, be buying an inferior product which may be totally unfit for human consumption. The salmon may have been taken by the use of cyanide-based poison or other noxious substance."

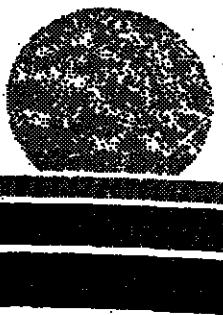
Group Captain John Proudlock, secretary of the association, said: "Every week there are three or four cases of poaching on the Tweed coming up at court."

"All these fish are sold and it is well known that hotels take them. Even the best class hotels are not averse to taking them in at the back door."

## SUNDAY'S MAJOR INTERVIEW



DAVID FROST  
INTERVIEWS  
**JOHN  
MAJOR**  
8 AM SUNDAY

  
**TV-am**  
FROST ON SUNDAY

Handwritten note in Arabic script: "هذا من الامارات"



# Japan may push UK to top of European car-making league

By Kevin Eason  
Motoring Correspondent

Britain could be Europe's leading car producer by the turn of the century — as a base for the Japanese companies that are the largest manufacturers in the world.

Three Japanese companies, Toyota, Honda and Nissan, could be manufacturing 800,000 cars annually in Britain for sale here and on the Continent as trade barriers are dropped within the European Community after 1992.

On Thursday European Commission delegates will travel to Tokyo to try to negotiate a trade treaty with car makers to prevent a huge growth of Japanese imports, which may cost thousands of jobs in Europe.

It is that fear that will almost certainly lead to the introduction of a transitional

period restricting imports from January 1 1993, probably for five years. Anything more could lead to a scaling down of the £1.5 billion of investment in Japanese car manufacturing in Britain.

Anything less will lead to fears of mass job losses among Europe's biggest car companies as they streamline production to face the new threat.

Japan is angry that it has effectively been told that its companies are more unwelcome than, for example, IBM, or Ford or General Motors from the US.

The EC delegation can expect some hard bargaining when it meets representatives of the Japan Automobile Manufacturers' Association and government ministers.

At the Geneva Motor Show earlier this month Japanese manufacturers signalled their intentions. Mr Yoshikazu Kawana,

president of Nissan Europe, said his business was modelling itself on GM and Ford as a truly European business. That would mean producing cars at Sunderland with 80 per cent European content, with about 90 per cent of those components coming from Britain, and design carried out in Britain.

The Society of Motor Manufacturers and Traders says that Britain could be making more than two million cars a year by the end of the decade with the increase from the present 1.3 million likely to come almost entirely from the three Japanese operations here.

Nissan has proved in Sunderland with an indigenous workforce that Britain can match the kind of efficiency levels once thought to be attainable only by the Japanese. The result is that output is scheduled for 100,000 cars annually and

will be doubled by 1992 — with only 3,500 employees.

Toyota also expects to be making 200,000 cars a year by the mid 1990s with 3,000 people at Burnaston, Derbyshire, and Shotton, Chwyd, and Honda 100,000 models, both its own and for its British partner, Rover, at Swindon.

In addition, Mazda and Mitsubishi are looking for sites and Suzuki is planning to open up an £83 million factory in Hungary.

Even if the European market continues to expand to about 15 million new cars annually, the Japanese production in Britain will hurt its competitors.

The Economist Intelligence Unit predicts an increase in Japanese sales from about 11 per cent to more than 20 per cent by the mid 1990s. More than 10 million jobs, 8 per cent of manufacturing

in the EC, are in the car business and, despite criticisms of Japan, have been employed in some of the most protected markets against Japanese imports in the world.

In Italy, Fiat accounted for seven out of the 10 best-selling models in 1988. Japan is allowed to sell only 30,000 cars.

In France, the PSA Group, which runs both Peugeot and Citroën, plus Renault hold about 65 per cent of sales. The Japanese are allowed 3 per cent. In Spain, where Volkswagen owns the home-based Seat company, taking a fifth of the market, Japanese imports are limited to 2,000 cars a year.

All three have defied British protests that production from Japanese plants in the UK should be counted within a quota for imports from Japan. Professor Garel Rhys, adviser on the motor

industry to the Commons select committee on trade and industry, says that it will be their own fault if France, Italy and Spain lose most from an unshackled Japanese industry.

He says Europe's car makers have remained largely bound by their thriving home markets instead of striking out for exports, as have the Japanese. The result is that firms are dependent on their home markets.

While the EC wants to discriminate against cars made by the Japanese in Britain, that would not prevent imports of Japanese cars made in the United States coming in.

It is the success of the Japanese in the United States, where they now account for more than a third of the market, that EC manufacturers are anxious not to see repeated.

## Baby-theft alert after call by fake health staff

By Peter Davenport

Detectives hunting for a gang of bogus social workers who fear is preparing an attempt to steal children yesterday added another incident to the seven cases they are investigating.

A team of 12 detectives was set up by South Yorkshire police earlier this week after incidents in which women posing as social workers examined children for sexual abuse and, on at least one occasion, tried to remove young people from their home, claiming to have court warrants to take them into care.

Senior officers said they believed the incidents may be part of a determined attempt to steal children who then might be subjected to more serious offences.

The latest incident, disclosed yesterday, occurred on Thursday at Littlewood, near Liversedge in West Yorkshire when a woman posing as a health visitor tried to examine a baby boy.

Yesterday the two police forces were liaising and comparing details of the incidents.

Acting Det Insp Terry Lambert, officer in charge of the West Yorkshire inquiry, said that links between the incidents could not be ruled out.

"A very similar modus operandi to that employed in South Yorkshire was used in the latest incident and the description of the woman involved is very similar to the one which police there have issued," he said.

The latest incident came at the home of Mrs Julie Hargreaves, aged 25, at Ings Crescent, Littlewood, while her husband Brian, aged 35, a works director, was at his office.

At a police press conference yesterday, Mrs Hargreaves said that she had just put her baby son Jordan to bed because he was tired after a

night with teething problems.

"There was a knock at the door and the woman there was carrying a clipboard and she introduced herself as Mrs Crowshaw and said she was my new health visitor."

"After she asked questions about Jordan I told her it was his first birthday on April 18 and she said she might as well give him his yearly medical examination there and then."

Mrs Hargreaves said that she repeatedly refused to let the woman examine her son and eventually the bogus health visitor became abusive and stormed out of the house.

Mrs Hargreaves added: "At the time I did not suspect anything. The woman was well-spoken and smartly dressed and confident."

"After she had gone I telephoned my local health centre to contact her to clear up the bad feeling and to see if she could call back again."

"I was told that no one of that name worked there and I realized I had been conned. I just went cold and shaky. Now I won't trust anyone ever again."

The police in West Yorkshire said that all available detectives had been drafted on to the case, which they regarded as serious.

Earlier in the week police in South Yorkshire issued PhotoFit pictures of two women they are seeking in connection with the series of incidents in and around Sheffield and Rotherham. They said that a man was also involved in some of the incidents.

Det Supt David Fox, officer in charge of the South Yorkshire inquiry, said that those involved may gain some sort of perverse sexual pleasure out of the examinations or it could be part of a determined effort to steal a child.

## Firm action call on wife-beating

By Quentin Cowdry, Home Affairs Correspondent

Police are to be urged to treat domestic violence in the same way as other violent offences.

The Home Office is to issue guidelines pressing police to record well-founded complaints about wife-beating.

Ministers, who have become increasingly concerned about the scale of the problem, hope that improved record-keeping will harden police attitudes and lead to more prosecutions in serious cases.

In many areas, complaints of domestic violence are never formally recorded by police, let alone acted upon. One exception has been the Metropolitan Police which, since 1987, has had a policy of recording every instance of reported domestic assault.

The guidelines, expected to have the support of chief constables, will insist that every allegation is entered in station crime books. Domestic

violence is believed to affect one family in three.

The move was welcomed yesterday by women's groups and social workers, who said better record-keeping would encourage police to drop their traditional reluctance to get involved in "domestics".

However, some experts suggested that it would do little to improve public understanding of the scale of the problem as only a fraction of cases would continue to find their way into the Home Office's quarterly published crime statistics.

Police have adopted a tolerant attitude towards domestic violence. However, attitudes are changing and many forces are setting up units to encourage battered women or men to lodge formal complaints.

Domestic violence, in itself not a separate offence, can range from common assault to murder. A quarter of all homicides are domestic.

## Herculean find in garden

IAN TURNER



Ms Helen Pottle, a Sotheby's expert, with a 17th-century Florentine statue of Hercules, bought for £120 at a market 20 years ago and estimated to fetch up to £80,000 next month. It stood neglected in a Welsh garden until the owners read of a similar statue worth millions.

## Methodist numbers decline

By Frances Gibb, Legal Affairs Correspondent

Methodist Church membership has continued to fall over the past three years but more people are offering themselves for ministry and leadership positions, according to new church statistics (Clifford Longley writes).

Membership fell by 19,000 from 1986 to 1989, down to 432,000. The Methodist "community roll" — supporters who are not church members — fell in the same period from 1,346,000 to 1,321,000.

Recruitment to the Methodist ministry, however, has remained buoyant, around the target of 100 new ministers every year. There were also increases in the number of baptisms, of "local preachers on trial", and of lay workers in full-time church service.

Twins foiled

Tony Litton, a prisoner aged 19 who walked out of Cardiff prison during visiting hours after changing into his twin brother's clothes, has been recaptured. His brother, Terry, has been charged for helping in the attempt and is now also in the jail.

Judgement later

The High Court reserved judgement on a claim by United States Tobacco International that a government ban on the supply of oral snuff does not prevent it exporting its UK-manufactured "Skool Bandits" to the rest of Europe.

Marsh remand

The former world boxing champion Terry Marsh was again remanded in custody by magistrates at Barking, Essex, on a charge of trying to kill his former manager, Mr Frank Warren. He will reappear on April 6.

Postal clash

Postmen in Colchester, Essex, went on strike yesterday over reorganisation plans as Sir Brian Nicholson, the Post Office chairman, visited the county and promised customers a better service.

Roman dig

Bromley Council in Kent is to spend £135,000 excavating a Roman villa on a site that was to be used for a car park.

## Bar protest over clients left without legal aid

By Frances Gibb, Legal Affairs Correspondent

The two branches of the legal profession joined forces yesterday in a formal protest to the Lord Chancellor over the fall in the number of people who can get legal aid.

In a letter the Law Society and the General Council of the Bar have told Lord Mackay of Clashfern that his latest uprating of the financial limits which determine who qualifies for legal aid will do little to "stem the decline" in numbers.

There is overwhelming evidence, they say, that a growing number of people are falling outside the scope of legal aid.

One recent estimate was that 14 million people have dropped from the scheme over the past 10 years; and the Lord Chancellor has acknowledged that only 56 per cent of the population now qualifies for legal aid in civil cases (other than family).

The Law Society's own research highlights that decline. Heads of households (with a dependent wife and two children) on one and a half times average earnings, and even on average earnings, who both qualified for legal aid (paying contributions) in 1979, now no longer qualify, it says.

The letter attacks Lord Mackay's review of the financial conditions for legal aid, expressing "deep misgivings" that this is being carried out by civil servants behind closed doors.

Instead, the Lord Chancellor should set up an independent and speedy review of legal aid eligibility, to publish its report within six months. The findings could be fed in to his department's main review.

"Given that the findings of previous reviews have been disputed by the Government, and the vital importance of this issue to the public, there is surely an overwhelming case for an independent review commissioned by your department."

The rare joint action comes at a low point in relations between the profession and the Lord Chancellor over legal aid.

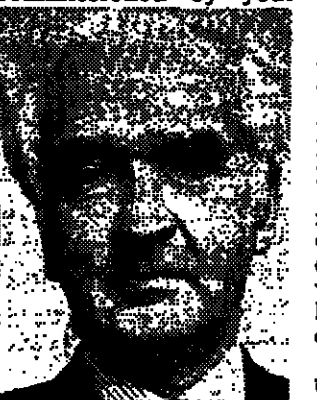
The Law Society in particular is aggrieved about his 7.5 per cent pay award for solicitors doing legal aid work in the face of a 21 per cent claim.

In their letter yesterday, the two bodies issued a warning that although the Lord Chancellor's review of legal aid was intended to lead to "better targeting" of the scheme, it could "further restrict eligibility, to help the poorest clients at the expense of others."

Yesterday the Lord Chancellor's Department said it felt that dealing with the percentage of people covered by legal aid was not the best way of tackling the issue. "We think it is more relevant who needs legal aid, and for what purpose."

A percentage figure might include all sorts of people who did not need a particular kind of legal aid, such as the retired, who were unlikely to want legal aid for divorce, the department said.

Although the timespan for the review was two to three years, the Lord Chancellor had said changes would be made as they were agreed.



Lord Mackay: Criticized over closed-door review.

## Vendor to sue Christie's over statue pricing

by Sarah Jane Checkland  
Art Market Correspondent

The anonymous vendor of Giambologna's "Fata Morgana" statue, who accepted Christie's £4,000 estimate for it, only to see it sell for £715,000 last September, wants compensation from the auction house now that the sculpture is being offered by its new owner for up to £5 million.

"It is definitely worth more than it fetched at auction and I intend to go to court to get compensation," he said.

Mr Charles Allsopp, chairman of Christie's said: "At the moment there are no grounds for compensation. He got a very good price."

The Viennese-born collector, aged 79, insisted that he had told the auction house that the work was by the great Italian Mannerist.

Had he not paid for a photograph in the catalogue, he argues, the sculpture would probably have sold for the £4,000 estimate. "I was flabbergasted when they put it in a small provincial sale."

Mr Allsopp commented: "I have no knowledge of that personally. A great many people make claims for their objects. If we took into account what everybody says we would produce some very funny catalogues."

The sculpture was one of many works of art consigned to auction by the collector last year. His diary is full of appointments with specialists from a number of auction houses, none of whom appear to have noted the sculpture's quality. Representatives from Christie's include members of the antiquities department, old master drawings and watercolours departments.

Mrs Iona Bonham-Carter was invited in to look at the

sculpture. "I cannot remember being told it was by Giambologna," she said.

Luckily for the auction house, the statue's quality was noticed by a number of potential buyers, including Mr Timothy Clifford, director of the National Gallery of Scotland, an underbidder, and Mrs Pat Wengrat, the London dealer who bought it.

A test case in which a vendor claimed damages for negligence against the Godalming auction house Messrs May Baverstock was overturned last Christmas.

Dr Charles Avery, head of sculpture at Christie's, resigned last week after it was discovered he had personally placed a bid on the sculpture.

Mr Charles Saatchi's new passion for the works of Lucian Freud is revealed at an exhibition of 25 works bought over the last 18 months.

The 10 paintings, 10 etchings and five drawings, mostly portrayals of humanity in the raw, can be seen at the advertising tycoon's gallery in St John's Wood. Most expensive was "Two Men in a Studio". Mr Saatchi is understood to have bought it bought last winter for £1.26 million.

Four 18th-century ornamental stone plaques stolen from Heveningham Hall, once described as "the grandest Georgian mansion in Suffolk," have been recovered from an architectural salvage firm in London. An antique dealer spotted them for sale and notified the police.

Customers 'will foot nuclear power bill'

By Kerry Gill

The cost of retaining the Torness nuclear power station could amount to an extra £2 a week being extracted from every customer, the Scottish National Party claimed yesterday.

Scotland's two electricity boards did not need to use nuclear power, but were being pressed by the Government to sign contracts to buy it in, it was alleged.

Scottish Power and Scottish Hydro-Electric are at present being prepared for privatization. Both will be allowed to generate their own power, with the exception of the nuclear sector, which will remain under state control.

The nationalists said, however, that the Government was twisting the arms of the boards to enter into binding contracts to buy all the output from Scotland's two nuclear plants, at Torness, East Lothian, and Hunterston, Strathclyde.

Unlike the English boards, there is no legal obligation in Scotland for the two power companies to purchase nuclear supplies, but they are certain to do so.

Mr Kerr MacGregor, the SNP energy spokesman, said that the signing of contracts for nuclear power would saddle Scottish consumers with unnecessary electricity costs which would have to be passed on to the consumer.

If contracts were signed without the Government's shouldering the huge financial liabilities of the nuclear plants, the extra cost to every Scottish consumer would be £100 a year or £2 a week. The British nuclear milestone must not be hung around Scotland's neck, he said.

## Sex case doctor sent 'love' card

Dr Catherine Scott, a psychiatrist, admitted yesterday she sent a patient a Christmas card bearing the words "to the one I love" two months after she claims he raped her.

The card was signed "with best wishes and lots of love from Catherine", the General Medical Council was told.

Dr Scott, aged 38, who is charged with serious professional misconduct, broke down in tears as she told the GMC professional conduct committee of the alleged rape.

She said the 24-year-old patient — named only as Mr A — burst in on her on October 9, 1988, and had sexual intercourse with her "against my will".

Cross-examined by Miss Rosalind Foster, counsel to the committee, she said rape was a difficult word to use.

Miss Foster said: "It is a serious allegation, isn't it?"

Dr Scott, of Liverpool Road, Ashton-in-Makerfield, Wigan, Lancashire, replied: "Yes."

Miss Foster: "Particularly between a doctor and a patient?" Dr Scott: "Yes."

Miss Foster: "It simply isn't true that you were raped, is it?" Dr Scott: "It is. We had sex against my will."

Dr Scott claimed the alleged rape was the second time she had sexual relations with Mr A, a drug-addicted schizo-

phrenic. However, she claimed that after talking to a senior consultant psychiatrist it was decided she ought to continue seeing him as a patient under controlled conditions.

She agreed that on the day after the alleged rape she went with Mr A to Bolton where a sweater was bought for him. She also went to a chemist and bought a "morning after" pill.

Dr Scott said: "I was feeling desperate."

Dr Scott went on to speak her feelings of guilt after allowing Mr A to make "prolonged" love to her in a room in Prestwich Hospital, Manchester, two months before the alleged rape.

However, she agreed it was inappropriate to send a card signed "to the one I love" to a patient who had allegedly raped and threatened her.

Dr Scott told the committee of hour-long phone calls from Mr A in which he threatened her and her husband and said he might have to rape her. Dr Scott's husband, Neil, told the committee his wife beckoned him to the telephone to listen to Mr A threatening to have her struck off unless she agreed to see him again.

Mr Scott said his reaction was of sympathy for her and immense hatred for Mr A.

The hearing was adjourned until May 15.

## Roar of air war gives ammunition to critics

By Ronald Faux

The sudden roar of a military jet flying low overhead prompts one of two reactions at ground level in the Eden valley of Cumbria. The sound is either an exhilarating reminder that "our lads are defending the realm", or an unwanted intrusion into rural life.

Exercise Mallet Blow, which begins on Monday and lasts five days, will be an impressive onslaught with up to 220 aerial attacks a day and yet more ammunition for those who object to the startling sound and sight of jets weaving over the countryside at little more than treetop height.

The National Farmers' Union has complained that the exercise will coincide with the busiest time of the lambing season. It said: "Strike Command has ignored our pleas. The

sudden shock roar from a jet flying overhead definitely puts both ewes and lambs at risk."

News of the exercise comes after a Ministry of Defence report into a collision between two low-flying RAF Tornados aircraft last August.

The chance circumstances of the crash near Blencarn, which resulted in a fireball over the village and the deaths of four aircrew, were described in the report as the impossible becoming possible. That conclusion has not impressed many villagers.

Mr Alan Stones, an artist, said: "Every time a jet flies low over the house I think about that crash."

"It's a reflex now; the crunch of metal then the explosion and the flash that lit the room through the blinds. Debris landed 300 yards from the

house."

Mrs Elizabeth Stones said: "Explanations are almost irrelevant. It happened and our feeling is that it could happen again. When they go over so low that the apple tree shakes and the children burst into tears we complain but get fobbed off with arguments about the need for defence training and Nato commitments. But why are they doing it, what are they defending against whom?"

In the parlour of Dr Michael Clay's home in Blencarn the argument centred on the changes in Eastern Europe that had changed the attitude of the public but not, apparently, the Government.

However, Mrs Dorothy Clay was more concerned about cracks in the potting shed windows and broken

plaster.

She recalls the shock of seeing an RAF Jaguar roar over her car shortly before it crashed into the falls near Hartside. "It went over so low we all ducked and the car swerved."

The Government has held talks with Washington about a Pentagon proposal to build a huge £1 billion radar system on the Welsh coast to provide early warning of Soviet aircraft and low-flying cruise missiles. The Ministry of Defence confirmed yesterday (Michael Evans writes).

The Pentagon wants to construct the radar at Brawdy, in Dyfed, where the Americans already have a special naval facility.

The Ministry of Defence said that no decision had yet been taken about building a new radar system.

## LIQUIDATION AUCTION PERSIAN & EASTERN CARPETS RUGS & RUNNERS

USED IN SECURING LOAN, NOW IN DEFAULT, AND ORDERED TO BE LIQUIDATED PIECE BY PIECE.

DISPOSAL FOR IMMEDIATE CASH TOMORROW SUNDAY AT 3.30 PM VIEWING FROM 2.30 PM

AT THE SALEM: A. WELLESLEY BRISCOE & PTNRS. LTD. SPECIALIST STOCK LIQUIDATORS, VALUERS AND ARBITRATORS ROXBURY PLACE, FULHAM, LONDON SW6. Tel: 01-881 8568 Fax 01-881 4282

TERMS: CASH AND ALL MAJOR CREDIT CARDS SHIPPING FACILITIES AVAILABLE

Close fin  
to race  
disillusio  
Austral

Prince sees  
in forest sci

Sewer digg



## Close finish to race in disillusioned Australia

From Christopher Thomas, Canberra

Australia's general election campaign ground to a close yesterday as two last-minute opinion polls showed Mr Bob Hawke, the Prime Minister, struggling desperately to hang on to power.

The subdued five-week campaign petered out amid more dreary news on the economy, which seems to have entered a recession. Both main contenders appeared exhausted and depressed by the angry responses of a disillusioned electorate.

At least 90 per cent of the 11 million voters will go to the polling stations today, forced by law to make a choice when clearly neither main party has managed to ignite even the dimmest spark of enthusiasm.

Mr Hawke's Labor Party has long since lost its popular appeal and by any normal political logic the Liberal-National Party coalition ought to be heading for a decisive victory. The fact that it has not forged well ahead of Labor is due in large measure to voters' unease about Mr Andrew Peacock, the Liberal leader.

The snappy, ill-tempered Mr Peacock did himself no good this week when he was caught by a television camera calling a journalist a "bastard" for writing an unflattering story. Much of his campaign was a disaster. For a time it was buried in obfuscation as questions were raised about his understanding of economic questions, resulting in impenetrable discussion of economic minutiae.

To many voters, Labor and the Liberals seem almost identical. Labor has certainly moved to the right, although it still does not advocate the cost-cutting, tax-reducing policies that have formed the cornerstone of the Liberal Party's election bid.

There is little doubt that Mr Peacock's days as Liberal leader will be numbered if he loses today. Mr Hawke, too, indicated that he would not stay on as Labor leader if he lost. Even in victory it is not expected that he would see out a full three-year term. It is rumored he would step aside after a year in favour of Mr Paul Keating, the Treasurer.

For all the economic gloom that has tarnished Labor's popularity, Mr Hawke re-

mains the party's greatest asset, even after seven years in power in which the economy has taken a severe beating. Internal party polls show Mr Hawke returning to an unprecedented fourth term in office by a narrow margin, despite being able to offer little hope for decisive action to bring down mortgage rates - the lowering issue of the election campaign - which currently stand at 17 per cent.

Widespread disenchantment with the main parties has opened a unique opportunity to the left-wing Australian Democrats, who have never won a seat in the House of Representatives, even though they boast seven members in the Senate. Mrs Janine Haines, the party leader, hopes to capture at least 10 seats in the 148-member House - enough, perhaps, to hold the balance of power, just as her party sometimes holds it in the Senate.

A Newpoll survey published yesterday gave 41.5 per cent to Labor, 39.5 per cent to the Liberal-National Party coalition, 14 per cent to the Democrats and 5 per cent to others. But a Morgan Gallup poll put the Liberals narrowly ahead of Labor - 42 per cent to 39.5 per cent.

The final outcome depends in large measure on how primary votes given to defeated candidates are redistributed under Australia's preference voting system. Supporters of the Democrats and "Green" contenders are expected to give their preferences overwhelmingly to Labor Party candidates.

The compulsory voting system is assumed to benefit Labor because it mobilizes the big blue-collar vote. The system has been in force since the 1925 election. Failure to vote without good cause is punishable by a fine of \$10.

Officials at the Canberra-based Australian Election Commission say they have heard every imaginable excuse - I was out of town, could not find the polling place, the car broke down, the wife was sick, I had a bad back, the dog got run over. Even death is cited.

Most Australians, however reluctantly, obey the rule and the turnout can reach a stunning 96 per cent.

## Approving laws on the nod in Taiwan



Four senior members of Taiwan's National Assembly snoozing yesterday during a session in Chungshan Hall, just a day after thousands of students ended a week-long protest calling for reform of the country's

geriatric political leadership (Our Foreign Staff writes). The sit-in protest in a central park was prompted by the presidential election by the National Assembly, which is dominated by elderly Nationalist

politicians. Nearly nine out of 10 of the assembly's 752 deputies were elected 43 years ago and need not stand for re-election. The protest, which attracted as many as 6,000 students during the past week, ended

on Thursday when protesters agreed to give President Lee a chance to implement democratic reform. President Lee, who was elected to another six-year term, has promised an emergency conference before July.

## Collor puts his shirt on making the wealthy pay

By Rosemary Righter

Brazil's bloated stock market plunged this week by 50 per cent, as the country's affluent classes absorbed the astonishing news: President Collor de Mello, the man many of them had voted for last December because they did not believe his election rhetoric about making the rich pay for economic reforms, has been as good as his word.

The radicalism of the package unveiled last Friday has been rivaled in Latin America only by Bolivia. In political terms it is still more daring and marks, as Senator Collor promised, a break with the old order which had sustained the disparity between the living standards of rich and poor. It combines heavy state intervention with market liberalization.

The centrepiece is a monetary squeeze: the Government has frozen, for up to 18 months, \$115 billion (\$71.8 billion) of individual and company savings accounts and deposits - removing 70 per cent of liquidity at a stroke. Price controls have been imposed, and the predicted inflation rate for April is down to 15 per cent from this month's 85 per cent.

The penalties on the rich, who had made a good living out of runaway inflation by investing government paper, do not stop there. The new fiscal measures, notably a wealth tax and levies on financial transactions, are the most visible signs. But even more far-reaching are the abolition of government-funded incentives and subsidies for business, and a dramatic liberalization of imports.

Generations of Brazilians have grown rich on the cosy cartel relations between government and business. Subsidies, state contracts, price-fixing arrangements, and corruption have flourished behind some of the world's stiffest protectionist barriers.

The party is over, too, for Brazil's feather-bedded state industries. Senator Collor's package combines economic liberalism with more than a streak of political authoritarianism, nowhere more evident than in his sweeping plans for privatization. Private financial institutions will be obliged to purchase stakes when they are floated.

The only area, an important one, where there are doubts whether the Government has been radical enough concerns public spending. By comparison with Argentina, what is proposed is pretty sweeping. Eleven ministries are to be closed or merged, and thousands of civil servants laid off (although still paid, at reduced rates). Many parastatal agencies are to be closed.

But the package as a whole is bound to create some degree of recession and with it, loss of government revenue. There are bound to be lay-offs in the private sector, suddenly starved of capital - although the Government intends to limit these by threatening companies which are too cavalier about sacking workers with the tax inspectors. The Government is banking on economic liberalization to raise the revenue needed to lift, as it has promised, the living standard of the poor.

President Collor's gamble is that the medicine will work quickly enough on inflation to enable him to boost the money supply, by degrees, by unfreezing part of the frozen assets. The sooner he can do it, the better, since the Government's raid on savings is legally questionable and the value of the frozen accounts is bound to fall.

The medicine will work quickly enough on inflation to enable him to boost the money supply, by degrees, by unfreezing part of the frozen assets. The sooner he can do it, the better, since the Government's raid on savings is legally questionable and the value of the frozen accounts is bound to fall.

Generations of Brazilians have grown rich on the cosy cartel relations between government and business. Subsidies, state contracts, price-fixing arrangements, and corruption have flourished behind some of the world's stiffest protectionist barriers. The party is over, too, for Brazil's feather-bedded state industries. Senator Collor's package combines economic liberalism with more than a streak of political authoritarianism, nowhere more evident than in his sweeping plans for privatization. Private financial institutions will be obliged to purchase stakes when they are floated.



President Collor: Living up to his election rhetoric.

## Aircrew on drink charges

A pilot, who drank 19 rum-and-coke and fell off his bar stool before flying an airliner with 91 passengers aboard, and two of his crew who shared seven jugs of beer, have been charged with operating an aircraft under the influence of alcohol.

Captain Norman Prouse, Mr Robert Kirchner, his copilot, and Mr Joseph Balzer, flight engineer, face a maximum penalty of 15 years in prison if convicted. They have been dismissed by Northwest Airlines and had their licences revoked. They began drinking at 5.30 pm the evening before an early-morning domestic flight on March 8. Court papers allege that Mr Balzer and Mr Kirchner left about 10.30 pm "visibly intoxicated". Mr Prouse stayed until about 11.30 pm and "fell out of his chair and had trouble getting up".

## Rabta claim

Washington (Reuter) - The National Front for the Salvation of Libya, an exiled Libyan opposition group, has accused Colonel Gaddafi of staging a fire that damaged the Rabta chemical plant near Tripoli last week to pre-empt a possible US raid and justify a security crackdown.

## Britons killed

Grenoble (AFP) - Miss Fiona Murphy and Miss Julie Packenham, two English women in their twenties, were killed instantly when they fell over a 2,000 ft cliff after a party on a ski holiday in the French Alps.

## Drug clash

La Paz (AP) - Roberto Suarez Levy, the son of Roberto Suarez Gomez, a jailed cocaine baron, has died after a shoot-out with police in the eastern Bolivian city of Santa Cruz, officials said.

## Gun dealer shot

Brussels (AFP) - Gerald Bull, an American arms dealer and the chairman of Space Research Corp, was shot dead here yesterday as he entered his apartment.

## Ivory banning

Hong Kong (AP) - The Hong Kong Government proposed legislation yesterday to outlaw ivory trade in the colony from July 17.

## Reagan's star quality dims

From Susan Elliott, Washington

Former President Reagan, once dubbed "The Great Communicator," seems to be losing his magic touch.

His once overwhelming popularity has so declined that his predecessor in the White House, Mr Jimmy Carter, a peanut farmer dismissed by critics as a wimp and ousted from office in a stunning defeat by Mr Reagan 10 years ago, has taken the edge in recent public ratings.

"Carter edges Reagan in public esteem," *The Wall Street Journal* announced on its front page. The poll by the conservative newspaper found: "The Georgian is viewed positively by 45 per cent, almost the same as Reagan's rating, but Reagan has appreciably higher negatives."

Further puncturing the Reagan myth, national television this week showed almost eight hours of videotaped testimony by Mr Reagan in the latest Iran-Contra trial. Appearing greyer, markedly older and suffering from lapses of memory, experienced Reagan watchers sadly concluded that their star had dimmed.

The imposing frame of Mr Reagan, who was a defence witness for Mr John Poindexter, the former White House security adviser accused of lying to Congress about the worst political scan-

dal of the Reagan era, looked smaller than in real life as he sat under the flat courtroom lights.

Gone was the Hollywood-style stature that combined with his avuncular charm. "Trapped in that witness stand, Reagan seemed humbled, like King Kong brought into Manhattan, or ET dressed up for Halloween," wrote a *Washington Post* columnist.

The *New York Times* described Mr Reagan as looking "more like a retired real estate salesman or a small-town druggist (village shop owner) than a retired President".

National network television showed the full seven hours and 40 minutes of Mr Reagan's testimony over two days. The latest Reagan television appearance took many viewers aback. Mr Reagan's stumbling performance - he said the equivalent of "I don't remember" 150 times - reinforced perceptions that he was never in control as President or was avoiding the truth.

All this, 15 months into Mr Reagan's retirement, has further tarnished his image. The shine first dimmed amid accusations of greed over his acceptance of a \$2 million (\$125 million) fee from a Japanese firm for a speaking tour of Japan last year and has never fully recovered.

## Plea to rescue Quebec accord

From John Best, Ottawa

Mr Brian Mulroney, the Canadian Prime Minister, has warned the country that it faces a "critical juncture" in its history, as he tries to ward off a constitutional crisis.

Mr Mulroney's televised address to the nation on Thursday night was an attempt to mobilize support for the beleaguered Meech Lake accord, a plan aimed at bringing French-speaking Quebec province into the Canadian Constitution.

Clearly worried that the accord is in danger, Mr Mulroney said: "We are at a critical juncture in our history. The decisions we make in the next 90 days will profoundly affect our lives."

Indications yesterday were that he had succeeded in easing some of the tensions over the accord, which will die unless ratified by all 10 provinces by June 23.

But the fate of the plan to heal the constitutional rift between French and English Canada hangs in the balance. Two provinces, New Brunswick and Manitoba, have yet to ratify the accord and a third, Newfoundland, is threatening to withdraw its earlier approval.

The tensions stem from Quebec's insistence that the accord - named after a resort near Ottawa where it was hammered out by Mr Mulroney and the provincial premiers - be adopted as a "distinct society" within Canada. The dissenting provinces object to this and many other provisions. They are also unhappy with numerous omissions, and vow to kill the accord unless their concerns are dealt with.

Earlier on Thursday Mr Clyde Wells, the Premier of Newfoundland, introduced a motion in the provincial legislature to rescind Newfoundland's ratification of the accord. If his motion is passed, it will almost certainly finish Meech Lake.

Mr Mulroney drew praise from premiers for the one concrete measure he announced. His Conservative Government will introduce in the Commons next week a resolution offering a possible way out of the dilemma.

This resolution addresses women's rights, aboriginal rights, minority language rights, regional disparities and other issues not covered by the Meech Lake agreement.

Quebec, whose 6.5 million inhabitants account for a quarter of the national population, has repeatedly warned that it will have to re-examine its place in the Canadian Confederation if Meech Lake is not adopted.

Quebec's constitutional isolation dates from 1982, when it refused to accept the formula by which Canada's Constitution was finally brought home from Britain, where it had resided since Canada was formed in 1867.

## Prince sees hope in forest scheme

From Alan Hamilton, Douala, Cameroon

The greatest environmental challenge of the next 20 years would be to reconcile conservation and development, the Prince of Wales said yesterday on a visit to the Korup rainforest project here.

Korup, where the Cameroon Government and the World Wide Fund for Nature, assisted by British overseas aid funding, are protecting 450 square miles of forest, was a highly regarded example that the world would be able to follow, the Prince said. The forest is one of the most diverse in the world, with more than 400 species of trees, and several hitherto undiscovered plant species.

The Prince described the Korup project as "a remarkable example of what can be achieved if a large number of people work together to create a sustainable system".

In his speech at a dinner given by President Biya at the start of the two-day visit, the Prince had spoken of "the priceless heritage" of Korup. Under the project a national park has been created with the forest in the centre, and a surrounding area in which it is hoped to manage controlled timber felling, hunting, agriculture and tourism which will support the local population and contribute to the economy. About 750 people live within the protected forest, and the project managers are trying to encourage them to settle on its edge by providing roads, clinics and schools.

There is, however, considerable controversy over what are soon as indiscriminate logging operations in the area, which is set in the remote Cameroon highlands. After a 30-minute helicopter flight and a drive along dusty forest tracks, the Prince walked into the forest over a dizzy suspension footbridge 360 ft long and 50 ft high, built by British volunteers. He took a 30-minute walk on forest tracks accompanied by Dr Steven Gartlan, scientific adviser on the project.

Later the Prince flew to Tunisia for a private visit, the Princess having earlier returned home.

forest in the centre, and a surrounding area in which it is hoped to manage controlled timber felling, hunting, agriculture and tourism which will support the local population and contribute to the economy. About 750 people live within the protected forest, and the project managers are trying to encourage them to settle on its edge by providing roads, clinics and schools.

There is, however, considerable controversy over what are soon as indiscriminate logging operations in the area, which is set in the remote Cameroon highlands. After a 30-minute helicopter flight and a drive along dusty forest tracks, the Prince walked into the forest over a dizzy suspension footbridge 360 ft long and 50 ft high, built by British volunteers. He took a 30-minute walk on forest tracks accompanied by Dr Steven Gartlan, scientific adviser on the project.

Later the Prince flew to Tunisia for a private visit, the Princess having earlier returned home.

## Sewer diggers stumble on Cheops temple

From Christopher Walker, Cairo

American-financed sewer workers, digging close to the pyramids, have discovered remains of the valley temple built by the pharaoh Cheops for his funeral some 4,600 years ago.

Experts have confirmed that the discovery, at Giza on the outskirts of Cairo, is the remains of the spot where Cheops' ritual journey to eternity began, before he was entombed in a red granite sarcophagus in his pyramid, the largest ever built.

Egyptologists claimed yesterday that the find was one of the most significant in the area since 1954, when two well-preserved wooden funerary boats were discovered buried just south of Cheops' Great Pyramid.

The pyramid and the boats form some of the few vestiges of Cheops' 23-year reign.

The experts said that the newly uncovered temple in the village of Nazlet es-Samman at the foot of Giza plateau, was expected to lead to important clues about Cheops' life and his reign, which ended in 2528 BC and remains one of the great mysteries of the pharaonic era.

Mr Zahi Hawass, the Egyptian Antiquities Organization's director-

general of the pyramids area, said: "I would rather find rocks in their original place than a cache of gold or statues that had been moved."

"With what we are finding now, we can piece together Cheops' history and reconstruct how this part of the pyramids area would have looked," he explained.

Work on the sewage project in the village facing the Sphinx, itself threatened by rising ground water, began last year. Egyptian experts were assigned to monitor progress on the sewage project because of the high probability of finding antiquities in the area.

The Egyptologists were alerted early this month when workers began uncovering large granite and limestone blocks, a flint knife belonging to an ancient workman, Roman brick walls and other relics.

By the middle of this month more remains were being unearthed, including a 59 ft long row of basalt rocks identified by the experts as the flooring for Cheops' valley temple. Basalt was an expensive stone, difficult to carve, and was reserved solely for royal use.

The discovery, certain to prove a

major new tourist attraction, lies 13 ft below street level and is part-covered with sinking sewage.

Only a few stones of the causeway from the valley temple, to which the pharaoh's body would have been brought by water for ceremonies followed by carriage up the causeway to the mortuary temple at the base of the pyramid, remain on the plateau itself.

Rescuing the find is proving difficult, as the archeologists have to contend with angry villagers worried that antiquities officials might force them to evacuate their homes.

Engineers are now pumping out foul water from the drainage ditch where the temple flooring lies.

Egyptologists claim that the find confirmed theories about the layout of the Giza plateau during the 70-year period in which Cheops, his son Chephren, and grandson Mycerinus built their three pyramids and monuments near by. The description of early travellers to the area provided valuable hints to where Cheops' temple might eventually be found.

In the fifth century BC, the Greek historian Herodotus wrote that he saw Cheops' causeway, covered and decorated with carved animal scenes.

The German scholar Lepsius said that only traces of the ruined causeway remained by the early 1840s.

Mrs Alan Samuel, chief antiquities inspector for the Giza plateau, which is at the centre of a fiercely contested improvement project being advocated by the Egyptian Government, said that the discovery supported Lepsius's accounts.

"Pyramid experts can now stand in the village and trace the route of the causeway to the Great Pyramid," she said. "Unlike the straight path to the pyramid of Cheops' son, it is now clear that ancient priests carrying Cheops' body had to wind their way around two curves to reach the mortuary temple."

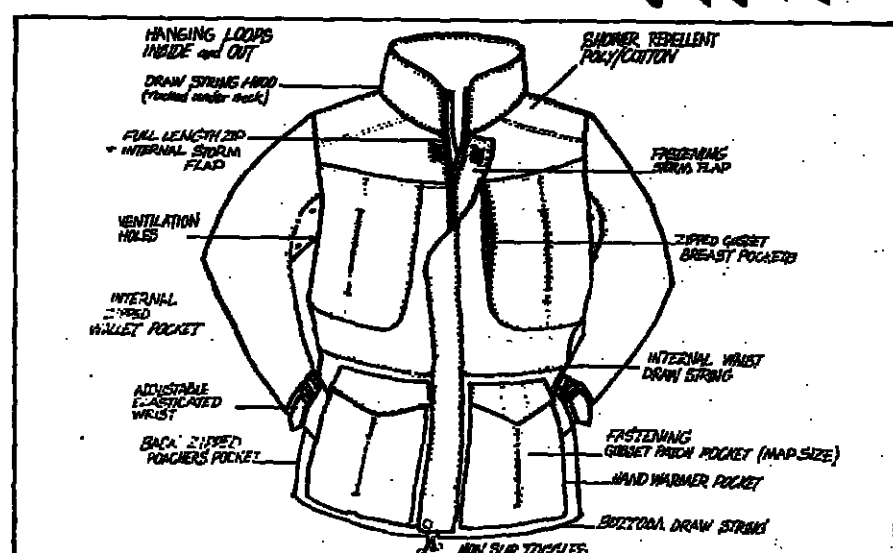
The journey to eternity began in the valley temple where the pharaoh's body was taken for ritual purification, and perhaps embalming. For the final rituals, it was carried up the long causeway to a mortuary temple next to the pyramid.

The Giza pyramids and the structures around them are precisely planned and executed as an elaborate system of rites for the dead. But their exact roles in the death and resurrection of the pharaohs are still the subject of intense debate.

## FREEDOM JACKET

Please peruse our line drawing with care. Only this stylish jacket has so many features at

£19.95



We renamed this exceptionally lightweight, wind proof, rain repellent jacket "Freedom", because of the clever cut and use of double back pleats over the shoulder and waist allowing unrestricted freedom of movement, even over thick jumpers. The outer layer is fine textured poly-cotton, with all its benefits of being hard wearing, machine washable and comfortable, combined with a backing of acrylic for robustness, extra repellent properties and warmth, the jacket lining is smooth and light 100% nylon. Long enough in length to cover one's bottom. Personally recommended for walking on bright, blustery days (ideal for Spring), or activities such as golf, travelling and holidays, certainly smart enough to go to town!

Sizes: S(36-38) M(40-42) L(44-46) XL(48-50)  
Colours: Stone, Dark Blue, Olive Grey, Petrol (green/yellow)  
65% Polyester 35% Cotton, backing 100% Acrylic, lining 100% Nylon

Please send me (indicate quantity, size & colour)

CT S M L XL £19.95 each

Stone Dark Blue Olive Grey Petrol

I enclose my cheque/PO for £19.95

or charge my Access/Visa card no

exp. date \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_ Address \_\_\_\_\_

Pcode \_\_\_\_\_ Signature \_\_\_\_\_

Send to: Dept CT Town & Country Manner Ltd, Penwith Estate, Penrith, Cumbria CA11 9EQ

0768 899111 or Fax 0768 899222 to place your credit card order. 24 hours. We also dispatch your order by return first class - allow 28 days for delivery. \*Subject to credit check. If not delighted, return for full refund.



# East Europe hunts for the thinking man's diplomat

From Roger Boyes  
Warsaw

They have removed the Lenin bust from the conference hall of the Polish Foreign Ministry, but the diplomatic service is still dominated by communists (or social democrats as they now call themselves) working the cocktail circuit on behalf of the Solidarity Government.

But now, more than ever, the democratic East European states need a new breed of diplomats to implement fresh foreign policies, and the time has come for a purge of the old school.

Britain has promised to help the Poles in training embryo ambassadors by offering courses in multilateral diplomacy. The French are willing to let Polish trainees work in their consulates. In Bulgaria there is talk of a charm school to teach Foreign Ministry clerks how to smile rather than grunt. But the first step is to

extract communist-aligned ambassadors: this is a revolution from the top.

Czechoslovakia has replaced almost 30 ambassadors, thanks to the efforts of Mr Jiri Dienstbier, the new Foreign Minister. He was a Czech television correspondent in Washington at the time of the 1968 Warsaw Pact invasion. Then, courtesy of Brezhnev, he became a night porter, a truck loader and, until his appointment as minister, a boiler stoker.

He has appointed Ms Rita Kilmova, a fellow dissident and a signatory of Charter 77, as ambassador to Washington, and the son of Rudolf Slansky, the Czechoslovak Communist Party leader executed in the 1950s, as ambassador to Moscow.

Romanian ambassadors are being summoned home and are being replaced either by uncomfortable members of the Salvation Front or by poets, or both. Even fast learners, like Ion

Tesu, ambassador to Warsaw, are being purged. Mr Tesu, a passionate supporter of Ceausescu, became a passionate opponent only three days after the revolution last Christmas. He flashed V-for-victory signs on Polish television, but to no avail.

In Hungary, the opposition groups insisted that all diplomatic posts be frozen until after the elections on Sunday. The Hungarian Diplomats' Union, a highly professional body, protested saying that the non-communists wanted to politicize the service.

This balance between political acceptability and professional competence is being most actively sought by Mr Krzysztof Skubiszewski, the Polish Foreign Minister and a professor of international law.

That is why his purge — of 19 ambassadors — is only just about to be launched, seven months after the Solidarity-led Government came to power. He told his

diplomats at the outset that he did not care about their party cards: he demanded only competence and loyalty. So far competence is the main problem.

Communist party institutes provided the bulk of diplomats' training and linguistic skills, which stressed the learning of the Russian language. "In the mission in Greece nobody speaks Greek," claimed a diplomat in a weekly magazine. "In Malmo nobody speaks Swedish. When the Foreign Ministry decided to streamline embassies in the 1980s it withdrew the only Hungarian speaker from the Polish Embassy in Budapest. As far as I know only about four out of every 20 Polish diplomats abroad speak any foreign language at all."

The foreign services in all East European countries — which were dictated by the Politburo — virtually became shelters for disgraced political figures. The general of the secret police, implicated

in the murder of Father Jerzy Popieluszko, the Solidarity priest, was sent as chargé d'affaires to Albania. Other ousted hardliners were sent to Libya and Syria while displaced liberal communists were appointed trade attachés in Nigeria and Finland.

In Poland, they are known as "parachuters", guaranteed a soft landing. Lower down, idle sons of Politburo or Central Committee members were given undemanding diplomatic jobs and thus the opportunity to make a few dollars.

Although the salary of a diplomat is low when at home, he receives a monthly allowance of between \$1,000 (\$625) and \$3,000 when posted abroad. There are no allowances for entertainment or school fees, but the salary is still princely, and well above that of the Prime Minister.

Polish diplomats scrimp and save, rarely attending dinner parties since they would then have to give one in return. Most of the

socializing is done at cocktail parties since the diplomat can stock up with canapés.

The most sought-after posting is still Moscow since the diplomat can regularly return home and smuggle goods bought on the Soviet black market. The best deals involve cars — buying at diplomatic discounts and reselling in the Middle East.

As Eastern Europe charts out a new course, this self-serving breed of diplomat has become a liability.

Until 1989, all foreign policy had to be co-ordinated with Moscow. For its representatives on international organizations, the alphabet saved any embarrassing divergences — the Czechs, Poles, Hungarians and Romanians simply watched how Belorussia voted and followed suit.

Now, however, the normal consultation channels have collapsed — witness the divergence of opinions at the latest Warsaw Pact foreign ministers conference in

Prague — and at best, there is only telephone contact between Edward Shevardnadze, the Soviet Foreign Minister, and his counterparts in the Pact.

Last month Poland embarked on a diplomatic offensive in the West to apply pressure on Herr Helmut Kohl, the West German Chancellor, with barely a backward glance at Moscow.

Moreover the Poles, Czechoslovaks and Hungarians want a united Germany to stay in Nato, while the Soviet Union does not. It is a new age of old-fashioned European diplomacy and the East Europeans, for the first time in 50 years, need diplomats who can think on their feet.

A group of Hungarian diplomats is taking this view literally and has signed up for dancing lessons, looking forward, perhaps, to the ultimate reunification of the Austro-Hungarian Empire and the restoration of the old imperial court.

## Unity hope slows flood of refugees from East

From Ian Murray, Bonn

The number of East Germans moving west to settle dropped yesterday to just a quarter of the level it reached before last Sunday's elections, showing that hopes of early reunification are now stopping the damaging exodus.

The number registering over the day was just 706, compared with an average of about 2,800 last week.

On Thursday the number fell below 1,000 for the first time since last July, with just 931 registering. The figure on Wednesday had been 1,156 and the previous day 1,580, so the downward trend is continuing, to the relief of Herr Helmut Kohl, the Chancellor, and of the *Länder*, which have been struggling to accommodate the 400,000 who have come out since the Wall opened in November.

The Federal Government is now considering prosecuting Bremen and Saarland for refusing to take their allotted share of these new settlers. Saarland — where Herr Oskar Lafontaine, the Social Democratic Party candidate-elect for Chancellor, is Prime Minister — has taken only 1.3 per cent instead of the 2.5 per cent it was meant to.

Bremen, which also has a Social Democratic government, has accepted 1.8 per cent instead of the 1.3 per cent it was required to, but it has now closed its reception centres ahead of a government decision to do so from July 1.

Stopping the exodus is the most important immediate result of the elections, but with the lengthy process of forming a government capable of negotiating reunification, it must be an open question how long East Germans are prepared to wait. Herr Kohl has now suggested that reunification may not happen until some time in 1992, even if it is possible to introduce currency union by July 1.

The difficulties of forming the coalition are straining the

Bonn coalition, while the three parties of the East German Alliance for Germany, formed by the Chancellor, are increasingly at odds.

One of them may well now have to drop out if there is to be any chance of forming a grand coalition — and without a grand coalition it will not be possible to assemble a large enough majority to pass the constitutional changes required for reunification.

The problem centres on the need to bring the Social Democrats into government. Although they won only 21.84 per cent of the vote, compared with 48.14 per cent for the three Alliance parties, it will not be possible to pass constitutional amendments without the support of their 87 members in the Volkskammer.

Herr Kohl — although he has excluded the Social Democrats in the West from consultations about reunification — does urgently want the Social Democrats in the East to join a grand coalition so that the necessary legislation can be rushed through. In the involved horse-trading this requires, new strains are beginning to emerge in the West German coalition.

At the heart of the Chancellor's difficulties is the German Social Union (DSU), which won 6.32 per cent of the vote and 25 seats in the new Volkskammer and which is closely linked to the Christian Social Union (CSU), the Bavarian sister party of Herr Kohl's Christian Democrats (CDU).

The DSU has already said it will stand as a national party in a united Germany. The party sees itself as to the right of the Christian Democrats. Its right-wing leanings, however, are too much for the Social Democrats in the East, who refuse to consider joining a coalition which includes it. With his eye on the goal of unity, Herr Kohl is trying to ease the DSU out so that the Social Democrats will join.

## Coming down to earth



Workmen guiding the Goddess of Victory down to earth from the top of the Brandenburg Gate for repairs yesterday.

The statue was damaged by revellers who climbed it during the first New Year's Eve celebrations to be held at the Gate after its reopening. It needs restoration work costing more than £330,000 (Anne McElvoy writes from East Berlin).

Although the gate stands in East German territory, West Germany is taking over the cost of restoration, which will be carried out in public view in the Transport Museum of West Berlin. The four horses surrounding the statue are also being repaired. Precision lifting equipment is being used to prevent further

damage to the figures but the entire operation depends on the weather.

While the statue is down the East Germans will take the opportunity of blasting away the fortified wall, 18 inches thick and constructed to withstand tanks, behind the Gate. Experts had warned that the goddess was too fragile to withstand the shock.

The statue will be put back on top of the Gate later in the year, but facing the West. It was turned round from its original position by the East Germans in the 1950s.

A mass of specially constructed light scaffolding now covers the entire edifice, with teams of building workers drafted in to help in the renovation work.

## Muscovites alarmed by capitalism

From Mary Dejevsky, Moscow

President Gorbachev may have been preoccupied all week with the situation in Lithuania, but Muscovites have been concentrating their energies on another application of their President's newly acquired power: the expected — and much-feared — decrees on economic and monetary reform foreshadowed in his inaugural address.

These — it is anticipated — could push the Soviet Union on to the fast track of capitalist development from a standing start of near-bankruptcy, a prospect widely greeted more as a threat than a promise.

The semi-official news agency, Interfax, has published a series of items, from its interview with Mr Gorbachev's chief economic adviser, Dr Nikolai Petrakov, to reformist parliamentary deputies, suggesting that as many as 17 separate legislative orders are ready for immediate promulgation and that the measures will mark a clean break with the cobbled-together socialism of the past.

The proposed legislation has been compiled by Mr Leonid Abalkin, the leading economist and deputy Prime Minister. It is said to deal with such diverse subjects as the full convertibility of the rouble, new wholesale prices and the withdrawal of state agencies from most commercial activity.

Interfax said the new measures would become effective from July 1. Whether they would be announced in advance is a question of extreme sensitivity because of public trepidation about anything to do with price reform and food supplies.

Speculation about urgent and drastic economic measures has been reinforced by information published in the new — and well-connected — weekly journal *Kommersant*.

An anonymous commentator said 20 new measures were being drafted for completion by May 1.

It said that a new commission had been set up under the chairmanship of Mr

Nikolai Ryzhkov, the Prime Minister, which was to prepare a report by April 10 on the transition to a "planned-market economy" and draft the relevant legislation.

The areas of new legislation reported by *Kommersant* includes Bills on "freedom of economic activity and enterprise development", "price reform", "principles of anti-monopoly legislation", "foreign investment in the USSR", "indexation of incomes and consumer prices", "banking" and "the customs system".

*Kommersant* suggested that there would also be parliamentary decrees on "the organization of food distribution in market conditions", and "social security for poor citizens during the transition to market relations", as well as government decrees on tax inspection, credit reform, the creation of a bond market, the introduction of a single conversion rate for the rouble, and new wholesale prices for agricultural and industrial raw materials.

Taken together, this legislation would add up to a comprehensive restructuring of the whole Soviet economy. Without the spur of presidential decrees, however, it is unlikely either to be implemented or even passed by the Supreme Soviet, which had difficulty enough with the half-hearted Bills on property ownership and land use.

April 1, May 1, June 1 and July 1 are all being bandied about as possible dates for the reforms to be unleashed on an apprehensive population. The so-called "Polish variant" — overnight price increases coupled with currency convertibility — is discussed in hushed tones by academics at their seminars and in the Moscow Metro by commuters.

Last week the "Polish variant" was brought a step closer when it received suddenly favourable coverage in the Soviet media. Long-standing foreign residents of Moscow insist that Russians are better off now than they were 10 years ago. The problem for the leadership is that people do not feel better off.

● VIENNA: Despite Mr Gorbachev's drive for self-sufficiency, the Soviet Union has agreed to buy billions of dollars of US grain in a sign that Moscow expects to depend on huge food imports for years (Reuters reports).

Soviet and US negotiators this week unveiled a tentative agreement, hammered out here this week, that calls on Moscow to buy at least 10 million tonnes of United States wheat, corn and soy products every year for five years.

The accord means minimum United States sales of about \$6.5 billion (£5 billion) over five years.

Bear baiting, page 10



Mr Gorbachev: Expected to issue new decrees.

## Talks on Nato urged

By Michael Evans, Defence Correspondent

All Nato troops stationed in Germany should be included in future arms control negotiations, Herr Hans-Dietrich Genscher, the West German Foreign Minister, said yesterday.

At present the Conventional Forces in Europe (CFE) talks in Vienna only envisage cuts in Soviet and American troop strengths to 195,000 each in Central Europe.

But Herr Genscher said that "CFE" negotiations should follow immediately after agreement had been reached in the present talks — expected by the end of this year — and they should embrace all troops. Herr Genscher, addressing the nine-nation Western European Union in Luxembourg, was echoing similar demands made by Moscow.

The Soviet Union, however, has been suggesting a ceiling on all troops during the present CFE negotiations. Although not formally tabling such a proposal, Moscow negotiators have made it clear they would like a limit of 700,000-750,000 on each side.

Herr Genscher said European countries which had foreign troops stationed on German territory should be included in the second round. This would include, among others, both Germanies.

"Without decisive steps towards disarmament, there will be no European unity and no German unity," he said.

Negotiations on Vienna part two must follow on from part one without a break.

Nato governments have rejected Moscow's attempt to include all stationed forces in the cuts now being negotiated, although it is recognized that certain manpower reductions inevitably will follow the withdrawal of tank and artillery units, to meet the agreed limits on armaments in Europe.

Stationed in Germany at present are 239,200 US forces, 69,700 British, 5,700 Dutch, 52,700 French, 7,100 Canadian and 26,600 Belgian.

The West German Foreign Minister said the first agreement on conventional arms cuts also opened "the road for negotiations about short-range nuclear missiles and atomic artillery".

In May last year, Nato governments agreed that negotiations on "partial" cuts in the short-range Lance nuclear missile systems could begin once implementation of a conventional arms treaty was "underway". It was also decided to leave the decision on whether to modernize Lance until 1992.

But yesterday Herr Genscher asked: "What function will these weapon systems have in the future?"

Herr Genscher also told the Western European Union that the 35-nation Conference on Security and Co-operation in Europe — "a major source of stability" — should be given a higher profile. He proposed a permanent council of foreign ministers of its 35 member

states be formed to meet regularly to discuss European security matters. The conference consists of the United States, Canada and all European nations, except Albania.

Mr Krzysztof Skubiszewski, the Polish Foreign Minister, attended yesterday's meeting.

● Berlin powers: A major issue at the two-plus-four talks expected early next month will be how to do away with the remnants of supreme authority which still rest with the victorious powers (writes Michael Knipe).

A whole series of mechanisms exist, based on occupation rights, that rest supreme power with the four wartime allies, including the final definition of state borders, control of air corridors, the power to veto legislation and the stationing of troops in Berlin.

The Western powers agree that a line has to be drawn under such post-war arrangements so that a united Germany can be fully sovereign.

The question remains how this can be done, and there is some concern that Moscow might block the process.

At the heart of the problem is the unanimity required of the four victorious powers. To some extent they find themselves hoist with their own petard. The Quadrilateral Agreement, which the four powers signed in 1971, set aside the fundamental legal differences between the two sides to establish a *modus vivendi* over Berlin.

Leading article, page 11

## Spectre of Stasi over new MPs

From Anne McElvoy, East Berlin

Herr Hans-Jürgen Joseph, East Germany's Prosecutor-General, yesterday rejected demands that the files of all 400 newly-elected East German MPs should be opened to public scrutiny after allegations that up to 30 of them may have worked for the Stasi secret police.

He said that the move, demanded by the commission charged with the dissolution of the Stasi, would be unconstitutional until requested by a majority in the Volkskammer (parliament) and that it was the duty of the individual parties to examine the past of their politicians.

Herr Lothar de Maizière, the Christian Democratic leader, has said that he is prepared to stand for the post of Prime Minister, despite accusations that he worked for the Stasi as a lawyer.

His decision defies the recommendation of Herr Manfred Stolpe, the head of the East Berlin Protestant Church, and many others in the victorious conservative Alliance for Germany, who believe that Herr de Maizière should forgo the office as long as there are suspicions about his past.

Herr de Maizière said yesterday that claims that he had signed a commitment to work for the Stasi, and alleged payments from it, were unfounded.

The country's fledgling Parliament has not even con-

vened for its first session before the spectre of the Stasi past is casting a shadow over its new democratic image.

This is scarcely surprising as the highly professional secret service had 80,000 full-time workers and over 100,000 part-timers on its books which, in a country of 12 million adults, means that most had some contact with its tentacles at one time or another.

Because the Stasi enjoyed the status of a ministry, other organizations, such as the State Travel Bureau and sports clubs, had to provide information if it could be proved that this was in the interests of state security.

In the eyes of Herr Erich Mielke, who was head of the organization, just about everything was.

One brave psychology professor at the East Berlin Humboldt University has started an experiment to test reactions to the Stasi phenomenon. On one notice board in his department he has hung out the names of those students who worked for the Stasi, on the facing wall the names of those who spied on both boards. That is the lesson facing the rest of the country.

## Swedish military watch

From Christopher Mosey, Stockholm

Sweden has increased its military preparedness as a result of the tense situation in Lithuania, the Defence Ministry said here yesterday. It said the armed forces were monitoring Soviet troop movements in all three Baltic states.

Major-General Bertil Osterdahl, head of Sweden's Western Military Area, said: "There is an abnormal level of military activity in the Baltic states just now."

On the Swedish holiday island of Gotland, 120 miles from the coast of Lithuania, preparations are being made for a Dunkirk-style evacuation of refugees expected to flee in small boats from the republic in the event of Soviet military intervention.

Mr Hans Linder, the island's civil defence chief, said: "We are following developments with interest. We have had talks with all the authori-

ties involved and are ready to act quickly if there is an exodus of refugees. We will go out with Swedish boats to meet them, if they come."

However, the Swedish Air Force is reporting increased vigilance by Soviet patrol boats off Lithuania, and it is questionable how many refugees would reach the Swedish armada. Refugees who did reach Gotland would be assured of accommodation. The island hosts 400,000 tourists from the mainland each summer, but is generally deserted in winter.

The Government is under pressure from Baltic exiles living here to recognize Lithuanian independence. Mr Klemens Gumauskas, chairman of the principal Lithuanian exile organization, called for Mr Ingvar Carlsson, the Prime Minister, to "clarify" Swedish policy towards the

Baltic states. "If one is realistic, one shouldn't expect too much," Mr Gumauskas said. "Sweden recognized with indecent haste the Soviet occupation of the Baltic countries."

All the main political parties back Mr Carlsson's cautious approach, except the Greens, who are demanding that Sweden recognize Lithuania as independent.

Mr Carl Bildt, the Conservative Party leader, who recently visited the Baltic states, has condemned the Government for doing too little and called for it to send a "permanent emissary" to Lithuania.

Mr Pierre Schori, Foreign Minister Permanent Under-Secretary, to visit Vilnius next month as head of a Swedish "cultural delegation". Mr Schori yesterday defended Swedish policy.

Election S  
to delive  
Kadar he  
final blo

The party  
line-up in  
Hungary



# Election set to deliver Kadar heirs a final blow

From Ernest Beck, Budapest

Four decades of Communist domination will come to an official end tomorrow in Hungary when 7.5 million voters go to the polls in the country's first free multi-party elections in more than 40 years.

Hungary, Eastern Europe's pioneer reformer, approved a democratic constitution last October and the one-party state has been slowly dismantled over the past year.

This will be the first chance for Hungarians to have a direct say in setting the nation's political agenda and to choose leaders free since the Communist Party agreed to relinquish its monopoly hold on power in 1988.

Opposition parties are hoping the vote will deal the death blow to the remnants of communism, embodied in the reformist Socialist Party and its hardline Marxist rival, the Hungarian Socialist Workers' Party, which were formed when the Communist Party split last October.

Recent polls indicate that the Socialists will take 10.7 per cent of the vote and the hardline rump of the old communists less than 5 per cent, a humiliating defeat for the people who wielded power over the nation for more than four decades.

Opinion poll figures for the two leading parties in the race, released yesterday, showed the liberal Alliance of Free Democrats and the centre-right Hungarian Democratic Forum almost neck and neck on 21.4 and 20.9 per cent respectively. The right-wing Smallholders Party was third on 15.4 per cent.

However, as campaigning came to a close Mr Imre Pozsgay, the once popular Socialist Party leader, put a brave face on the impending electoral rebuke. "We are well aware that left-wing ideas and democratic socialism have been compromised by Stalinist practices, but we have nothing to do with this," he said, repeating the party line that it was the Socialists who opened the way to democracy.

Although Mr Pozsgay said he believed the Socialists might be placed fourth among 25 parties putting up candidates, most opposition parties including the Democratic Forum and the Alliance of Free Democrats, have ruled out any participation in a new government by former Socialist ministers.

Dr Jozsef Antall, the president of the Democratic Forum, yesterday appeared confident his party will gain a clear majority in the first

round of voting by attracting voters in all regions. "We are ready to help complete a political and spiritual transformation in all of Hungary from the capital to the countryside."

The Forum's appeal to nationalist sentiment and "Christian values" may be helped by the violent clashes in Transylvania between ethnic Hungarians and Romanians as the party was an early champion of minority rights for Hungarians living abroad.

Mr Peter Tulgessy, a leader of the Free Democrats, predicted that the clashes could add up to 4 per cent to the Forum's tally.

A dark horse in the elections is the slightly erratic Smallholders' Party, which advocates a radical land reform programme to return all property confiscated by the Communists and to privatize farming.

It shares philosophical ground with the Forum and the Free Democrats on foreign policy - including a swift withdrawal of Soviet forces and Hungary pulling out of the Warsaw Pact - but no party has yet come to grips with its land proposals.

However, last week Dr Antall hinted that the Smallholders were ready to compromise with the Forum, opening the way for a centre-right coalition with Dr Antall as Prime Minister.

It is no surprise that the opposition parties born in the climate of freedom of the past two years are the obvious choices of most Hungarians.

Although the "soft communism" of the late Kadar years allowed for some private market initiative and relative freedom to travel, the mechanism of repression and censorship remained intact. Books were banned, dissidents were harassed and real economic reforms were blocked by the presence of party apparatchiks running the large state firms, most now bankrupt.

It was, in fact, the failed economic policies of the party which eventually forced the reformist wing, led by Mr Pozsgay and Mr Miklos Nemeth, the Prime Minister, to push for a multi-party system as a way to attract massive Western aid.

All parties except the hardline Socialist Workers' Party favour a quick return to capitalism, a free market system and respect for private property. Economic restructuring will be a priority for the government which emerges tomorrow.

## Row deepens over Romania's Hungarians



Thousands of Romanian protesters on the march in Targa Mures yesterday as they demand an end to alleged privileges enjoyed by the Hungarian minority.

### Budapest steps up criticism

From Michael Binyon, Budapest

Hungary yesterday sharply stepped up its attacks on Romania, denouncing Bucharest for tolerating pogroms and parties which advocate genocide, and accusing the Government of the same dictatorial behaviour as former President Ceausescu.

Mr Imre Szokai, a Deputy Foreign Minister, said Romania had turned a deaf ear to all Hungary's calls for talks and dialogue. He said Mr Petre Roman, the Romanian Prime Minister, had not made his promised telephone call to Mr Miklos Nemeth, his Hungarian counterpart. The Romanian press had printed groundless stories of Hungarian troop movements without any official attempt to contact the Defence Ministry here.

Mr Szokai poured scorn on reports of an agreement to allow ethnic Hungarians to study in their own language. He said Romania had instead obstructed the importing of Hungarian books.

"It is with sorrow that we see the same attitudes shown as under Ceausescu, the same expressions," The Romanians had issued statements "whose style does not reflect a constructive approach".

He compared the situation in Transylvania to that of Nagorno-Karabakh, the enclave disputed by Armenia and Azerbaijan, and gave a warning of tension deliberately created by some Romanian groups to destabilize the situation.

## Not all's well that ends well

From James Bone, New York

A Broadway production of a play written by the late Samuel Beckett for his friend, the Czechoslovak playwright-cum-President Vaclav Havel, has stirred up a controversy because of the happy ending substituted for Beckett's typically gloomy finale.

The play, *Catastrophe*, is showing at the John Houseman Studio Theatre on New York's Theatre Row on West 42nd Street as part of a double bill honouring the new Czechoslovak leader. Beckett wrote the play in 1982 and dedicated it to Mr Havel, then serving a four-and-a-half years prison sentence.

In the original text, a character identified as the Director, helped by his Assistant, is preparing to put a martyr on public display as a sacrifice to the oppressive state.

The dialogue consists entirely of the orders the Director gives to his Assistant and

her responses. "Why the hat?" "To help hide the face." "Why the gown?" "To have him all black." "What has he on underneath?" "His night attire." "Colour?" "Ash."

The play ends with the defeated Protagonist being shown to the crowd, the stage darkening and a spotlight shining on his suffering face. The scene is accompanied by a sound effect of applause.

But in the Broadway version, updated to take account of Mr Havel's rise to high office in a country in which he was long persecuted, the play ends with the Czechoslovak national anthem stirring the Protagonist to unfurl himself to his full height, with his arms raised in triumph.

The theatre's description of the production, which one critic described as "a severe

disappointment", tells the audience that Beckett would "wink" at the changes. But his lawyer and publisher disagree, and yesterday published an irate letter in *The New York Times* asking for the original ending to be restored or for Beckett's name to be dropped from the production.

"The ending and meaning of the play have been totally changed," wrote Mr Martin Garbus and Mr Barney Rosset, Beckett's lawyer and publisher respectively, adding: "He would be appalled."

Beckett, whose plays were banned in Czechoslovakia under the Communist regime, became a hero to the pro-democracy movement there.

One opposition poster showed Beckett gagged and bore the legend: "If Samuel Beckett had been born in Czechoslovakia, we'd still be waiting for Godot." Late last year, as Czechoslovaks won

their fight for democracy, posters outside the Civil Forum headquarters in Prague's Wenceslas Square proclaimed: "Godot is Here". Demonstrators chanted: "Godot has arrived."

Havel himself regards Beckett and the British playwright, Harold Pinter, as his masters. When he first read *Catastrophe* on his release from prison in 1983, he immediately wrote a play in response, called *The Mistake*.

"The two plays added to each other and were supportive of each other," Havel wrote. "I hope by saying that I am not suggesting that I am equal as a playwright to Samuel Beckett."

When Havel heard that Beckett was dying in Paris, he spoke of visiting him once the presidency had been settled. But that was not to be. Two days before his death, Beckett sent Havel a signed manuscript copy of *Catastrophe*.

## Kosovo 'poison' cases on the rise

Belgrade (Reuters) - A mysterious illness struck again in Yugoslavia's Kosovo province yesterday, with ethnic Albanian children reporting sick for a second day amid fears of renewed unrest.

Radio Belgrade said there were new reports of suspected poisoning in four Kosovo towns - Pristina, Vucitrn, Titova Mitrovica and Lipjan - after more than 400 ethnic Albanians suffered stomach cramps, nausea and breathing problems in the town of Podujevo on Thursday.

Tanjung news agency said: "The hospital in the town of Pec was besieged with people claiming they and their relatives had been poisoned."

Ethnic Albanians ran riot in Podujevo on Thursday chanting "You poisoned our children". They assaulted at least 16 Serbs and Montenegrins, stormed police and communist party buildings, broke into houses and harassed drivers and rail passengers.

Radio Belgrade said most of the Serbs and Montenegrins, outnumbered nine to one by ethnic Albanians in Kosovo, had fled Podujevo overnight.

Kosovo was calm yesterday morning, but Thursday's clashes raised fears of a surge in ethnic unrest on the eve of the March 28 anniversary of the Serbian crackdown in Kosovo's autonomy.

Kosovo opposition groups reported 70 new cases of illness in Vucitrn, and the Albanians said the children were victims of mass chemical poisoning. Some doctors suspected food poisoning; others said some children could be feigning illness. "The life of none of those in Pristina Hospital is in danger," Mr Alija Gasi, dean of Pristina medical faculty, told the newspaper *Vecernje Novosti*.

Yugoslavia drew sharp criticism for its Kosovo policy in a report released yesterday by the International Helsinki Federation for Human Rights, which monitors compliance with human rights agreements signed by European countries. It said that the "massive purge" of ethnic Albanians was unacceptable.

### The party line-up in Hungary

The main parties contesting Hungary's election tomorrow include:

**Hungarian Democratic Forum (HDF).** Founded in 1988, has centre-right policies close to West German Christian Democrats, advocating gradual privatization, rural market economy, greater local government and eventual Hungarian neutrality.

**Alliance of Free Democrats (AFD).** Founded in 1988, proposes radical liberalization, rapid restructuring and privatization, faster Soviet troop withdrawal and speedy exit from Warsaw Pact.

**League of Young Democrats (FIDESZ).** Founded 1988, is closely aligned with AFD, but wants more social welfare. Strong "back-to-Europe" programme with full integration into Western Europe.

**Independent Smallholders.** Advocates comprehensive land reform, returning all land confiscated by communists and privatizing agriculture.

**Hungarian Socialist Party (HSP).** Reform wing of former communist party, formed after split last October and constituting majority of present government. Speaks of rebuilding Hungary along Scandinavian socialist lines.

**Hungarian Socialist Workers Party (HSWP).** The rump of the old communist hardliners. Wants modern Marxist state in Hungary, with close links with the Soviet Union.

**Social Democrats and Christian Democrats.** Both reborn "nostalgia parties" similar to West European counterparts.

**Others to watch:** People's Party, Centre-left nationalists revived from 1939; Patriotic Election Coalition. Stronghold of trade unions and organizations unable to form own parties; Agrarian Party. Over-shadowed by the Smallholders. Entrepreneurs Party. New party calling for complete state withdrawal from economic life.

### Glitch could short-circuit democracy

From Michael Binyon, Budapest

A week before tomorrow's Hungarian election, they tested the computers that will monitor the results. Embarrassingly, a third of them did not work. In the old days, a percentage point here or there did not matter. Every-one knew who would win.

But now a faulty circuit could commit the Hungarian Democratic Forum to oblivion, make the Smallholders the big winners, or even give a hefty vote to the old hardliners.

So Muszertechnika, appointed suppliers of a new M386 computer to each constituency, has got technicians in rented helicopters on standby, ready to fly at a moment's notice to any of the 176 constituencies where Hungary's latest technology may show signs of letting democracy down. At the last test, they all worked fine.

The same cannot be said for the phone system. More than 1,000 journalists have arrived here, many direct from Berlin, on the second stop in the Great East European Election Circuit. Their frustration is likely to grow as the phones become progressively worse at each new stop.

But the Hungarians are doing their best to keep the world informed. An election centre, with working phones, bars and television monitors, has been set up in a magnificent pre-war casino, complete with chandeliers, ornate mouldings and marble pillars.

Under communism, the building was the private club of the Minister of the Interior, where the privileged relaxed and plotted against the dissidents - most of whom are now leading the parties standing for election.

Tomorrow the old casino will see Hungary's biggest national gamble in 43 years.

Hungarians are entering the game with zest and confidence. Unlike their neighbours, they seem quite at home in the blizzard of posters, the television harangues, the last-minute predictions and all the trappings of a general election. Years of tentative steps towards democracy have given them a familiarity with free speech.

But even Hungarians must be shocked by the cheek of some of the posters. One shows the fat nape of a departing officer, in familiar KGB olive uniform. "Comrades, it has written in Russian across the top, 'It's the end!' Another has a photo of Brezhnev in his dotage planting a slobbering kiss on an aged and fawning former East German leader, Herr Erich Honecker. By cruel contrast, a young couple beneath it kiss in a romantic celebration of the political spring. "Please make a choice," the League of Young Democrats implore.

There is an overt hankering for the good old days of imperial glory. One poster for the centre-right shows the cross and crown of St Stephen, the old sacred emblem, breaking through the hated red star and Soviet emblem.

It is almost as though Central Europe is being reincarnated here. That is now the obligatory terminology: Eastern Europe, with its Iron Curtain overtones, has been consigned with communism to the rubbish bin of history. One poster showed the bin, brimming over with a statue of Stalin, a party card, posters of Lenin and all the paraphernalia of the last 40 years.

Central Europe conjures up the Habsburgs, Strauss, cream cakes in Viennese coffee-houses, old ladies in flower-pot hats, order, tidiness and essentially Germanic values.

## THE MERCURY CASH TRUST

### Designed for today's financial environment

# 15.2%\* CAR

The Mercury Cash Trust combines a high return with ready access to your money.

#### HIGH INTEREST

A high rate of interest from fixed deposits and money market investments.

#### LOW MINIMUM

Any amount from £1,000 upwards.

#### TAX RECOVERABLE

Any tax to which you are not personally liable can currently be reclaimed in full.

#### EASE OF WITHDRAWAL

Simply complete and return a withdrawal form.

\*Estimated gross Compound Annual Rate (CAR) at the launch price of 100p on 22.3.90 with net income re-invested, for investors able to reclaim tax. This is equivalent to 11.6% CAR for basic-rate taxpayers and is after current charges.

It is a low-risk investment in the form of a unit trust.

Your money will be placed in high-interest fixed deposits and money market investments.

The return on the Trust will vary with interest rates generally. But it will normally be much better than those bank and building society accounts which offer similar ease of withdrawal and low minimum investment.

#### About Mercury

Mercury Asset Management plc is Britain's foremost investment management house with over £30 billion in its care - equivalent to over £500 a head for every man, woman and child in the country. It is part of S.G. Warburg Group, the London-based investment banking group.

Remember that investment values and income from the Trust can fluctuate.

To find out more, call us now on 01-280 2860, or complete and return the coupon.

To: Mercury Fund Managers Ltd  
FREEPOST, London EC4B 4DQ

Please send me full details and an application form for the Mercury Cash Trust.

Surname \_\_\_\_\_ (Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms) Initials \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode \_\_\_\_\_

The Manager, Mercury Fund Managers Ltd (member of IMRO, LAUTRO and UTA) is a subsidiary of Mercury Asset Management plc (member of IMRO).

MERCURY  
ASSET  
MANAGEMENT



# TIMES DIARY

SIMON BARNES

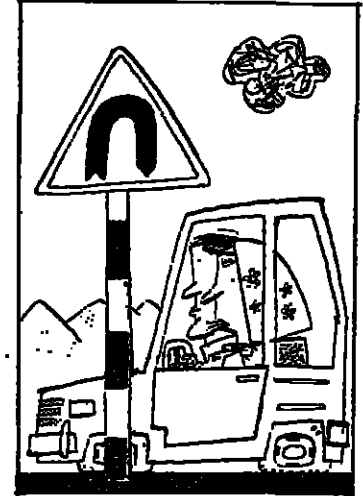
São Paulo

The Brazilian Grand Prix will be staged tomorrow against one of the more bizarre backdrops in international sport. Financial measures of awesome stringency have left everyone — the most poverty-stricken Paulistanos, journalists, hangers-on, even the great Nigel Mansell himself — in a state of shock. Savings have been impounded; exchange rates, official and unofficial, are unfathomable; and to make things even more interesting, you can't actually exchange anything, because there is no local currency to be had for love or travellers' cheques. Meanwhile, as the pampered motor cars of the Formula 1 circus whizzed about with a shanty town visible beyond the boundaries of the track, Mansell was complaining about the \$650 landing fee he had to pay when he arrived in his private jet. "That", he said, "is five hundred more than it costs me to catch a row!" Poor Nigel. You get all kinds of poverty, don't you? The plane was only hired, too, while his hated rival, Ayrton Senna, has just bought a new one.

Al right, a hole in one is a pretty ordinary sporting miracle, but this takes some beating: Margaret Waldron managed it twice, on successive days, at the same hole on the Amelia Island Plantation course in Florida. Furthermore, she is 74 and suffers from "macular degeneration", which gives her dark spots on both eyes. She is, in fact, officially blind. For the long putts, she asks her husband to stand by the hole, and aims at his white golf shoe. Driving, she aims at a spot six feet in front of her and swings through it. On the third day she tried for the hat-trick, but bogeyed the hole. "I missed a 10 foot putt like a dummy," she said.

This column likes to celebrate remarkable women. Isabella Di Giovanni certainly qualifies, being Italy's only convicted female soccer hooligan. She was jailed for a night, given a 100-day suspended sentence and banned from football grounds for three years after being found guilty of assaulting a policeman at the Roman derby match last Sunday. Di Giovanni, aged 21 and a Lazio fan, was one of six people arrested when police invaded the crowd to break up a fight between Lazio and Roma supporters. "It's true," she said in court. "I also threw something at the police. I lost my head. Only a few seconds before, I saw the police beat up a dear friend." Di Giovanni, who affects jeans and black paratrooper boots, stands behind the goal at home and away and is a member of the "Irreducible" faction of supporters, or the unshakables. An Italian paper called her "the Joan of Arc of the Irreducible", claiming that she was "in everyday life sweet and sensitive, but completely transformed by the stadium."

BARRY FANTONI



'Should be crossing the border any minute now'

Robin Sieber writes to me without documentary evidence, but with palpable sincerity, to tell me about another superbly sponsored competition, this one being a soccer league noticed in Dublin in 1983. It is (or was, for aught I know) called The Fat Grace Famous Fried Chicken League of Ireland. And talking of food, I hear of an American jockey who finished third in an eating contest. P.J. Lydon, who rides at Aqueduct in New York and weighs in at 103lb, went to a Manhattan restaurant called Rusty's and ate 25 baby back ribs in three minutes.

After the great Jamaican bob-sleigh team — I hope no one has forgotten their performance in the last winter Olympics — comes another grand sporting concern, the Indian skiing team. India entered six Alpine and five cross-country sliders in the recent Asian Winter Games at Sapporo, in Japan, the second such games to be held. Teams from Iran, Taiwan and the Philippines also contested the event. Undoubtedly the star of the Indian side was Insha Mir, a girl of 16 who did not possess any skis of her own. Until now she has performed on rented skis on the Himalayan foothills near her home at Gulmarg, in Kashmir, but after Sapporo a Japanese ski manufacturer has presented her with a pair.

The front page of my newspaper the other day had something about the poll tax, late reaction to the Budget, and another breathless by-election story from Lichfield. There was also a piece about a possible reconsideration of the Birmingham pub bombing case. Then a one-paragraph insert caught my eye. Entitled "Lithuanian crackdown", it suggested that the Kremlin had put one of its own republics in a virtual state of siege. Apparently troops were being mobilized. Readers who wanted to learn more were directed to page eight.

Later, on television, there was a lot more about Lichfield. But Lithuania hardly featured. To be noticed, the Lithuanians will have to do more, and it would be helpful if they could send some photographs.

Is it just because Eastern Europe has lost its novelty that

Moscow  
Leonid Kravchenko, director of the Tass news agency, said yesterday that were the Soviet Union to lose Lithuania, it would suffer a tragedy equal to that of the nuclear accident at Chernobyl. His view is not shared by all Russians. Some have had enough of the troublesome Baltic states, and would cut them off without a kopek tomorrow, nuclear power stations and all. Others, in calmer mood, regret that Lithuania's leaders have acted so fast, but would still let the republic go far sooner than in five years' time as envisaged by the draft law on secession. The Baltic states, they say (a little cynically), are different from other parts of the Soviet Union and always have been.

None the less, the Tass director had a point. The loss of Lithuania would resemble the Chernobyl disaster in two ways: its fall-out would be felt all over the Soviet Union, as republic after republic sought to follow Lithuania into independence, and it would inflict untold damage on Moscow's self-esteem and its standing in the world.

This combination of domino effect and damaged prestige is what President Gorbachev prob-

ably hopes above all to avoid. He has to avoid it, however, without using force. Comparisons with Tiananmen Square would repel the West and undo in a matter of hours the most outstanding of Mr Gorbachev's achievements: the effective ending of the cold war. If Moscow tried to retain Lithuania by force, it would qualify not for charity, as it did after Chernobyl, but for sanctions.

President Gorbachev's chief difficulty is that Lithuanian leaders seem to have been encouraged by Moscow's avoidance of force to explore just how far they can go. Perhaps they feel that popular pressure demands action, or perhaps they simply do not understand what will rile Moscow. (Much has been made in the past of the psychological differences between Balts and Russians.) But some of their actions this week seem to have been aimed, deliberately or not, at the Kremlin's tenderest spots. The recruitment of a vol-

untary national guard is one; the move to establish independent customs posts is another; the Bill on anti-state (that is anti-Lithuanian) activity is a third, and the timetable for transforming the state broadcasting committee into a fully Lithuanian organization is a fourth. Each of these can be construed in Moscow as anti-Soviet action of a reasonable kind.

It is still unclear whether these moves are any more than gestures on the Lithuanian side. It is equally unclear whether President Gorbachev's decrees, telegrams and deadlines are matching gestures or something more. Economic sanctions (cutting energy supplies, telephone and transport links) are still in reserve, but everyone is asking just how much teasing the Russian bear can take.

An element of personal pique on the part of the Soviet president may also enter the equation. Mr Gorbachev, despite having the cool, long-term

reasoning of a chess player, is, by the admission of his close associates, an emotional man. Partly by accident, partly by some fast footwork, the Lithuanians succeeded in outmanoeuvring him, and he does not like to be outmanoeuvred.

Had Mr Gorbachev been able to keep to his original timetable for making himself executive president, Lithuania's action could probably have been forestalled. The republic would not have had time to complete two rounds of parliamentary elections and to call parliament into session. A presidential decree could have pre-empted the independence declaration.

Unfortunately for Mr Gorbachev, the Supreme Soviet delayed his original schedule by two weeks. In those two weeks — after a landslide election victory for the popular front movement, Sajudis — Lithuania brought forward its second round of elections, convened the first freely elected parliament for half

a century, and declared independence. The USSR Congress of People's Deputies which made Mr Gorbachev president assembled the very next day.

Time and again, in scripted or extempore statements about Lithuania, Mr Gorbachev has condemned the haste with which the republic's new leaders rushed through independence. As the first Soviet leader to accept that constitutional provision for secession must be reflected in real, workable laws, he appears to resent Lithuania's decision to take unilateral (and at the time probably constitutional) action without consultation.

The arguments for settling a negotiation procedure soon and starting the economic and political disentanglement are strong for both sides. But we should not ignore the element of national pride. Lithuanians would like the process recognized as "decolonization" or the righting of a historical wrong (the 1940 annexation), rather than as nego-

tiations under a new all-union law. Given that Moscow believes it heads a voluntary federation, not an empire, that is extremely wishful thinking, but the problem could probably be eliminated by a speedy decision on talks.

Moscow, for its part, seems to

be gambling on delay. If it can keep Lithuania at bay until a new union treaty guarantees genuine federation and allows the Baltic republics freedom in fact if not in name, it hopes they might choose to remain within the Soviet Union, however theoretical that union would be.

Such thinking is profoundly misguided. It underestimates the sense of nationhood in the Baltic states, and their sense of historical injustice. It ignores their main reason for seeking independence: not to gain economic or practical advantage, but to break the psychological shackles imposed by annexation. In this respect, the ultimate aims of Vilnius and Moscow are profoundly at odds, and it is hard to see any diplomatic formulation smoothing over the disparity.

Moscow is left with the choice it had in the beginning: to use force, or to let Lithuania go — and with it at least three other Soviet republics.

## Lithuania: Mary Dejevsky on Gorbachev's harsh options

# Breath-taking bear-baiting

## Will the Tory swing back be enough?

One can smile at the Labour victory in the Mid-Staffordshire by-election regarding the result as a message to the Western world. By-elections need to be rescued from the hype associated with media overkill. The irony is that in spite of breaking the post-war record for a by-election swing, the result was expected. The effect of pre-election opinion polls and television exit polls is to render the declaration an anti-climax.

Yet the Mid-Staffordshire result was remarkable. It is only Labour's 14th gain from the Conservatives in by-elections since the war. The 22 per cent Conservative-to-Labour swing dwarfs the 12 per cent swing Labour achieved at Glamorgan in May last year, and its previous post-war best in Rochdale in 1958. Labour needs a swing of little more than 8 per cent to gain a majority at the next general election; it needed 13 per cent to capture Mid-Staffordshire; 22 per cent leaves plenty in reserve.

Kenneth Baker's explanations were prepared well in advance. By-elections are often protests against the government. If the incumbent party loses a by-election, it often recaptures the seat at the following general election (Labour's previous record swings of 30 per cent at Fulham East in 1933 and Liverpool Wavertree in 1935 did not prevent both seats returning to the Conservatives in the subsequent general election).

Just over 12 months ago, the Conservative vote at Richmond, Yorkshire, fell by an even larger figure, and the headlines celebrated the breakthrough of the SDP. By-elections are often nine-day wonders.

Conservative optimists may also point to previous bad mid-term slumps for governments. Yet Macmillan in 1959 and Mrs Thatcher in 1983 and 1987 went on to score big victories, and Sir Alec Douglas-Home nearly snatched victory in 1964. And of course the Tories suffered bigger falls in their votes at by-elections in the last parliament.

But comparisons with the past, however potentially reassuring, are misleading.

The electoral background has changed decisively in the past six months. The big anti-Conservative by-election swings in the 1980s were usually the result of tactical voting — to the benefit of the Alliance, which was never regarded as an alternative government. Indeed the by-elections were often an occasion for anti-Labour voting as well as anti-Conservative voting. Richmond in February 1989 was the last such notable occasion.

Like the old Alliance, Labour is vague about specific policies and is a catch-all party for the discontented. Yet the collapse of the 1987 centre vote, and Labour's ability to garner most of it, give the anti-Conservative votes a different status.

In the past, Conservatives profited from three-party politics; Labour is now gaining from the return to two-party politics.

## After the Mid-Staffordshire loss, Dennis Kavanagh finds the return of two-party politics adding to Mrs Thatcher's existing problems

The Conservative fall since 1987, of some 10 per cent in the opinion polls and some 17 per cent in by-elections, may be modest compared to the falls suffered in the 1980s, but with the return to two-party politics, these reductions spell electoral disaster. In a nutshell, there is now an alternative.

The ITN Harris exit poll confirmed that the community charge gave disillusioned Conservative supporters an excuse to defect, but it also showed that two key groups in the old Thatcher electoral coalition have turned away. Among mortgage payers in Mid-Staffordshire, Labour led the Conservatives 46 per cent to 32 per cent, and of Conservative defectors to Labour, more than half were mortgage payers. In the last two general elections, Conservative victories have been built on the C2s, the skilled working class. On Thursday night, this group voted nearly three to one for Labour. The poll tax, inflation and high interest rates have alienated the new Thatcherites of the 1980s, for the time being at least.

The 1983 and 1987 general election victories were built in large part on the support of voters who felt that they had

done well under Mrs Thatcher. Today MORI shows a record score of pessimists about the future of the economy. Gallup also finds a record low (14 per cent) of voters who think that the economy is being handled properly. Even in the winter of discontent in 1979 the figure did not fall below 31 per cent.

Not all of this dissatisfaction, however, will translate into Labour votes. More specific questions by NOP and private polls tell a different story. The Conservatives are still preferred to Labour when it comes to handling inflation, taxes and keeping the economy strong. Labour still has a big job to do to overcome scepticism about its economic competence.

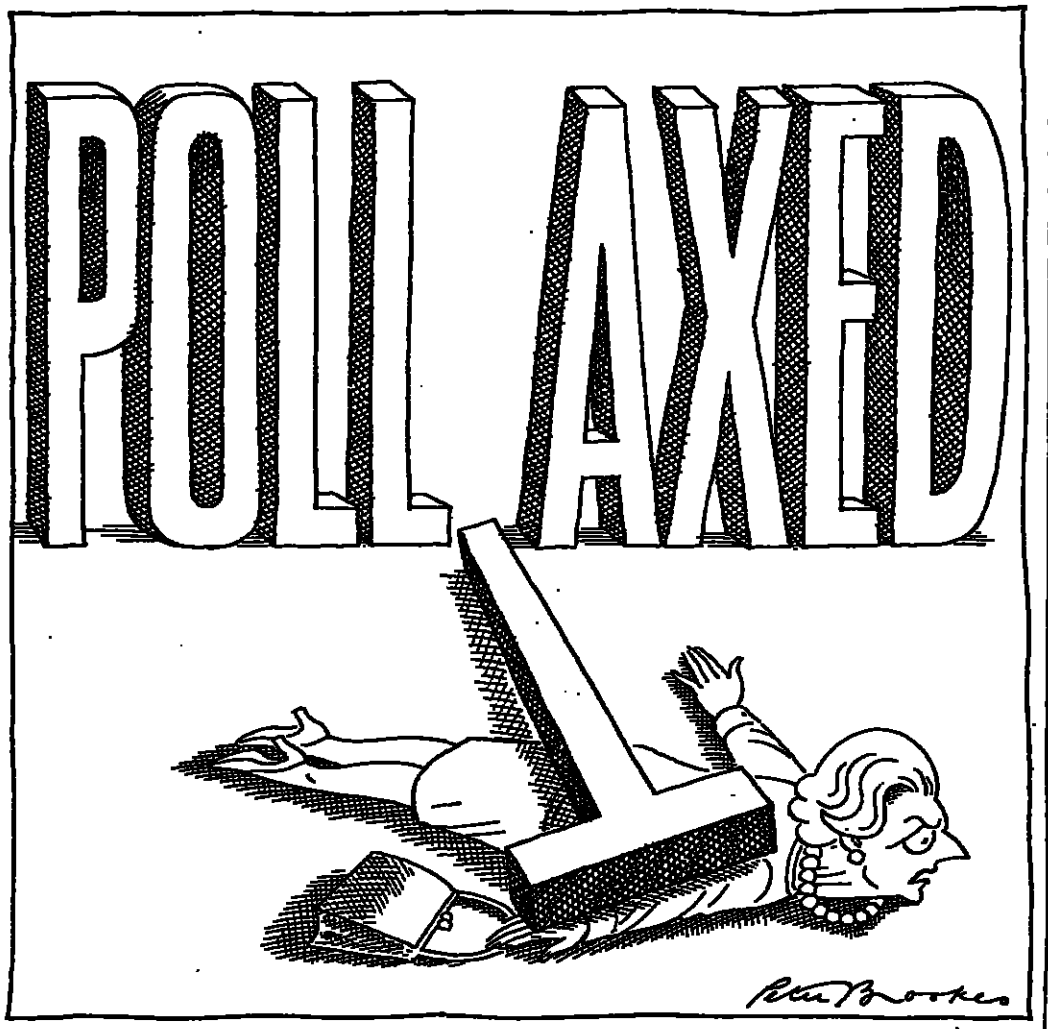
Labour's vote in Mid-Staffordshire has more than doubled since 1987. It seems to have been boosted as much by dissatisfaction with the Government as by positive support for itself. The MORI pre-election poll suggested that those switching to Labour were evenly split between tactical protesters and genuine converts. The exit polls showed that sufficient voters were prepared to stay with Labour to ensure that it held the

seat in a general election. But that mood may not last. In the short term the result will further boost Labour's morale and lift the self-confidence of its leaders. But it will also increase the pressure on the party to present its policies in detail.

There is still no relief in sight for the centre parties. Paddy Ashdown has in the past poured scorn on opinion poll ratings of 5 or 6 per cent for his party, and pointed to the "real" votes in local government by-elections, but by-elections are now as embarrassing for the Liberal Democrats and the SDP as they are for the Tories. One glimmer of comfort for Ashdown is that the aggregate vote for the Greens, SDP and Democrats still runs as high as 16 per cent.

The pendulum has clearly swung from Conservative to Labour. It may have swung as far as it will go, and we do not know how enduring the new mood is. One has to go back to 1963 for such a run of sustained and high Labour leads over the Conservatives in the opinion polls. It is well known that Labour will have to break post-war records of swings to gain a majority in the next election, but for the Conservatives to recover from this mid-term slump and win the next election would also require a record swing back in public opinion. The usual swing back of 6 to 7 per cent to the government will not be enough. Contrary to Mr Baker's public reassurances, the Conservatives have not been here before and won — add he knows it.

The author is Professor of Politics at Nottingham University.



## Clifford Longley Churchmen a-chatter

A "melancholy, long, withdrawing roar" was how Matthew Arnold described the retreat of faith from the shores of civilization more than a hundred years ago. But a retreating sea leaves shallow pools behind it, full of strange creatures doing interesting things. What is absorbing about the spectacle of two crabs fighting is how absurdly futile the aggression looks to the spectator.

A 1990s Matthew Arnold would probably not think this extension of his metaphor sufficiently polite to apply to the General Synod of the Church of England, for he respected religion. But crab-fights do go on there. Whether the Synod has anything to do with advancing the cause of the Christian faith in England is another matter. Doubts such as this are spreading, even in the Synod itself.

Both the Bishop of Southwark, the Rt Rev Ronald Bowly, and the Bishop of Derby, the Rt Rev Peter Daves, have recently questioned the Synod's usefulness. Bishop Bowly called for procedural reforms, remarking that bishops have to sit through repeated debates on the same issues and that these were beginning to strain his Christian charity. Bishop Daves reported "a marked sense of gloom" at the prospect of another debate on an uncontroversial report — children in church — which had already had the "talking shop" treatment. They were saying what many Synod members think.

Both said the Synod meetings are too long and time wasting, particularly the moving of amendments to be sure of catching the chairman's eye. But one synodsmen's crab-fight is another man's life-or-death issue, and as long as the administration of the established church is to be conducted by the rules of parliamentary debate, there is no real way of speeding it up. All amendments are equal in the sight of the chair, and there is no fair test to identify mere time-wasters and eye-catchers.

What the Church of England needs is less democracy. A new General Synod will be elected later this year, and it would take most of the rest of this page to explain all the stages and procedures. But for all the intricate constitutional safeguards, the result will hardly be representative of anything.

Some on both sides want to turn this election into a church referendum on female ordination, so as to be able to block or pass the Women Priests Measure when it comes up for a final vote, perhaps next year. But the reluctance of ordinary church members to become involved — and in many cases sheer inability to be involved, because of the time it would take — will once again produce a pool of candidates who are anything but typical, their views anything but representative. The Church of England may be almost a perfect democracy on paper, but it is a mockery of one in practice.

Nobody pretends that democracy is a Christian command-

ment. The reason the Synod is strangled by its own democratic procedures is lack of trust. The obvious and efficient way to run an institution is to have an executive which makes decisions, which others may question or challenge in a suitable debating forum. That is roughly the relationship between government and Parliament. But the Church of England has no executive — no government — because it has too many factions which fear they might be excluded from it. It is the dog-in-the-manger effect. The House of Bishops, the obvious body to run the show, would not be trusted. As a result, there is no source of consistent policy for the system to digest, and the church goes round in circles.

Christianity being a revealed religion, it is inappropriate for important decisions of morals and faith to be decided by a show of hands, and few in the Church of England are comfortable with the idea. However, they play the game — including the manipulation of any rules that might benefit their cause — because they have to.

Important issues such as homosexuality and female priests are often fought over not as principles but as textual amendments, and a successful mover has to know his standing orders better than his Bible. The most celebrated recent example was the insertion, by a clever conservative back-bench member, of the word "repentance" into an otherwise fairly neutral resolution on homosexuals in the church. This was subsequently taken by him and his fellow conservatives to prove that all homosexual acts are sinful, and hence that homosexuals should not be ordained. The Synod said nothing of the sort, but the myth has overtaken the reality.

Defenders of the system point to the messiness and sometimes downright crookedness behind the scenes at the great councils of the early church, and say that it is all to the credit of the Holy Spirit that He is able to make use of such broken vessels. It was not particularly to the credit of the broken vessels themselves, however, and it strains credibility to conclude that the Holy Spirit calls all the shots in synods.

The real knock-down argument against stronger leadership in the Church of England, however, is that it would smack of papacy. There is a streak of anti-papal and anti-papal presbyterianism in even the most Anglo-Catholic of churchmen; but why the Holy Spirit should assist an imperfect synod but not an imperfect bishop or pope is never explained.

It is universally agreed that the Church of England needs consistent and clear leadership. The General Synod is the reason it does not get it, for the system ensures that any attempt at leadership can be suppressed under the weight of checks and balances. It is time it died, to be born again.

# All the news that money can buy

such stories are now less likely to hit the news? I have a theory that it is not. There is also the question of cost. Did you realize that news programmes have budgets? And that they run out — just like yours and mine?

When budgets are low and a story has proved too expensive to cover well, there is a key difference between its treatment by the press and by television. A newspaper (with acres of space where pictures are secondary and words cheap) will include it, but relegate it to an inside page. Television (to which time is gold and pictures are paramount) will often drop it altogether.

When I worked on LWT's

Weekend World programme, we were given a certain allocation every year, within which we calculated how many foreign trips we could afford. One year, I remember, a faction within our team thought a "show" (as we called it) on problems in Sri Lanka would be timely; another was rooting for Poland, while everyone agreed that it would be eccentric to ignore the US Democratic party primaries.

South Africa looked interesting, and one of our researchers was deputed to Japan to see whether there was a show in that. He returned to report that there wasn't. I put in a late bid for Spitzbergen, but got nowhere.



MATTHEW  
PARRIS

I think this was the period when we ended up doing lots of shows on AIDS. These are very cheap to make, requiring only a trip to a London hospital, some animated coloured drawings of

viruses, me interviewing Kenneth Clarke (clipboard memo on my knee. Whatever he answers, just say "Why aren't you doing more?" angrily). And a short video of me standing in front of an AIDS poster on the Cromwell Road, saying "It's posters like these... (etc)". We did a show on the greenhouse effect, too, with a world map and aerosol cans. It's scripts like these that can save a series from bankruptcy.

I certainly do not wish to question the gravity of AIDS, and I probably do not wish to question the importance of five demonstrators shouting rude words about the poll tax outside Hackney town hall, when I put it to you

that the prominence an issue gets may depend on how much a programme has left in the kitty at that point in the calendar.

Take the present moment. Last year gave us riots in Israel (manageable); the usual carry-on in Nicaragua (predictable); and the ups and downs of international tension (for which any financial controller can budget). Then came Tiananmen Square (costly; it's not cheap to send a camera crew to Peking). That probably came out of the reserves.

Then Gorbachev went crackers and Moscow was news (pricey; reserves running low). Poland and the Berlin Wall came next

(rush off application for emergency budget), closely followed by Romania, Czechoslovakia (finance director in despair), Hungary, Yugoslavia (scrub Yugoslavia: no funds) and then — oh crickets! — they're letting Nelson Mandela out. Whack a team off to Soweto... Ethiopia, do you say? Millions about to starve? Sorry, can't afford Ethiopia. Any demos in Camden this week?

Dear viewers, in these final months before everything falls apart and the realization hits us that cuddly old Mr Brezhnev and charming Mr Buta were the last bastions of liberal values against curdling nationalism, tribalism, anti-Semitic pogroms and the lunacies of Islam, spare a thought for the accountants at LWT.

And if you don't see something on television, don't assume it isn't happening.





1 Pennington Street, London E1 9XN Telephone: 01-782 5000

## A LITTLE LOCAL DIFFICULTY

Never draw lessons from by-elections. They are wholly eccentric political incidents. Yesterday morning's "historic" Labour victory in Mid-Staffordshire certainly yielded a Labour MP where previously there had been a Tory. It confirmed that Mrs Thatcher's Government is experiencing a severe bout of mid-term unpopularity — if anybody was still in any doubt. It made pollsters rich, Lichfield famous and gave some publicity to Screaming Lord Sutch.

Mid-Staffordshire showed just how good Mr Neil Kinnock's re-emergent Labour Party now is at candidate selection and promotion, at by-elections. It showed how important local opinion polls can be in squeezing out third parties, at by-elections. As by-elections often do, it confirmed that governments rarely perform well in the middle of their term of office. Unless there is a hung Parliament, electors know they are not voting parties into or out of power. They are passing judgement on ministers, usually unpopular when in office, by tossing their favour to whichever opponent seems most likely to land a bloody nose.

All by-election "sensations" are hailed as marking the turning of a tide. The wider predictions made for the SDP after by-election results throughout the 1980s — from Warrington in 1981 to Greenwich in 1987 — have long passed into the mists of time.

Some by-elections are indeed so sensational that they transform the electoral colour of their constituencies for years ahead — Rochdale, Bermondsey, the Isle of Wight. So dazzling can they seem — the more eccentric, the more dazzling — that they seduce commentators into grandiose historical parallels, into extrapolating supposed "swings" into hypotheses about implied majorities in the House of Commons.

Orpington, Lincoln, Croydon North West, Fulham have entered the lexicon of politics as seminal moments in their respective parliaments. But nobody can really say why.

By-election swings are nowadays largely a function of the state of third-party strength locally and its vulnerability to "squeezing" in the light of intensive opinion polling. It is easy to see in the Mid-Staffordshire result decisive confirmation that Britain is firmly back to two-party politics. Not even this lesson is reliable. Despite the Liberal Democrats' poor status at present, there is still no reason why a good centre party candidate should not do well at a by-election. At Richmond as recently as February of last year, the rump Social Democrats came second and Labour was forced into fourth place.

Nor does government unpopularity in the third year of this Parliament mean anything more than... unpopularity in the third year. Even on the graph of opinion poll averages, by-elections sit at scattered, meaningless blips, sometimes on, sometimes wildly off the trend line. As guides to party strength in subsequent general elections they are irrelevant and potentially misleading.

Of course by-elections affect party morale. Parties like to win all elections. And if enough party workers allow their morale to be affected, their morale will be affected. Backbenchers mutter. The media tut-tut. If, as the Great Economist said, enough businessmen expect a recession, then recession there will be. But those wishing to feel the nation's political pulse do better to heed opinion polls, which we now know to be more reliable measures of electoral trends. By-elections tell us only about by-elections. Normal political service should resume as soon as possible.

## TIME TO BE SERIOUS

"If we succeed in synchronizing the process of German unity with the creation of a mechanism of European security", said Herr Hans-Dietrich Genscher on Thursday, "then everything will be alright." The West German Foreign Minister may have intended this Panglossian recipe to sound reassuring, but its vagueness has the opposite effect. The time has come to replace such wishful thinking with clarity.

Synchronization in Herr Genscher's view involves intensifying the search for a security "mechanism" without slowing down German reunification. That makes the quest for a new stabilizing order for a continent which has started two world wars this century sound as simple as designing a bicycle spare part.

The East German election has closed the first chapter of the reunification story. Germans have acquired unquestioned internal sovereignty, symbolized by the importance given the two Germanies in the now famous "two-plus-four" negotiations with the four postwar occupation powers. But the two Germanies were also central features of the post-war security system. Their sovereignty in defence and foreign policy matters were always to remain "pooled" and not for unilateral decision by either state.

The stream of ill-defined talk about a "new architecture" for Europe is no substitute for a serious effort by Nato to design principles better suited to the new realities. The allies need to take the intellectual initiative, and take it rapidly. With the pace of reunification now set, Germany and its partners can restart the debate on the strategic future.

An insistent thread running through speeches by Western politicians, since the dissolution of the Warsaw Pact became irreversible, is that Nato should become a more "political" organization. It always was an organization with a political aim — the defence of democracy. It could extend its political activities. But there is a difference between that and substituting politics for defence.

Nato is a defensive alliance. The core of the Brussels treaty of 1949 is that an attack upon any one member state in Europe will be an attack on all. Such an alliance means nothing without a readiness to use military force in the last resort to make that commitment effective.

Today there are understandable doubts as to whether the threat from the Eastern bloc is sufficient to demand the continuation of an alliance, doubts also over the form of such a threat. Would it be the disintegration of the Soviet Union, Russian nationalism, Third World adventurism or nationalist conflict in Europe? Such questions do not undermine the value, as insurance, of the present military alliance. But they must regularly call into question its sense of direction.

The Soviet Union remains a massively armed power even if, happily, it is taking nuclear and conventional arms reductions seriously. A future alliance of the democracies will have fewer weapons, differently deployed. But there is still no evidence that all Western Europe needs by way of *force majeure* is a glorified police force for sorting out ethnic and border disputes.

The fashion for minimalist, non-nuclear defence is gaining ground again in West Germany. The Social Democrats' "European Security System" effectively proposes the dissolution of Nato. Mixed with the table talk about politicizing Nato, this drift invites the false conclusion that a substantive military alliance in Western Europe is altogether out of date.

If the Soviet Union eventually accepts that a reunited Germany will be a member of Nato — and there have been hints to that effect over the last few days — it will presumably alter its strategy to try to make that membership meaningless. The SPD's policy, widely supported throughout the West German electorate, would do Moscow's work for it. Nato governments should not wait until after the German elections to say that this is wrong.

## SYMPHONIC VARIATIONS

The old chestnut is back. How many orchestras should London enjoy? The Philharmonia Orchestra recently decided to compete for the position of resident orchestra at the Royal Festival Hall, lost to the London Philharmonic, and is now reportedly threatening to complain to the Office of Fair Trading. This is unlikely to win it a favourable notice. Unless it can prove that strings were plucked or the contest was in other ways unfair, the result should be cacophony and discord.

The merits of its claim against those of the London Philharmonic (which has won an advisory panel's commendation) are a matter for the South Bank Arts Centre and its board. Its decision to appoint a resident orchestra follows that taken by the Barbican eight years ago when the London Symphony Orchestra was selected. The success of that particular adoption has prompted the managers of the Festival Hall to take up the theme.

There are held to be two other advantages. One is that the resulting close relationship should encourage more adventurous programming. The Philharmonia feels particularly aggrieved on this score since it feels its repertoire has been the more imaginative.

The other is that London might develop an orchestra of front-rank reputation. Although the capital has four large, independent orchestras, plus the licence-free subsidized BBC Symphony, none has ever achieved the long-term international pre-eminence of those in, say, Berlin or Vienna.

The dissipation of talent and resources is assumed to have inhibited this development. By concentrating on two or three companies instead and equipping them with first-class facilities London might, it is claimed, achieve that off-desired objective.

There are two weaknesses in this thesis. The competition between a number of orchestras in Britain is as likely to stimulate as to dilute quality musicianship. The opportunities for young players in London are greater than anywhere in the world. What gives an

orchestra quality is the distinction of its musical director. As it happens, neither the LPO nor the PO at present has one, though residency on the South Bank will presumably encourage the LPO to find one soon.

Second, the objective itself is questionable. It would certainly not enhance the concert repertoire; most of the world's great orchestras are more noted for the quality of their playing than for their spirit of musical adventure. The joy of concert-going in Britain derives from the number and variety on offer. London has its own claim to be the music capital of the world — a stronger claim than Berlin or Vienna with their single "centres of orchestral excellence".

This is not to argue against the South Bank's policy. On balance it should benefit the arts, both in terms of quality and imaginative programming. One advantage for the LPO in future is that it should have first call on the Festival Hall for its rehearsals — on which the performance heavily depends.

Nor should it permanently harm the Philharmonia. The contract will last only for five years initially and will not start until 1992. The negotiations now under way will give the LPO the right to play about 60 concerts a year in the Royal Festival Hall. But the Philharmonia may play as many as 30 and should also have more rehearsal time in future.

The other London orchestra, the Royal Philharmonic, has not even troubled to compete for the spot. This may be because it did not think that it would win it, having moved downmarket in recent years by broadening its appeal. This suggests, none the less, that orchestras can continue to survive.

For the Philharmonia, a historically splendid group of musicians, to suffer as a result would be a pity. No city might nowadays seek five symphony orchestras; but London happens to have this fine quintet and should stop apologizing for the fact. So far they have all managed to survive. Two of them now have a permanent roof over their heads. Long live the competition.

## Too few honours for industry?

From Mr Martin E. Simons  
Sir, On March 16 you published a list of 41 people who have been elected Fellows of the Royal Society. Apart from the Duke of Kent, elected under statute II, 23 are professors (of whom eight are at London University; six other UK universities, one each; US universities, five; Canberra, two; Bombay, one; others, one).

Of the 17 new non-professional Fellows, 10 are working at or near Cambridge, three at Oxford (including the only two women honoured), one at Sheffield, and one at the Imperial Cancer Research Fund. Only two are shown working in industry — the chairman of the United Kingdom Atomic Energy Authority (the only one without a doctorate) and the deputy chairman of British Nuclear Fuels.

What is disconcerting to a layman is that apart from the two new Fellows who are connected with the UK nuclear industry, no one else working in industry has been elected. That seems surprising in view of the pre-eminence of the UK pharmaceuticals industry and the enormous science research efforts being made by companies like BP, ICI, Shell and Unilever, quite apart from excellent work done at smaller companies.

It is difficult for those working in industry driven by the imperative to compete to write learned papers whose publication may alert competitors. But it should be feasible for the Royal Society to honour outstanding scientists working in industry. Yours faithfully, MARTIN E. SIMONS, 24 Grand Avenue, Putney, SW15, March 19.

## History teaching

From Mr Christopher McGovern  
Sir, The History Curriculum Association is concerned with safeguarding historical knowledge in our schools, and not with trying "to force school children to learn more dates" (report, March 19). Historical knowledge does not equal rote learning of dates.

The all-subject assessment model imposed by the new National Curriculum prevents knowledge from being an "attainment target" in history, because historical knowledge cannot be sensibly graded into 10 levels. This is absurd. Knowledge must be seen as an objective and not as a means of facilitating the development of cross-curricular skills and concepts.

There is a very real danger that a generation of teachers and pupils will come to regard historical knowledge as being of secondary importance in their study of the subject. The consequence will be that the nation will lose its memory.

Yours sincerely, C. J. M. MCGOVERN (Director, History Curriculum Association), Windover, Paines Town, East Sussex, March 19.

## Outstanding dish

From Mr Ken Rodley  
Sir, I had begun to wonder if all satellite receiver dishes had to be white but today I have seen one in a modest dark grey.

It was fitted to a white building. Yours sincerely, KEN RODLEY, 52 Langston Lane, Pinhoe, Exeter, Devon, March 20.

## Unesco programme

From Mr Dragoljub Najman  
Sir, Mr Ivor Richard, whose outstanding experience is known, must have been totally misinformed when he wrote his letter (March 14) praising the achievements of the Director-General of Unesco. How could he otherwise write that Mr Mayor "streamlined" Unesco's activities?

A reference to the relevant texts would reveal that instead of 14 major programmes and 147 sub-programmes, on which Unesco's meagre resources were spread under Mr Mayor's predecessor, there are now, respectively, 17 and 182.

The Hammarbyrd and Wilenski panels sharply criticized the management of Unesco (two years after Mr Mayor took office). Neither would have dreamt of recommending the actions he has taken since; far from reducing the staff, Mr Mayor has created 44 new posts (22 at executive level) while abolishing only three.

## Soviet Jews in US

From the *Chargé d'Affaires* a.i., United States Embassy

Sir, On a number of occasions recently (leading article, March 3; report, March 9; Barbara Amiel, March 9) *The Times* has repeated a widely-held misconception — namely that the large flow of Soviet Jews into Israel is a direct consequence of a reversal or restriction of US policy on Soviet emigration.

In point of fact, the United States is receiving emigrants from the Soviet Union in record numbers. In fiscal year 1988 the US received 20,400 Soviet refugees. In 1989 the number climbed to 43,500. In the current fiscal year we plan to admit 50,000 refugees, plus another 30,000 Soviet citizens under a new "special in-

## Putting charities' house in order

From the Charity Commissioners for England and Wales  
Sir, With casual disregard for facts your leading article (March 22) boldly states that the Charity Commissioners "will not put their own house in order". So culpable and damaging a statement is unworthy of you.

We are well down the road to establishing an effective system of supervising charities. This includes the computerization of information held in the Central Register of Charities and a rapid expansion of our capacity to investigate and check abuse in charities.

This programme implements the recommendations of Sir Philip Woodfield in his *Efficiency Study of the Supervision of Charities* and anticipates the Government's detailed proposals for legislation published in their White Paper of May, 1989. Together they will ensure full accountability of charities and enable us to become the effective body of charities which Parliament and the public and charities alike rightly expect.

We are on target. Major reforms have been put in place. The Government's full backing is reflected in their specific proposals for legislative change and the commitment of resources to enable us to implement our plans for structural and management reform. Sir Angus Fraser, head of the Government's Efficiency Unit has expressed himself well content with the substantial progress made.

Neither we, nor the charity world generally, need uninformed comment such as your own.

Yours faithfully, ROBIN GUTHRIE (Chief Charity Commissioner), J. ROUQUERON, ROBERT VENABLE, MICHAEL WEBBER, DIANE YEO (Commissioners), Charity Commission, St Alban's House, 57-60 Haymarket, SW1, March 22.

From the Director of the Institute of Charity Fundraising Managers  
Sir, Your leader claims that it is likely that no more than 15,000 charities (from a total in excess of 200,000) are still functioning. It is clear from the vast increase in

## Thoughts on Budget

From Mr J. R. Anderson  
Sir, In response to Opposition calls, the Government (report, March 23) has conceded an extension of the £16,000 capital limit for community charge relief to Scotland in the current tax year. Yet it seems probable that it is the English less well-off who have been the losers.

Many will be the sole occupiers of houses who have had to pay the full rates bill. This is likely to have been considerably more than a single community charge. Their Scottish counterparts have benefited by the earlier introduction of the new system. Yours sincerely, J. R. ANDERSON, 4 Vardon Drive, Wilmsham, Cheshire, March 23.

From Mr John Woodward  
Sir, Whilst welcoming the fact that workers will no longer have to pay tax on the benefit they receive from a workplace nursery, I feel I must point out that the Chancellor of the Exchequer appears to have created a potential anomaly.

My understanding, having spoken to the Inland Revenue, although they are by no means clear themselves, is that only nurseries run directly by an employer or a group of employers will qualify for

the exemption. Nursery places contracted out by an employer to a privately run nursery will not qualify.

Many companies are considering setting up a nursery at, say, head office, where staff numbers justify the outlay; and contracting places at local nurseries for locations where there are few staff requiring child care. If the new regulations as outlined in the Budget become law, some staff will be taxed on their employer's child-care benefit while others working for the same company will not.

Yours faithfully, J. WOODWARD (Managing Director), Busy Bees Childcare Consultancy, 6a Bird Street, Lichfield, Staffordshire, March 22.

From Mr Robin Lawson  
Sir, The Chancellor is to be applauded for widening the differential between leased and unleased petrol, which he has done on social grounds. It is a great pity that he has not also seen fit to make a differential between normal strength and low-alcohol beer, to give a positive incentive for younger people in particular to drink the less intoxicating product.

I find that a regrettable number of pubs and restaurants do not serve low-alcohol drinks. I believe that they should be given every encouragement to do so, and the public should be given an incentive to consume these.

Yours faithfully, ROBIN LAWSON, Brackles, Blackhorse Road, Worplesdon Hill, Woking, Surrey, March 21.

From Mr Nick Curtis-Raleigh and Mr Piers Barclay  
Sir, March 14, as you know, was National Non-Smoking Day. Would not this annual boycott be more effective if it were postponed until after the Chancellor's Budget speech, in the hope that he might add an extra incentive to those attempting to abandon the habit? Yours faithfully, NICK CURTIS-RALEIGH, PIERS BARCLAY, Gibber House, Launceston College, West Sussex, March 20.

charity activity at a local, regional, and national level that your claim is inaccurate.

The Government's White Paper on the future regulation of charity — currently under consideration with regard to legislation in the next session — is being promoted and fashioned as much by the charity sector itself (including the Charity Commissioners) as by Government. Most of us within the sector support the main thrust of its recommendations but are concerned that provisions within it may not find sufficient parliamentary time in the next session to enable the legislation to be enacted.

Of the 46 recommendations in Sir Philip Woodfield's review of the charity sector, 26 require legislation before effective changes can be introduced into the Charity Commission. In each of the other 20 areas the commission has led the way in promoting changes which will effect a more accountable system of the regulation of the charity sector.

Yours faithfully, S. LEE, Director, Institute of Charity Fundraising Managers, Market Towers, 1 Nine Elms Lane, SW8.

From Sir Hugh Leggatt  
Sir, No fiscal reform could be more welcome to our museums and galleries than the Chancellor's proposal to allow tax relief on one-off gifts to charities up to an annual ceiling of £5 million.

The majority of these institutions have charitable status but lack financial resources for buying art treasures. Consequently appeals to potential private donors are now likely to intensify.

Whereas freedom of choice as to the individual wishes of benefactors must remain paramount it would perhaps be helpful if an impartial charitable body, such as the National Art-Collections Fund, were to co-ordinate appeals by institutions for the acquisition of works of art in order that unnecessary confusion, needless competition and expenses would be avoided. Yours faithfully, HUGH LEGGATT, Leggatt Brothers, 17 Duke Street, St James's, SW1.

Whereas freedom of choice as to the individual wishes of benefactors must remain paramount it would perhaps be helpful if an impartial charitable body, such as the National Art-Collections Fund, were to co-ordinate appeals by institutions for the acquisition of works of art in order that unnecessary confusion, needless competition and expenses would be avoided.

Yours faithfully, J. WOODWARD (Managing Director), Busy Bees Childcare Consultancy, 6a Bird Street, Lichfield, Staffordshire, March 22.

From Mr Robin Lawson  
Sir, The Chancellor is to be applauded for widening the differential between leased and unleased petrol, which he has done on social grounds. It is a great pity that he has not also seen fit to make a differential between normal strength and low-alcohol beer, to give a positive incentive for younger people in particular to drink the less intoxicating product.

I find that a regrettable number of pubs and restaurants do not serve low-alcohol drinks. I believe that they should be given every encouragement to do so, and the public should be given an incentive to consume these.

Yours faithfully, ROBIN LAWSON, Brackles, Blackhorse Road, Worplesdon Hill, Woking, Surrey, March 21.

From Mr Nick Curtis-Raleigh and Mr Piers Barclay  
Sir, March 14, as you know, was National Non-Smoking Day. Would not this annual boycott be more effective if it were postponed until after the Chancellor's Budget speech, in the hope that he might add an extra incentive to those attempting to abandon the habit? Yours faithfully, NICK CURTIS-RALEIGH, PIERS BARCLAY, Gibber House, Launceston College, West Sussex, March 20.

From Mr M. Y. A. Oliver  
Sir, To combat the driver Mr Chance should travel with a thermostatically controlled electric overblanket. Mine goes everywhere — even wrapped around skin.

Yours faithfully, MARGARET OLIVER, East Morningside House, Clinton Road, Edinburgh 9, March 19.

From the Reverend Peter M. S. Gedge  
Sir, Mr Chance should remember that, if sharing a bed under a duvet, one good turn gets most of the duvet. Yours sincerely, P. M. S. GEDGE, Pasture House, Main Street, Hutton Buscel, Scarborough, North Yorkshire, March 17.

## Just treatment of the embryo

From the Director of the Linacre Centre for Health Care Ethics  
Sir, "What feature of human life makes us bearers of dignity and its associated rights?" Professor Plant asks (article, March 19). He goes on to suggest that there is no satisfactory answer, and certainly not one that would serve to justify the absolute protection for the human embryo for which Cardinal Hume eloquently pleaded (article, March 16).

One established secular answer to his own question which Professor Plant identified is that the distinctive dignity of human beings rests on their capacity for rational deliberation and choice. This answer is certainly unsatisfactory if you interpret it to mean that only those with presently exercisable capacities for deliberation and choice possess human dignity and its associated rights. For on this account not only would the irreversibly comatose be reckoned not to possess basic human rights, but also human embryos, unborn babies, infants, and the young up to some debatable point in development, and those, such as the senile demented, who lose the relevant abilities they once possessed.

There is a type of philosopher who advocates this list of exclusions and no doubt such advocacy is welcome to some of those who plan the provision of health care. But the advocacy is deeply unreasonable on two grounds.

There will be unavoidable arbitrariness in determining what counts as possession of the abilities in question, so that one will be arbitrary in determining whom to treat justly. And secondly, human beings are able to acquire abilities for deliberation and choice because inherent in the nature of a human being is the radical capacity to develop such abilities.

If the abilities are greatly to be valued then a great dignity attaches to the nature in virtue of which we acquire those abilities. Because human embryos possess this nature and the radical capacity to develop to maturity, Cardinal Hume's plea for justice for the embryo rests on a genuinely universal basis.

Yours sincerely, LUKE GORMALLY, Director, The Linacre Centre for Health Care Ethics, 60 Grove End Road, NW8, March 20.

## Unified science

From the President of The Royal Society  
Sir, Your Education Editor writes (March 22): "Against specialist advice from leading scientists the National Curriculum Council has recommended a combined science course awarding two GCSEs..."

Accepting that there are varied views among scientists on this matter, I would draw your attention to a statement of the Council of the Royal Society, *A balanced view of science*, published last week, which includes the following statements:

The Royal Society has long supported broad, balanced science for all pupils to age 16. Balanced science GCSE courses of the kind we support will merit two GCSE credits for successful candidates at age 16. This is known as double-award GCSE balanced science. It has the Society's full approval for all pupils including those who will eventually become the nation's leading scientists.

Yours faithfully, GEORGE PORTER, President, The Royal Society, 6 Carlton House Terrace, SW1.

## Sleeping easy

From Mrs Rosemary Farquharson  
Sir, The duvet is indeed devil-inspired (Mr Chance's letter, March 17). If I happen to encounter one when staying with friends I have found the only course of action open to me is to shake the feathered monster from its casing and lay it back on the bed, where it now takes the guise of a wonderfully soft mattress.

The cover (which is now of double thickness) will do admirably to sleep under during warm nights. In cold weather you need to add your dressing gown or even your overcoat.

You do, of course, have to stuff the blessed thing back in its cover in the morning and lay it prettily on the bed to await its next victim. Yours sincerely, ROSEMARY FARQUHARSON, 65 Earl's Court Road, Kensington, W8, March 17.

From Dr M. Y. A. Oliver  
Sir, To combat the driver Mr Chance should travel with a thermostatically controlled electric overblanket. Mine goes everywhere — even wrapped around skin. Yours faithfully, MARGARET OLIVER, East Morningside House, Clinton Road, Edinburgh 9, March 19.

From the Reverend Peter M. S. Gedge  
Sir, Mr Chance should remember that, if sharing a bed under a duvet, one good turn gets most of the duvet. Yours sincerely, P. M. S. GEDGE, Pasture House, Main Street, Hutton Buscel, Scarborough, North Yorkshire, March 17.











# Seeking comfort on high

TELEVISION CHOICE

Peter Waymark

● In *Blind Faith* (Channel 4, 10.00pm), yet another Canadian offering for the patchy 4 Play International season, Janet (Rosemary Dunsmore) is the young wife of a high-flying advertising executive. We know he is a high-flyer because he is so wrapped up in his job that he is hardly at home. The children are ignored, dinner dates are made and broken. Lonely and tearful, Janet seeks solace with a television evangelist. The relationship proves to be entirely spiritual but hubby is furious and the marriage becomes even more strained. The writer, Ian Sutherland, seems to be saying that both the ad man and the evangelist are exploiting their customers. But if Janet is as deluded as the people who goggle at television commercials, *Blind Faith* cannot offer any other solution to her troubles.



A television evangelist offers spiritual guidance and solace (Ch4, 10.00pm)

● *Iquitos* (Channel 4, 8.00pm) is a lively documentary by Nicholas Shakespeare about a remote town in the Peruvian jungle which, until the airstrip was built, could only be reached by way of a 2,300 mile trip up the Amazon. In the early part of the century Iquitos was transformed by European rubber barons who became millionaires on the backs of the exploited Indians. When Malaysia emerged as an alternative source of rubber, Iquitos was forced to turn to oil, cocaine and wood from the rainforest. Shakespeare also reveals the persistence of an indigenous culture with its medicine men and an unshakable belief in the aphrodisiac powers of the dolphin.

● If Julian Pettifer's polished series *Missionaries* (BBC2, 8.00pm) has sometimes seemed like a catalogue of lost causes, it has been strong viewing. He concludes tonight in Europe, which he presents as a latter-day dark continent where the spreading of the Christian message confronts a reality of dwindling congregations and decaying churches. Among those trying to keep the flame alight are the Power Team, a troupe of men from the United States, and a woman whose mission field is the red light district of Amsterdam.

● While the BBC's *Living With Death* has been dealing with the practicalities of bereavement, *Nothing to Fear* (Channel 4, 6.30pm) concentrates on the emotional effects. The Northern Ireland poet Damian Gorman draws on his own experience of death while calling on the sensitive and articulate testimonies of others forced to face up to grief.

# Twins night at the opera

RADIO CHOICE

Peter Davalle

● There are two schools of thought about Beniamino Gigli — that a little of him goes a long way, and that even a lot of him does not go far enough. I subscribe to the latter. If you are of like mind, you won't allow anyone or anything to prevent your tuning in to the double helping of Gigli on Radio 3 tonight, *Cavalleria Rusticana* (7.20pm) and *Pagliacci* (8.50pm). Both are La Scala productions, and they have a rarity value because Gigli recorded only 10 complete operas, including an *Aida* which, in my book, has not been matched, let alone surpassed, in the 44 years since he made the recording. Although tonight's *Cav* and *Pag* were recorded when Gigli was 50 and vocally at his best, it was not until six years later that he sang both *Canio* and *Turiddu* in the opera house on the same night. Unwisely, he refused to part company with opera's heavenly twins for another eight years.



Beniamino Gigli: a double helping (R3, 7.20/8.50pm)

● The Korvack Conspiracy (Radio 4, 7.45pm). Paul Thain's crackle of a crime thriller, is so much a child of the computer age that its scene and time changes are executed entirely by electronic beeps. So it is rather disorientating when the crook who plans to steal a merchant bank's master data base, pauses to wonder aloud at the old-fashioned way the leaden colour of the Thames can turn to gold.

## WORD-WATCHING

Answers from page 16

JUPAITI

(a) A Brazilian palm, *Rapanea tetragyna*, bearing large leaves whose long stalks are used locally as a building material. The moon now looks forth and lighted up the leaves of mossy jupati palms which arch over.

PIOLET

(b) An ice-axe used by Alpine climbers, from the Piedmontese dialect *piola* a scraper. "All the land barely time to plant their piolets in the ice and fester

the cord before they were carried to the brink." FEDDAN (a) An Egyptian measure of land, a little more than English acre is extent, from the Arabic *fadda* a yoke of oxen. "The small proprietors who own from fifty to several hundred feddans." PARANYMPH (a) A bridesmaid or groomsmen, from the Greek *paranymphe* + *nymphe* bride. "Lacerte turned out to be, against all reason and will, the impeccable paranymphe."

## RADIO 1

5.00am Stereo and MW  
5.00am Gary King 7.00 The Bruno and Liz Breakfast Show  
10.00am Adrian Just 2.00 The Classic Albums: Dark Side of the Moon. Dave Gilmour talks to Roger Scott about this classic album 3.00 The Saturday Sequence with Richard Skinner  
7.00 Andy Robson 8.00 In Concert: The Cramps, recorded at Bridon Academy, London. The Remones, recorded at Sheffield University  
10.30 The Mary Whitehouse Experience 11.00-12.00am The Saturday Rock Show

## RADIO 2

5.00am Stereo  
5.00am Dave Bussey 6.00 Graham Knight 8.00 David Jacobs  
9.00 Sounds of the Sixties  
10.00 Anne Robinson 12.00 Gerald Harper 1.30pm The News. *Headlines* (new series) 2.00 Robin Ray on Record 3.00 Kate Boyle 5.00 The Musical World of Johnnie Walker 6.00 Christine 6.30 Myself When Young: Dame Vera Lynn 7.00 The ABC Quiz 7.30 Saturday Gala Night 8.30 Spring Sound 10.30 Martin Kellner 12.00am In Concert: The Mary Whitehouse Experience 1.00-2.00am The Saturday Rock Show

## WORLD SERVICE

5.00am German Features 5.35 News in German and English 6.00am News 6.05 German Features 6.30am News 6.35 German Features 6.50am News 6.55 German Features 7.00am News 7.05 German Features 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News 9.15am News 9.20am News 9.25am News 9.30am News 9.35am News 9.40am News 9.45am News 9.50am News 9.55am News 10.00am News 10.05am News 10.10am News 10.15am News 10.20am News 10.25am News 10.30am News 10.35am News 10.40am News 10.45am News 10.50am News 10.55am News 11.00am News 11.05am News 11.10am News 11.15am News 11.20am News 11.25am News 11.30am News 11.35am News 11.40am News 11.45am News 11.50am News 11.55am News 12.00am News 12.05am News 12.10am News 12.15am News 12.20am News 12.25am News 12.30am News 12.35am News 12.40am News 12.45am News 12.50am News 12.55am News 1.00am News 1.05am News 1.10am News 1.15am News 1.20am News 1.25am News 1.30am News 1.35am News 1.40am News 1.45am News 1.50am News 1.55am News 2.00am News 2.05am News 2.10am News 2.15am News 2.20am News 2.25am News 2.30am News 2.35am News 2.40am News 2.45am News 2.50am News 2.55am News 3.00am News 3.05am News 3.10am News 3.15am News 3.20am News 3.25am News 3.30am News 3.35am News 3.40am News 3.45am News 3.50am News 3.55am News 4.00am News 4.05am News 4.10am News 4.15am News 4.20am News 4.25am News 4.30am News 4.35am News 4.40am News 4.45am News 4.50am News 4.55am News 5.00am News 5.05am News 5.10am News 5.15am News 5.20am News 5.25am News 5.30am News 5.35am News 5.40am News 5.45am News 5.50am News 5.55am News 6.00am News 6.05am News 6.10am News 6.15am News 6.20am News 6.25am News 6.30am News 6.35am News 6.40am News 6.45am News 6.50am News 6.55am News 7.00am News 7.05am News 7.10am News 7.15am News 7.20am News 7.25am News 7.30am News 7.35am News 7.40am News 7.45am News 7.50am News 7.55am News 8.00am News 8.05am News 8.10am News 8.15am News 8.20am News 8.25am News 8.30am News 8.35am News 8.40am News 8.45am News 8.50am News 8.55am News 9.00am News 9.05am News 9.10am News







# Kohl offers full backing to European integration

From Peter Guilford, Brussels

Chancellor Kohl of West Germany yesterday gave his powerful backing to the "unstopable current" that he believed was now sweeping the European Community towards full economic and political union.

A united Germany would "accelerate, not constrain" EC integration, which he said must gather pace after the West German election in December.

Asked how he would react to efforts by Mrs Thatcher to slow EC moves to greater union, he replied that any such effort would fail. "I know of no one who has yet managed to block the flow of the river Rhine," he said.

It was his firmest commitment yet to keeping a united Germany firmly in the EC, and gave weight to the chorus of European leaders, opposed by Mrs Thatcher, who see a federal Europe with the EC at its heart as a natural progression from the forthcoming moves to unify the EC's economic and monetary policies.

Herr Kohl was speaking in Brussels before the 17 commissioners, some of whom have recently voiced alarm at signs that Germany might be straying from its commitment to the Community by focusing so intensely on its own unification.

The Chancellor, looking relaxed and confident, even took time to sweep away two unpleasant images that have marred his recent diplomatic drive. "We do not want a Fourth Reich, nor do we want to be seen as a bull in a china shop," he remarked.

Ever mindful of conservative elements within his electorate, Herr Kohl avoided backing President Mitterrand's call for the inter-governmental conference on economic and monetary union in the EC to begin earlier than December, when West Germany faces general elections. Instead, the Community must proceed "very, very quickly" up to 1991 and

beyond towards EMU and even to the final goal of full political union.

He also said he expected the forthcoming EC summit meeting in Dublin on April 28, especially convened to discuss German unification, to deliver a clear message on the future of the Community.

"Herr Kohl has forcefully confirmed his commitment to Europe", a spokesman for the Commission commented afterwards, although there were signs that the Chancellor may not intend to give Brussels quite as great a role in the negotiation of German unity as M. Jacques Delors, the president of the Commission, has been campaigning for.

The Chancellor promised merely to "co-operate and communicate" regularly with the Commission as a newly united Germany becomes a *de facto* part of the EC.

This, he hoped, would lead to "less misinformation".

Brussels maintains that German unification will impinge heavily on EC law and is offering to delay East Germany's entry into the full current of EC policy on farming, industrial competition, the environment and other areas.

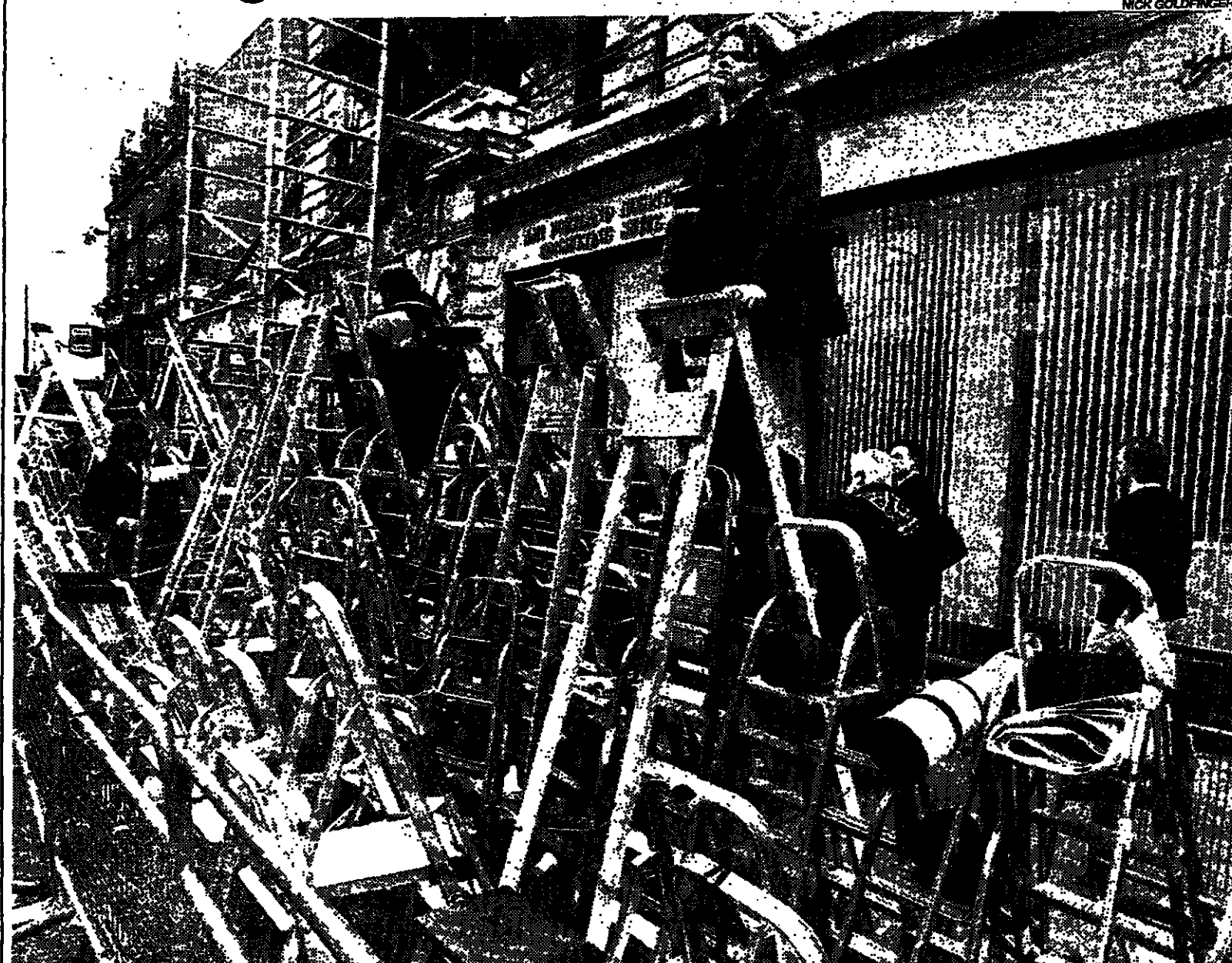
Brussels wants a considerable voice in such talks, but Chancellor Kohl, backed by his senior Commissioner in Brussels, Herr Martin Bangemann, insists that German unity is a sovereign matter for the Germans themselves.

There is especial concern over East Germany's foreign commitments, not least its 3,000 treaty obligations with Comecon and other countries.

In a separate move, which will be given added muscle by Chancellor Kohl's call for full political union, the Belgian Government has launched a diplomatic initiative designed to strengthen the institutions of the Community and equip them better for their envisaged future role as a European government.

Leading article, page 11

# Waiting in vain as Duchess enters hospital



Serried ranks of press photographers' ladders and equipment "booked" the best viewing positions when the Duchess of York was admitted to the Portland Hospital in London yesterday for the birth of her second child (John Young writes). She arrived from Buckingham Palace at 4pm in a chauffeur-driven blue Ford Granada, accompanied by a detective, but

avoided the cameras by using a side entrance. The Duke came by road from Devonport, where his ship, the frigate HMS Campbelltown, recently returned after exercises. The baby will

be fifth in line to the throne if it is a boy, or sixth if it is a girl, and both parents have said that they will be glad to have a companion for Princess Beatrice, who will be two in August.

# Newsman ordered to leave Vilnius

Continued from page 1  
hope for a compromise with Moscow. "We have faith in the commonsense and goodwill of Mr Gorbachev and the Soviet leadership, despite the people they have to work with," he said, adding that he thought the tone of Mr Gorbachev's message suggesting that Professor Landsbergis takes steps, was milder than those which preceded it.

Professor Landsbergis said that in view of the expiry of the ultimatum, the parliament should "work through the night" if necessary to put a new Government in place by tomorrow. The minister nominated yesterday proved in most cases to be former communist ministers, or other leading members of the communist administration.

The fact that the Sajudis deputies caucus and the parliament took 12 days of behind-the-scenes haggling to come up with such a Cabinet has created a painful impression here.

Mr Romualdas Sikorskis, the Finance Minister, has occupied the same post since 1957. Speaking to parliament, he said that "staff of the Finance Ministry is youthful and determined to devote all its strength to improve the situation in Lithuania."

The first question to him concerned his activities under Stalinist rule in 1948, which he admitted had included confiscating the property of peasants deported to Siberia.

The proposed Minister of Justice had held the same post since the Brezhnev era. The Minister of the Interior in past years held office in the security forces, although in recent times he has established his nationalist credentials. The new Foreign Minister, however, is a Christian Democrat without previous government experience, or foreign language.

Mr Emmanuëlis Zingaris, chairman of the Supreme Council Commission on Foreign Affairs, said: "Don't ask me about this government, I don't understand it myself."

Mr Zigmas Vasilevicius, the chairman of the committee on security, said he too was disappointed with the names proposed.

Watching brief, page 8  
Bear-baiting, page 10

# Terror group theory as mail train is robbed

From Edward Gorman  
Irish Affairs  
Correspondent

A hunt was under way on both sides of the border in Ireland yesterday for an eight-man armed gang that robbed a mail train in the Republic, holding passengers, railway staff and two families at gunpoint.

There was immediate speculation that the robbery, which netted 83 mail bags of unknown value, was the work

of the Provisional IRA. Irish police officers were working on a theory that a paramilitary group was involved, noting the precision of the operation.

The gang wore green combat jackets and at least one of them had a Northern Ireland accent.

The robbery took place shortly before 1pm on Thursday, as the Dublin to Dundalk train halted at the tiny station at Gormanstown, Co Meath, about 25 miles north of Dub-

lin. The gang, armed with sub-machineguns, a rifle, a saw-off shotgun, and pistols, surrounded it, forcing the driver and the signalman off.

Mr Frank Maguire, the train driver, said: "A man wearing a balaclava came up to me and pointed what looked like a shotgun and said: 'Get the hell off the train.'"

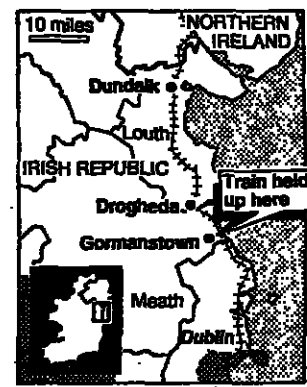
Mr Maguire said: "He was demanding to know where the money was."

The 21 passengers and two

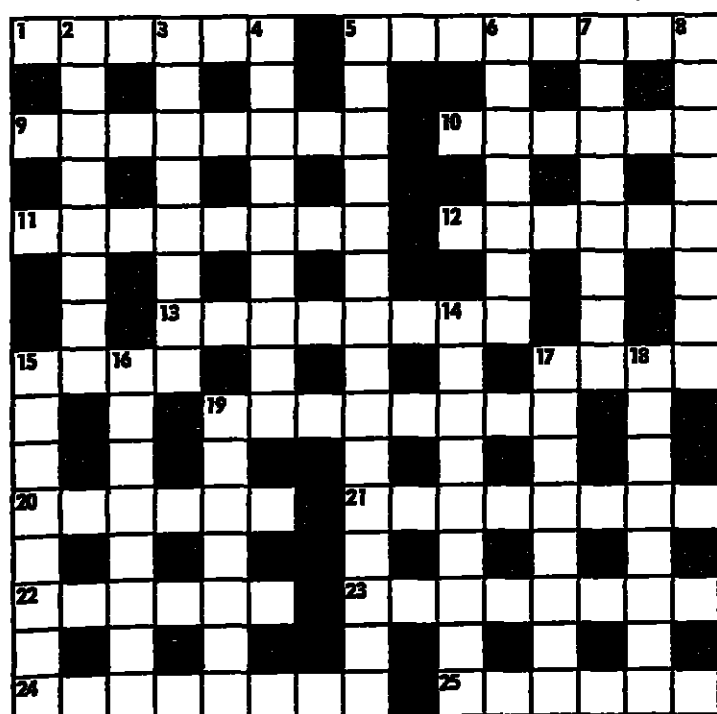
crew were herded into a carriage and held while the mail bags were loaded into a red Hiace van and the station master's red Ford Fiesta.

The gang had earlier taken over two homes overlooking the station, holding both families, numbering eight people, and cutting telephone lines while they waited for the train.

In 1976, a gang stole a quarter of a million pounds from a mail train held up at Salinas, Co Kildare.



## THE TIMES CROSSWORD NO 18,250



- ACROSS**
- Set or class a learner joined (6)
  - What's fallen from second sack? (8)
  - Nightingale in the city (8)
  - A preserved, in short (6)
  - A lot of fathers in band? (3-5)
  - Bishop remaining an irritant (6)
  - Red line isn't broken (8)
  - Sharp reminder for dunderhead (4)
  - For French, it sounds like fair quarrel (2-2)
  - Writer railways 'ad before (8)
  - Sport in which Kyoto beginner's given a grade? (6)
  - Like clubs for a Rugby player (3,5)
  - Duplicate bridge call (6)
  - Boy moving to the front in these events (6-2)
  - He may be practically unable to construct it with others (8)
  - Threaten to go out in channel (6)
- DOWN**
- Spectator supporting cricket side is pretty girl (8)
  - Demented girl - mad Ophelia's first flower (8)
  - New development included by poet, a person of property (9)
  - Soporific sort of partner - man who may be removed from board (8,7)
  - Search for and find watch (4-3)
  - Falstaff, for example, could be another one (4-4)
  - The rich land endless eels and other fish (8)
  - Start of slump depressing European currency (9)
  - Spot amongst others for US president on a party ticket initially (5,3)
  - Countermand superfluous order from judge (8)
  - Dim half-wits left in firm (8)
  - Reveal record drop (8)
  - Ben, for example? Right (7)

Concise Crossword, page 48

Solution to Puzzle No 18,244

**SHEAFFER.** A prize of a distinctive Sheaffer "Targa" Regency Stripe fountain pen with a solid 14-carat gold inlaid nib will be given for the first five correct solutions opened next Thursday. Entries should be addressed to: The Times, Saturday Crossword Competition, PO Box 486, Virginia Street, London E1 9DD. The winners and solution will be published next Saturday.

Name/Address: \_\_\_\_\_

## WORD-WATCHING

A daily safari through the language jungle. Which of the possible definitions is correct?  
By Philip Howard

- JUPATI**  
a. A Jeopardy  
b. Unleavened bread  
c. A kind of palm
- PIOLET**  
a. The white violet  
b. An ice-axe  
c. Subsidiary letting
- FEDDAN**  
a. The Saharan tarboosh  
b. A measure of land  
c. A band of guerrillas
- PARANYMPH**  
a. A bridesmaid  
b. A dragonfly  
c. A mountain goddess

Answers on page 14

## TIMES WEATHERCALL

For the latest region by region forecast, 24 hours a day, dial 0898 500 followed by the appropriate code.

Greater London	701
Kent, Surrey, Sussex	702
Dorset, Devon & Cornwall	703
Wiltshire, Gloucestershire, Somerset	704
Berkshire, Bucks, Oxford	705
Bedfordshire, Essex	706
Northampton, Cambridgeshire	707
West Midlands & Shropshire	708
Shropshire, Hereford & Worcester	709
Central Midlands	710
East Midlands	711
Lincolnshire, Humberside	712
Dyfed & Powys	713
Wales	714
W & S Wales & Dorset	715
N & E England	716
Cumbria & Lake District	717
S & W Scotland	718
W Central Scotland	719
East of Scotland & Borders	720
Central Scotland	721
Grampian & E Highlands	722
N & W Scotland	723
Channel Islands & Shetland	724
N Ireland	725

Weathercall is charged at 5p for 8 seconds (peak and standard) 5p for 12 seconds (off peak).

## AA ROADWATCH

For the latest AA traffic and roadworks information, 24 hours a day, dial 0836 401 followed by the appropriate code.

London & SE traffic, roadworks	C	F
C & London (within N & S Gores)	731	732
M1/M25/M4/M11	733	734
M1/M25/M4/M11	735	736
M25 London Orbital only	737	738
National traffic and roadworks	739	740
West Country	741	742
North-west England	743	744
North-east England	745	746
Scotland	747	748
Northern Ireland	749	750

AA Roadwatch is charged at 5p for 8 seconds (peak and standard) 5p for 12 seconds (off peak).

The winners of last Saturday's competition are J A Pinhey, Caxton Road, Epsom, Surrey; R Anderson, 89 Rutland Road, Abbey Wood, London; R Jones, Perton Grove, Hightwick, Wetherham, C P Heywood, Victoria Avenue, Hull; T F G Wychnod, Bassett Dale, Bassett, Southampton, Hampshire.

## WEATHER

Scotland and Northern Ireland will have wintry showers falling as snow over the hills. Northern England will start bright with showers. The rest of England and Wales will have a cloudy start but will become brighter with isolated showers. Southern parts will, however, stay cloudy for much of the day with patchy rain but will turn brighter. It will be a windy day everywhere. Outlook: cold; showers dying out, wind easing.

### ABROAD

WEDNESDAY	THURSDAY	FRIDAY	SATURDAY
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25
Algeria	17-23	18-24	19-25

### AROUND BRITAIN

WEDNESDAY	THURSDAY	FRIDAY	SATURDAY
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20
London	12-18	13-19	14-20

### HIGHEST & LOWEST

Thursday: Folkestone, Kent, 15C (89F); lowest day max Cape Wrath, northern Scotland, 0C (32F); highest rain: Ayr, 11.5C (53F); 0.4 in. highest snow: Folkestone, 10.5 in.

### YESTERDAY

Temp	Wind	Cloud	Humidity
10-16	10-16	10-16	10-16
10-16	10-16	10-16	10-16
10-16	10-16	10-16	10-16
10-16	10-16	10-16	10-16

### MANCHESTER

Thursday: Temp: max 8 am to 8 pm, 11C (52F); min 8 pm to 8 am, 0C (32F); rain 24hr to 8 pm, 0.2 in. Sun 24hr to 8 pm, 0.1 in.

### GLASGOW

Thursday: Temp: max 8 am to 8 pm, 10C (50F); min 8 pm to 8 am, 0C (32F); rain 24hr to 8 pm, 0.2 in. Sun 24hr to 8 pm, 0.1 in.

### LIGHTING-UP TIME

TODAY London 6.20 pm to 6.55 am; Bristol 6.30 pm to 7.00 am; Edinburgh 6.34 pm to 7.05 am; Manchester 6.41 pm to 7.10 am; Newcastle 6.41 pm to 7.10 am.

### TOWER BRIDGE

Tower Bridge will be closed at 5.15 am today.

### HIGH TIDES

TODAY	AM	HT	PM	HT	TOMORROW	AM	HT	PM	HT
London Bridge	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	London Bridge	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Abermouth	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Abermouth	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Belfast	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Belfast	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Dover	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Dover	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Falmouth	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Falmouth	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Glasgow	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Glasgow	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Harwich	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Harwich	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Holyhead	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Holyhead	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Liverpool	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Liverpool	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Lowestoft	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Lowestoft	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Margate	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Margate	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Newquay	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Newquay	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Northfleet	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Northfleet	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5
Southampton	11.25	3.8	12.05	6.3	Southampton	12.24	6.4	1.58	6.5

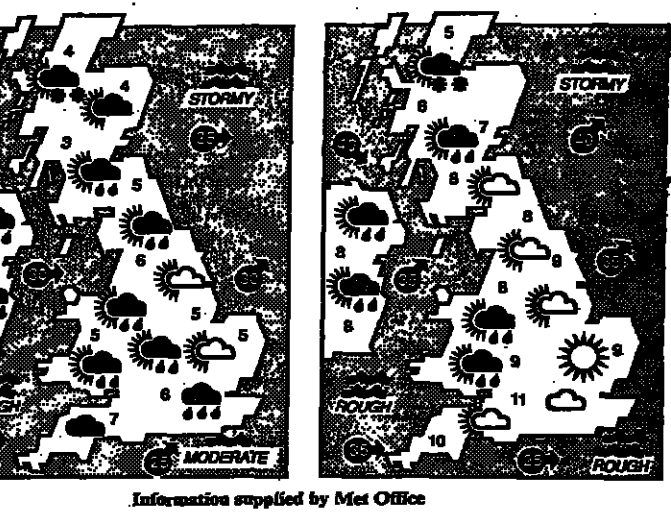
Tide measured in metres: 1m=3.28084ft.

Times are GMT

TODAY	Sun rise	Sun sets	TOMORROW	Sun rise	Sun sets
London	5.55 am	6.20 pm	London	6.35 am	7.22 pm
London	5.55 am	6.20 pm	London	6.35 am	7.22 pm
London	5.55 am	6.20 pm	London	6.35 am	7.22 pm

THE TIMES NEWSPAPERS LIMITED, 1990. Published and printed by Times Newspapers Ltd at 11, Victoria Street, London E1 6BN. Telephone 01-555 5555. Registered as a newspaper at the Post Office.

## When our investments are successful overseas...



are yours still at home-struggling?

Given the general economic situation in the UK, you may think it wise to move some of your portfolio abroad. At the same time it's prudent to take advice from experts with a proven track record. Remember the value of investments may go down as well as up. At Hill Samuel we have the necessary skills and resources to manage investments in foreign markets and foreign currencies. Whether you are looking at international bonds, US equities, or pure foreign currency deposits we can provide specially tailored funds to meet your requirements. After all, foreign travel could be just what your investments need! So why not contact us now or post the coupon for a personal consultation.

To: Joan Napper, Hill Samuel Investment Services Ltd, FREEPOST, Croydon CR9 9EH. Telephone: 01-680 6807 (Answerphone). Please contact me to arrange a personal consultation. Please send me details of international investment opportunities.

NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ T 24/09/91

ADDRESS: \_\_\_\_\_

POSTCODE: \_\_\_\_\_

TEL: \_\_\_\_\_

HILL SAMUEL INVESTMENT SERVICES

MEMBER OF LAUTROAMINRO











# Redundancy costs peg Central profit to £27m

By Martin Waller

Heavy redundancy costs limited Central Independent Television to a £490,000 profit in the year to end-December, despite a 7 per cent rise in advertising revenue.

Central, which reported pre-tax profits of £27.02 million, also revealed it had decided not to buy Reeves, the US programme maker responsible for *Kate and Allie*, the Channel 4 comedy, because of cost. Thames Television subsequently paid £57 million for Reeves.

The group took a £4.8 million exceptional item from the loss of about 300 staff, against just £1.16 million last time, trimming employee numbers to just over 1,500.

The ITV contractor had hoped to cut jobs by natural wastage. But the group was forced to pay an average of more than £20,000 in financial incentives when staff showed themselves unwilling to leave, Mr Leslie Hill, the managing director, said.

The job losses were made in time for the rise in the government levy payment that Central will have to make in 1990. This will add between £12 million and £14 million to its bill.

Mr Hill predicted: "We're on track to pay that huge additional levy payment in 1990 from the savings we have made in 1989."

Central is paying a 21p final dividend to raise the total 3p to 28.5p. Earnings per share were little changed, at 64.2p against 64.1p.

Central gained £5.44 million as an extraordinary item from the sale of its stake in Independent Television Publications, the TV Times pub-



Central confidence: Leslie Hill, who aims to maintain the group's market share, yesterday

lised, for £12.5 million after tax, set against losses from the closure of its airtime sales division. The closure followed the creation of Television Sales and Marketing Services in a joint venture with Anglia Television.

Mr Hill said Central had looked at, and rejected, three possible US acquisitions, one of which was Reeves.

He said: "We didn't think we could get value for money, and the risks were too high."

He added: "I think the chances of getting it right are

lower than the chances of getting it wrong."

There was some concern in the City that Thames had overpaid for Reeves, given the disastrous effects on TVS Entertainment, the southern England contractor, of its own move into the US with the purchase of MTM.

Central's 7 per cent advertising revenue rise in 1989 matched the average among television stations and meant it retained its 14.4 per cent market share. Some companies have forecast revenue

growth of 4 per cent before inflation in the current year, but Mr Hill was more cautious.

The first quarter would show a 5 per cent to 6 per cent fall. April looked like seeing some recovery, and a flat outturn in the second quarter would be followed, he thought, by a small increase before inflation in the second half.

"If it's 4 per cent, we would be very pleased. We're quite confident we can maintain market share," he said.

# Chancellor may still have the last laugh but not before 1992

The City professed not to like John Major's first Budget. It had willed him to do the Howe hairshirt (1981 model), not the plain monetarist mantle of his immediate predecessor, and raise taxes.

Monetary policy is easier to follow than fiscal policy and the "fine tuning" beloved of earlier Chancellors and Treasury mandarins. The objective is to bring down the rate of inflation, which is published every month. The March retail price index - 7.5 per cent - was announced yesterday. The instrument for cutting the RPI is dear money, which slows the economy and reduces the upward pressures on prices. Again, we can all see, and feel, monetary policy in bank and building society lending rates and the cost of credit.

The Chancellor believes domestic activity is slowing rapidly in response to 15 per cent base rates. Many City economists think he is wrong and, therefore, regard his inflation forecasts as too optimistic - unless he raises bank base rates to 16 per cent. The dissenting view has already led to some selling of sterling, and if this were to gather momentum, base rates would have to go up. In any event, they are unlikely to come down for at least six months, though the Treasury's inflation forecast for the end of the year - 7.4 per cent after rising this month to a peak of 9 per cent - seems to assume base rates down by a point or possibly two before the year is out.

In not going all out to crush inflation through higher taxes and a big Budget surplus, Mr Major may have shown that he is too weak for the office. On the other hand, he may be proved right and chagrined City analysts wrong. With his interesting array of tax changes and concessions, he played an adept political hand.

If he succeeds in bringing inflation to 5 per cent in a year's time, reflation and lower mortgage rates will be in the air



KENNETH FLEET

and Conservative prospects of winning a general election would be infinitely brighter than they are immediately after Mid-Staffordshire. *Annus mirabilis* followed by *annus mirabilis*.

The City is preoccupied by four things: economic developments overseas and their reflection in interest rates and financial markets - particularly the US, Japan and West Germany, over which this country has no control; inflation and a vulnerable pound; high interest rates; survival of the Thatcher Government. The British equity market is restrained by high yields on cash and gilt-edged and the spectacle of a beleaguered and unsure Cabinet fronting a fractious and fearful party. Both were already largely discounted in the general level of share prices before Budget and by-election. By conventional yardsticks, equities may be expensive compared with bonds, but they are not historically dear and they are historically low in relation to Wall Street. They are, however, unlikely to make an early upward move without a change in the political weather.

Any significant change would register in public opinion polls. For the Tories to get home again with an overall majority requires at least 40 per cent of the vote, maybe more. UBS Phillips & Drew has carried out a statistical exercise to test voters' sensitivity to economic conditions.

Government popularity in the polls is related to four main economic factors - inflation, unemployment, mortgage rates and sterling. Taking its own

central economic forecasts - and making allowances for "mid-term blues" and temporary factors such as the Falklands conflict and the Westland affair - P&D concludes that the Tories cannot reach 40 per cent until the first half of 1992. After the resumption of non-inflationary economic growth in 1991, accompanied by lower interest rates, it would still be close.

It also suggests that unless the economy is slowed almost to a stop this year, the Chancellor "may well not be in a position to restore the Government's reputation for competence in economic management in time for the next election. The electorate may then conclude that Mr Smith offers a more palatable alternative."

The City would not like that, nor, I suspect, would a working majority of the populace. Take taxation, as it is much in our minds this week.

Sensibly, Labour leaders have been less specific than of yore in spelling out in advance what they would do. But fair guesses include a series of income tax bands, above a new basic rate of 20 per cent, to a top rate of 50 per cent; abolishing the upper earnings limit for National Insurance contributions, making the top rate of tax on earned income 59 per cent; abolishing higher-rate tax relief on mortgage interest; reduced capital gains tax allowances; tighter inheritance tax rules; "health" and environmental taxes; and a successor to the poll tax, involving property values and payments related to the occupant's top rate of income tax.

One of the great beauties of the reformed tax system that Labour would inherit from the Thatcher years was described by Stephen Bannett at Coopers & Lybrand Deloitte's admirable Budget breakfast seminar in these simple words: "There is nowhere to shelter. The path is left wide open to heavy increases in tax rates by a new Government."

# Bank avoids Rentaminster bid

By Matthew Bond

Scandinavian Bank has avoided having to make a full offer for Rentaminster, the employment and training services group, by selling a 29.9 per cent stake to Minerva Capital Corporation, a private company controlled by Mr Robert Kermanshahchi, the Anglo-Iranian businessman.

The bank had been facing the prospect of making a full bid since last August when an institutional placing and an unsuccessful rights issue left the bank, together with the stockbroker Brewin Dolphin, with more than 50 per cent of the company. Three weeks

ago, the Stock Exchange gave the bank a final 21 days to reduce its stake or make a bid.

Back in January, the bank and the stockbroker had granted Minerva an option over their entire 55 per cent stake in Rentaminster at 65p per share, the figure at which the placed shares and the rights issue shares had been priced last summer.

It was at that point that Scandinavian Bank undertook to bid for Rentaminster if the deal did not go through.

In the event, it did. However, Mr Kermanshahchi, apart from buying only 29.9

per cent, has negotiated a lower price and is paying only 50p a share, half a million pounds less than the bank and the broker had wanted.

In addition, the consideration of £1.9 million need not be paid for five years, although Minerva can opt to pay it earlier.

Rentaminster's shares closed at 48p, valuing the company at £5.4 million.

In addition, the bank has offered Rentaminster a £5.65 million loan facility for five years.

Rentaminster's £2.9 million of existing debt is to be repaid

by a property disposal. Any shortfall from the sale is to be waived by the bank.

The restructuring is accompanied by a shake-up in the board room.

Out go the brothers Mr Rodney Toogood and Mr Neville Toogood, who brought Rentaminster to the Third Market in 1982.

In comes Mr Kermanshahchi as chief executive and acting chairman, accompanied by Mr Neil McGowan, former finance director of International Disinfectants & Vintners, who joins as finance director.

# H&C puts division up for sale

Harrisons & Crosfield is selling its general trading division to further its plan to move from plantations and commodity trading into chemicals, timber, building supplies and agricultural products. The group expects proceeds of £40 million and has agreed the sale of Tait & Co in Taiwan and Harrisons & Crosfield (Malaysia).

# Ayrshire buy

Ayrshire Metal is buying ASK McGowan, a steel stockholder, for a maximum £3.64 million. Ayrshire's pre-tax profits rose from £2.47 million to £3.5 million in 1989 on turnover of £36.8 million (£31.9 million). The total dividend rises to 7.5p (£5.25p).

# McLaughlin up

Pre-tax profits of McLaughlin & Harvey edged ahead from £2.1 million to £2.2 million last year on turnover up from £94.1 million to £106.9 million. The total dividend improves by 1p to 10p (£31.4p).

# Russell down

Alexander Russell saw pre-tax profits slip £639,000 to £2.1 million for the nine months to end-December.

# LBMS issues profit warning after contracts are deferred

By Melinda Wittstock

Shares in Learmonth & Burchett Management Systems fell 5p to 133p after the specialist computer services and software group gave a warning that there would be "no material increase" in second-half profits.

The group, which had said pre-tax profits for the period would "significantly surpass" the £513,000 interims reported in December, blamed the adjustment on the deferral of £500,000 worth of software contracts to its next financial year, beginning May 1.

Mr Christopher Fawcett, finance director, said the delay

was not the company's fault. "One of our clients is transferring to a new IBM system and has decided to wait until firm release dates have been given for all the other software. But ours is ready," he said.

The delay means LBMS, which says trading is buoyant, will not fully benefit from the contracts in the 1990-91 financial year either - profits from training and consultancy work will not come through until 1991-92.

Analysts expect pre-tax profits of between £1 million and £1.2 million for the year to end-April, even though

LBMS's new range of software was launched too late in the financial year to provide any benefit. LBMS reported pre-tax profits of £1.45 million in the previous year.

The company said three December acquisitions worth £2.48 million and another £500,000 deal last month would not contribute to this year's profits, though once LBMS's rationalization programme is complete, the new operations will make a "significant" contribution.

Shareholders are being told to expect a final dividend not less than last year's 1.4p.

# Moss resigns as JMD chief

By Jeremy Andrews



Moss: still on the board

Mr Keith Moss has resigned as chief executive of JMD, the former retail design consultant which moved into fluffy toys and greetings cards.

He took the helm in June 1988 when his Capital and Investment Securities was reversed into the company in the hope of reviving its fortunes.

Last month JMD an-

nounced that bid talks, which had been in progress since October, had been formally terminated.

Mr Moss will remain on JMD's board as a non-executive director and Mr Richard Beecham has been appointed chief executive. The shares were unchanged at 9p on the news, capitalizing the equity at £4.4 million.

# Charter to sell stake in mine

By Colin Campbell  
Mining Correspondent

Charter Consolidated, the industrial holding company, has put up for sale its majority shareholding in Beralt Tin & Wolfram, owner of the only tungsten mine in Europe at Panasqueira, near Fundao, Portugal.

Charter says Beralt is the group's only hard-rock mine, and continued ownership does not fit its strategy.

Beralt has laboured under depressed tungsten prices for months and has been an underperforming asset. It has between £10 million and £12 million capital employed.

Mr Jeffrey Herbert, Charter's chief executive, said yesterday interested buyers had already "been knocking on our door."

Charter's immediate partner in Beralt is Union Carbide. The Portuguese Government holds a minority equity stake in Beralt's operating company.

Minorco, the cash-rich investment group holding a 36 per cent stake in Charter, is known to want to expand its natural resources portfolio. It said: "We note Charter's announcement, but have nothing to say at this stage."

Charter shares traded at 434p.

# O'Brien moves to Ratners

By Gillian Bowditch

Mr Gary O'Brien, deputy group finance director of Burton, is to become finance director of Ratners Group. He had been due to join Grand Metropolitan, the food and drinks group.

Mr O'Brien will replace Mr Andrew Coppel who has been with Ratners for three years.

Mr Gerald Ratner, chairman and chief executive of Ratners, said Mr Coppel's departure was amicable and by mutual consent.

Mr Coppel's skills are geared towards making acquisitions and raising the finance for them. The group intends to slow down in this area, said Mr Ratner.

This will come as a relief to

many in the City who have been worried that Ratners would make another large acquisition since news last month that the group had looked at the possibility of acquiring Dixons.

Ratners' annual results are due on April 26 and Mr Coppel will make the presentation to the City before he leaves at the end of the month.

# Hope for Hawke as rivals falter in Australian election battle

# Peacock fails to add up Down Under

From David Tweed, Sydney

The Australian Labor Government is today asking for a fourth consecutive term of office in an environment of record high home loans and interest rates hovering around 17.5 per cent.

Inflation refuses to fall below 8 per cent, net foreign debt is A\$511.5 billion (£25 billion), and Australians feel that living standards during the 1980s plunged.

The economy is in such a parlous state that observers thought the Liberal-National Party coalition, led by Mr Andrew Peacock, would be able to walk away when the poll was announced by the Prime Minister, Mr Bob Hawke, a month ago.

But observers now feel that Mr Peacock may not win because of poor presentation of the Liberal and National parties' Economic Action Plan,

released in October. It has many strong policies that Mr Peacock has simply failed to sell to the electorate.

A leading tenet was an attack on the Government's industrial relations accord, under which employers and unions reached consensus on wages based on productivity arrangements under the aegis of the Industrial Relations Commission.

The Economic Action Plan outlined the shift of focus for wage determination at the workplace through voluntary agreements. Added to this would be voluntary unionism, secret ballots and encouragement of employees' participation in incentive schemes.

The fear accompanying this proposal is that industrial relations would collapse into a mire of confrontation. But asked how he would restrain powerful unions from laying the

groundwork for a wage explosion, Mr Peacock replied: "Under our system, which allows for voluntary agreement to be voluntarily agreed to, there would have to be an agreement by employer and employee, firstly to move away from the centralized system and to operate in terms of reaching voluntary agreement. It has to be acceptable to both sides. Otherwise, there is no agreement..."

Mr Peacock says that Australia must quicken the pace of economic adjustment, but refuses to adopt a recommendation that all industry protection be abolished by 2000.

He says that Australia must have a tighter fiscal policy, but then offers voters an expensive family tax-relief package, and makes other unfunded commitments, creating suspicion that the budget surplus will be eroded. The rhetoric appears to be inconsis-

tent, Mr Peacock says that he will inherit a mess from the Government, but promises lower interest rates, lower taxes, lower inflation, higher productivity and no rise in unemployment.

The electorate appears not to believe that he can deliver.

Mr Peacock was recently asked how the Liberals expected to achieve their promise of "sustainable lower interest rates." He replied: "What it means is that I will be firmer in my pronouncements on the Sunday after the election, and before being sworn in, so that the market knows absolutely what our determination is to move on a co-ordinated range of economic programmes which will get interest rates down in the manner that I constantly refer to." After such an answer, the electorate is no nearer to knowing.

**For an investment to grow it needs roots.**

If you want your savings to blossom, they'll need careful nurturing over many years. That's why it's worth looking at our record.

At John Gove & Co. Limited, our roots go back over 60 years and the assets under our management now exceed £2 billion, of which £950m is in our investment trusts.

Now, for as little as £25 a month, you can cultivate your savings in our Investment Trust Savings Scheme.

With three major investment trusts

to choose from, spanning all the major markets, there is ample scope for your savings to flourish.

For more information, all you have to do is snip the coupon and return it to us. Or phone us on 01-378 7979 and ask for the Marketing Department.

Please remember, however, that the price of shares, and the income from them, can fall as well as rise and that you may not get back the amount invested. Past performance is not necessarily a guide to the future.

**JOHN GOVE & CO. LIMITED**  
INVESTMENT TRUST SAVINGS SCHEME

Please send the full details of the John Gove & Co. Limited Investment Trust Savings Scheme (an investment in (please tick))

☐ North America (North Atlantic Investment Trust PLC)  
☐ The Far East (Far East Investment Trust PLC)  
☐ The UK, selected European and other markets (Global Strategic Investment Trust PLC)

NAME \_\_\_\_\_  
ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_  
POSTCODE \_\_\_\_\_

TS/90/03











**Giving It  
Away**

**Inflation-hit  
Savings**

**INVESTING**

**Framlington  
finale**

**Counting  
Expenses**

**Funds  
without  
risk on  
the way**

## FOREIGN EXCHANGES

[illegible]

### THIRD MARKET

Scheme IV & V: 16.147 per cent.

Silver: \$3.08-5.08 (22 155-3 170)

## LONDON FINANCIAL FUTURES

	Open	High	Low	Close	Vol		Open	High	Low	Close	Vol
<b>FT-SE 100</b>											
Jun 90	2292.0	2288.0	2272.0	2284.0	2281.0	Three month GCU					
Jun 90	2292.0	2293.0	2291.0	2288.0	2288.0	Jun 90	69.07	69.07	Previous open interest	4321	
<b>Three Month Sterling</b>						Sep 90	69.02	69.07	69.05	68.93	326
Jun 90	84.83	84.73	84.62	84.54	84.54	<b>US Treasury Bond</b>					
Jun 90	84.98	85.04	84.93	84.93	84.93	Jun 90	93-17	93-25	Previous open interest	4940	
<b>Three Month Eurodollar</b>						Jun 90	93-17	93-25	93-01	93-04	1308
Jun 90	91.35	91.28	91.21	91.23	91.23	<b>Long Gilt</b>					
Jun 90	91.25	91.28	91.21	91.22	91.22	Jun 90	80-24	81-17	Previous open interest	3435	
<b>Three Month Euro DM</b>						Jun 90	80-24	81-17	80-18	80-25	22867
Jun 90	91.33	91.28	91.31	91.13	91.13	<b>Japanese Govt Bond</b>					
Jun 90	91.35	91.35	91.30	91.31	91.31	Jun 90	94-44	95.00	Previous open interest	674	
<b>Three Month Euro Sfr</b>						<b>German Govt Bond</b>					
Jun 90	91.33	91.28	91.31	91.13	91.13	Jun 90	83-51	83-58	Previous open interest	58194	
Jun 90	91.35	91.35	91.30	91.31	91.31	Sep 90	83-51	83-52	82-97	82-88	88220
<b>Three Month Euro Yen</b>						Sep 90	83-51	83-52	82-97	82-88	178

## IOPAROUND

ative to Window Shopping every Saturday  
in The Times

CHINA to CUPBOARDS  
DOORS to DUVETS  
IFFERS to CONSERVATORIES

with editorial

To advertise call on

01-481 1920

**To advertise call on**

**TWO  
12**  
ON EACH OF THESE  
DERBYSHIRE C  
HIGHWAYS  
**12.30**



Edited by Lindsay Cook

## FAMILY MONEY

SATURDAY MARCH 24 1990

## BUDGET

## Giving It Away

The Gift Aid scheme which will provide tax relief on larger donations to charities will not cover pub collections, sponsored events or any other joint generosity.....24

## Inflation-hit Savings

The current high returns are set to be further eroded by price rises.....25

## Big gains for Toyboys under 65



## INVESTMENT

## Framlington finale

A last ditch attempt to save two personal equity plans due to be closed next month failed this week.....27

## INSURANCE

## Counting Expenses

A look at how insurance company expenses will detail the effect of their expenses on investment performance.....31

## Funds without risk on the way

Unit trusts which make your money grow without putting it at risk could be on sale in bank and building society branches by the end of the year. The funds will help to bridge the gap between deposit accounts and shares, and could bring in up to £100 million in new savings each month (Jon Ashworth writes).

Such investments have only been available in Britain through offshore subsidiaries before, but a change in the rules proposed this week by the Securities and Investments Board will allow them to be sold in the High Street for the first time.

The offshore funds at present take the form of index-tracking bonds which promise 90 per cent or more back if money is locked away for a year or more. These place 90 per cent of the money in a certificate of deposit, and use options to speculate on movements in a stock market index.

Banks and building societies will be keen to keep their new products as simple as possible to start with. The easiest choice would be to follow the route of 90/10 funds.

These are one of three new kinds of fund which could be on sale by the autumn.

Previously, tax problems and the lack of a regulatory structure, have kept such funds from being sold widely in Britain. Now plans have been put forward for a new structure, and the Budget ended fears that futures and options funds would be taxed too harshly.

The Unit Trust Association has welcomed proposals for the new trusts. Mr Tony Smith, the chief executive, said their launch would broaden the market and help keep London at the forefront of world developments.

Lindsay Cook examines some of the implications of Major's Budget for savers

## Escaping the perils of composite rate tax

Housewives and other non-taxpayers will not have to wait until April next year to escape composite rate tax on their savings in British building societies and banks.

This week's Budget announced the scrapping of CRT on April 6 1991, but anyone who invests in a building society or bank one year term account on April 6 this year could escape the tax.

The interest on such one year bonds is usually paid at the end of the term and will therefore have basic rate tax deducted under the new system. This, unlike CRT, can be reclaimed by non-taxpayers. But to take advantage savers will have to be their money for a year and forego any interest payments before April 6, 1991. But it could be worth up to £660 to a wife with no other earnings.

There are 14 million non-taxpayers who can benefit from this change to the treatment of savings without waiting as long as the Government intended or transferring their savings offshore.

The largest building society, the Halifax, at present offers a one year bond paying 12.25 per cent net of tax, which will become 16.33 per cent when a

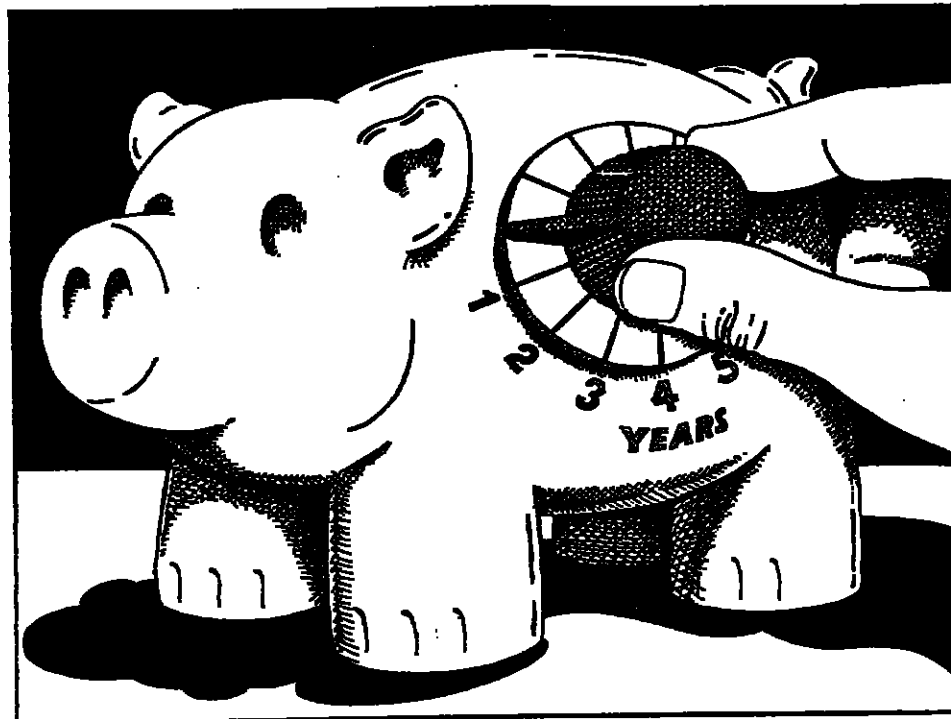
non-taxpayer claims back the tax paid.

The Abbey National, Nationwide Anglia, Bradford & Bingley and Cheltenham & Gloucester do not have a one year bond on offer at present, although it is likely they will launch them by April 6.

The Woolwich, Leeds Permanent, Alliance & Leicester, Britannia and Yorkshire building societies all offer one year accounts paying interest at the end of the term, as do most of the High Street banks.

The scrapping of CRT was forced on the Government by independent taxation. With it, up to £5 billion a year could have been lost to building societies in savings. Smaller societies which could not afford to set up offshore subsidiaries in the Channel Islands or Isle of Man, which can pay interest gross, faced takeover or merger if money had flooded out when married women receive their own personal tax allowance in April. For the first time this will enable them to set the allowance against interest on savings.

Most of the top 10 societies have set up offshore subsidiaries in an attempt to retain



the savings of the 5 million wives who will become non-taxpayers as a result of independent taxation.

While the offshore savings institutions do not report the interest paid to British res-

idents to the Inland Revenue, building societies and banks are compelled to report the interest earned on larger accounts.

At present building societies provide the Inland Revenue

with details of all savers who receive £1,600 or more in interest. Banks have to list all who receive more than £500.

They are likely to be brought into line at the lower level as the Inland Revenue

and organizations work out a system to police the scrapping of CRT.

From April 6 next year non-taxpayers will be able to self-certify themselves as such when they open accounts and will then have their interest paid gross. Parents will be able to do this for children.

Before then the Government will have to decide whether money saved by children, which comes originally from their parents, will continue to be taxed as if it still belonged to the parents. It could become very complicated if children could only earn interest gross on money from grandparents and sources other than their parents.

The self-certification scheme is not expected by the Government to be used by all savers who qualify. It calculates that the scrapping of CRT, which is currently charged at 22 per cent of the interest earned, and replacing it with basic rate tax at 25 per cent will produce an additional £550 million revenue in 1991-92. This figure is given in the Red Book published on Budget day.

The gain is because there are 20 million savers who are taxpayers compared with 14

million non-taxpayers. But more importantly the Inland Revenue expects that only a small proportion of qualifying savers will apply for self-certification. "There is a tremendous education job to do," said a spokeswoman.

If every saver, who is a non-taxpayer, arranges to receive interest gross or claims back the basic rate tax deducted the scrapping of CRT will have a neutral effect on the amount of tax collected.

The Government will be examining cash deposits in personal equity plans over the next year and deciding whether these will continue to be subject to CRT or whether they will become subject to income tax for the first time.

● The Halifax Building Society is to offer time deposits from Monday in preparation for independent taxation. These deposits require at least £50,000 to be invested for a fixed time, with no withdrawals, and are at present the only building society and bank accounts, which can pay interest gross. £50,000 would take a non-taxpayer over his or her personal allowance when deposited for a year but they are available for periods from one month.

## Tessa's virtues queried by banks and societies

After the initial euphoria greeting the Budget for savings, building societies and banks were less sure yesterday of the virtues of Tessa — the new Tax Exempt Special Savings Account — to be launched on January 1.

They predict that the new five year accounts, which will be limited to one per adult, will attract little new money to savings but will largely involve savers transferring money from existing accounts within an institution to the new accounts.

Mr Peter Lilley, the Financial Secretary to the Treasury, said there was "no firm and certain estimate" he could give of the amount of fresh savings the accounts would attract. "The bulk of the money will be coming from liquid deposits in banks and building societies."

The new accounts, which will allow adults to invest up to £9,000 over five years in a tax-exempt bank or building society account, could also prove to be an administrative nightmare. It is intended that savers should be able to

transfer their Tessas from one institution to another and retain the tax advantages.

It will also mean that the banks and societies cannot count on the money remaining with them for the full five years, as they had expected, even though the savers cannot withdraw it without losing the tax advantages.

Banks and building societies will be able to choose whether they offer an interest rate fixed at the outset or a variable rate. Most Tessas are likely to involve the latter.

This means that savers who take out Tessas at attractive rates face being locked in as rates fall.

Banks and building societies will have to collect National Insurance numbers and other details from savers to make sure that people do not hold more than one.

The accounts will allow up to £3,000 to be invested in year one and up to £1,800 in subsequent years up to the £9,000 maximum. While net interest can be withdrawn during the term, any withdrawal of capital during the

five years costs the tax exemption. If someone were to make a withdrawal of capital in year four tax would then be paid for all four years at that stage.

A spokesman for the Abbey National said: "Overall there has got to be an increase in the level of savings with the introduction of the Tessa but much of the money will be migrating from one account to another in the same organization."

"It will take some of the shine off them if savers can move their Tessa from one organization to another in search of the best interest rates."

The Halifax Building Society said that it expected the initial investors to be higher rate taxpayers.

Mr Ian Luder of Arthur Andersen, the accountant, said: "I don't think that it will attract new savings. That slice of savings that can be safely isolated and kept in cash form will be moved. People may also get jittery if interest rates start falling and the equity market is rising. They will feel they are losing out. Peps will have the edge for flexibility."

## An investment plan which sounds too good to be true

By Jon Ashworth

A "too good to be true" investment scheme which uses double tax relief to make your money grow, may be just that — too good to be true.

The scheme, outlined in a letter from John Charcol, the independent broker, tells how clients can invest £33,333 at a cost of only £12,698. It proposes to do this by combining the tax advantages of a personal pension and the Business Expansion Scheme.

What it does not mention is that the scheme will only work with one personal pension — the LAS Private Portfolio — and that there is no guarantee that it will work.

It says: "If a high rate taxpayer invests a net £12,698 plus £3,200 per year for five years in this secure investment he can expect in excess of £54,080 in five years' time. This equates to a compound rate of return of more than 22 per cent per annum net of all taxes which is equivalent to a gross rate of return of more than 35 per cent per annum."

"Sounds too good to be true? It is good and it is true and it comes about by obtain-

ing 40 per cent tax relief twice!"

To begin with, a high rate taxpayer would invest £21,165 "in his personal pension plan". The letter does not specify which one, but John Charcol said only the LAS pension is being recommended. After tax relief of 40 per cent, the net cost of the contribution would be £13,000.

So far so good. The pension trustee would then invest £20,364 in the client's personal deposit account — after £801 in charges has been taken off the original contribution. The client would then approach his bank manager for a loan of £20,000 against the money invested by the pension. The idea is then to invest the loan in a BES with a second helping of 40 per cent tax relief.

What is not mentioned is that banks are under no obligation to agree to a loan. Mr Douglas Jones, pensions development manager at LAS, said there was "absolutely no guarantee" that a loan would be agreed.

Mr Jones was not aware of

John Charcol's scheme. The letter continues: "The client makes a net investment of £20,000 from the funds lent to him by the bank in a BESRES IV campus fund which grosses up to an investment of £33,333. Of course you will have to pay the bank interest on the loan which at 16 per cent per annum would cost the client £3,200 per year."

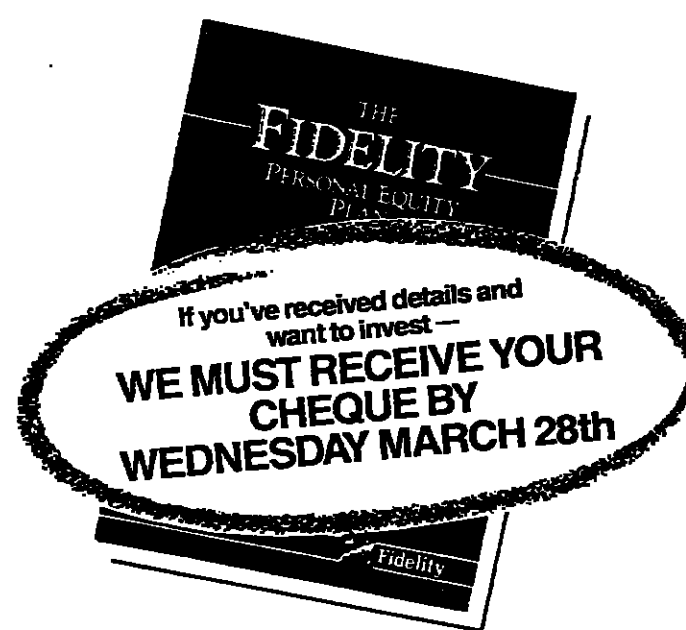
BESRES IV is sponsored by Sun Life, although this is not mentioned. A second letter of introduction stresses any BES scheme will do.

Mr Simon Sturaker, a consultant with John Charcol Financial Planning, said BESRES campus, which invests in property for Lancaster University, had been chosen because it guaranteed a return of 17 per cent. He said that since the scheme was looking for £10,000 in tax relief, it "would not make sense" unless £10,000 or more was likely to be paid in tax.

Mr Sturaker said the letter promoting the scheme had been "very selective". It had been sent to clients aged over 45 earning £60,000 or more.

## WHICH PEP SHOULD YOU CHOOSE?

# No other PEP offers Tax-Free growth like this.



With the Fidelity PEP you have the growth potential of Fidelity Special Situations Trust — the Unit Trust of the Decade.

What's more, if you invest up to the full £4,800 limit by 28th March, you will also receive a special 1% discount.

But if you want to take advantage of tax-free investment and our special discount offer you must do it now! Send your completed application and cheque to Fidelity today to reach us no later than Wednesday 28th March.

Any questions? Contact your Independent Financial Adviser or Callfree Fidelity on 0800 41-161 today.

\*Average March 1981 to 1989 offer to end with net income reinvested. Over 5 years 10.1% p.a. The Trust would have returned 25.7% after tax.



Fidelity Investments Limited, Member of INRO

## TWO YEARS 12.60

ON BALANCES OF £40,000 & OVER.  
DERBYSHIRE CAPITAL BONDS.  
HIGH INTEREST OVER TWO YEARS.

## 12.30

NET\* P.A.  
ON BALANCES  
£15,000 - £39,500.

## HARD LABOUR.

Invest with one of the country's biggest regional societies and your money will be made to work. Hard. Every day for two years.

A Derbyshire Capital Bond account is now paying 12.60% net\* p.a. (16.80% gross)\*\* on balances over £40,000. Amounts between £15,000 (the minimum balance) and £39,500 earn 12.30% net\* p.a.

To open an account, or for further details, send off the coupon. Or ring Chris McGuckin on Derby (0332) 841791.

At these rates it's almost criminal not to send the coupon today.

**The Derbyshire**  
BUILDING SOCIETY

INVEST IN OUR STRENGTH.

2 year investment. No withdrawals in 1st year. Immediate withdrawals in 2nd year with loss of 90 days' interest, subject to branch withdrawal limits (currently £25,000). Transactions in multiples of £500, minimum balance £15,000, maximum £250,000. Additions to investment are made by opening a new account, if the issue is still available. Interest paid annually on 9th January. Withdrawals within 90 days of this date will result in the reduction of the capital balance.

Member of The Building Societies Association. Assets exceed £1 billion.

## NB: THIS IS A LIMITED ISSUE

Please tick appropriate box:  
Please send further details of Derbyshire Capital Bonds account ☐  
I/We enclose a cheque for £..... (min £15,000) made payable to Derbyshire Building Society to be invested in a Derbyshire Capital Bonds account ☐

Full Name(s).....

Address.....

Postcode..... Tel.....

Signature(s).....

I/We hereby agree to be bound by the Rules of the Society, a copy of which will be supplied on request.  
Post to: Derbyshire Building Society, FREEPOST, Duffield Hall, Duffield, Derby DE5 4BR.



ACT BEFORE  
4TH APRIL

# THE M&G UNIT TRUST PEP

To: The M&G Group, M&G House, Victoria Road, Chelmsford CM1 1FB.  
Telephone: (0245) 266266 (Business hours). Please send me details of the new-style M&G Unit Trust Personal Equity Plan. No salesman will call.

Mr/Mrs/Miss Initials Surname

Address

Postcode

NCGM

Issued by M&G Financial Services Limited (Member of IMRO).

The M&G Group's unit trust company, M&G Securities Limited (member of IMRO and Lautro) is the winner of the 1989 Money Management magazine large unit trust group of the year award and the fund management group of the decade award.

**M&G**

**THE M&G PEP**

## Sweet charity as relief lends a helping hand

By Jon Ashworth

Charities were rubbing their hands with glee this week, after a Budget which introduced tax relief on larger single gifts and gave a boost to regular donations. They had asked for more, but were happy with what they got.

Gift Aid will be launched in October to give tax relief on single donations of between £600 and £5 million. Charities will be able to claim basic rate tax back, and donors will also be able to claim higher rate tax relief. A similar relief from Corporation Tax has been granted for companies.

Employees who make regular donations through payroll giving will now be able to donate £50 a month and receive tax relief. The limit was raised from £40 a month, but is still well short of the £100 target which had been campaigned for.

The Charities Aid Foundation, which distributes more than £50 million a year to charities, said the total could double with enough effort. Mr Michael Brophy, the director, said the arrival of Gift Aid would make little difference to gifts from individuals. It would be of far more use to donations from companies which are more likely to be in excess of £600.

But donations made under the scheme must be from an individual taxpayer. Workplace collections for marathon television fund raising events paid by cheque to the appeal by the organizer will not qualify for tax relief.

Nor will public house landlords be able to enhance donations of money collected from customers with the extra tax relief. Even participants in sponsored events will not be deemed to be making an individual donation, said the



More emphasis on companies in Gift Aid launch: Michael Brophy, director of operations

Inland Revenue. Anyone who would like to make donations to several different charities can open an account with the Foundation and then spread their payments through the year.

A donation of £600 would be worth £800 after tax relief, and individuals would be given a chequebook to make payments to charities of their choice.

Opening an account avoids the need to set up a charitable covenant and is a way of

extending Gift Aid to many more people. More than 130,000 accounts have already been opened by companies and individuals.

Save the Children Fund, Britain's largest international child care charity, warmly welcomed the changes. It said Gift Aid was a "streamlining" which would encourage companies to make larger donations. The fund raises nearly £7 million from companies.

The RSPCA, which raised £16 million last year, said it

was delighted with the latest changes. "We are in favour of any moves that may encourage charitable giving," the society added.

The Charities Taxation Reform Group, which represents larger charities such as Oxfam and the RNLI, had called for VAT exemptions over a broad front. It welcomed the new proposals, but was disappointed that no relief from VAT had been granted on alterations and extensions to buildings.

## Tax trap lurking in joint covenants

Charitable covenants are a popular way of giving to charity while also claiming tax relief. The Inland Revenue has issued new guidelines on drawing up a deed of covenant, but has given a warning to married couples.

The arrival of independent taxation may make charitable covenants invalid for millions of non-working wives.

Previously, couples could make a joint covenant as long as one of them had an income.

Now, tax relief will apply only to a working spouse or one with investment income, and anyone without earnings would have to pay the difference to the Revenue.

A deed of covenant is a commitment to pay a fixed amount to charity, usually over at least four years. A taxpayer can deduct basic rate tax from payments. The charity can then claim it back from the Revenue. Higher rate relief can be claimed separately.

BDO Binder Hamlyn, which advises such charities as Mencap and the Imperial Cancer Research Fund, has advised couples to check that covenants will be tax efficient.

The Revenue will presume any joint covenants to be made in equal shares, and would require the non-working spouse to make up the tax difference.

Mr Tom Mayhew, partner in charge of BDO's charities unit, said: "Previously hus-

bands and wives were treated as one person for tax purposes. The non-paying spouse should ask to be released by the charity in whose favour the covenant is made.

"They should then enter into another covenant in the name of the taxpaying spouse."

If both spouses work, the covenant should be made by the one paying the higher rate of tax. Relief could then be claimed at the higher level.

## Tax free\* investment

4  
DAYS LEFT  
SEE  
LAST CHANCE  
SECTION

### Perpetual Personal Equity Plans

#### Lowest Charges

'BES' PEP Investor 1990, the recent comprehensive analysis of Personal Equity Plans available in '89/90, found the Perpetual 1989/90 Personal Equity Plan to have among the lowest charges of all PEPs.

#### Top Performance

The Perpetual PEP Growth and Income Fund, a new unit trust designed specifically for PEP investors, is the second best performing fund in the UK General sector since its launch on 30th Sept '89 to 19th Mar '90. Source: Micropal.

#### Perpetual '89/90 PEPs

Invest from as little as £500 (or £20 monthly) up to the maximum allowed under 1989/90 PEP rules - £4,800 for shares, or a combination of shares and unit trusts (with a maximum of £2,400 in unit trusts).

Last Chance-Investors intending to take up an '89/90 PEP need to have submitted an application by 29th March '90. If a PEP is not taken up during the current financial year, the opportunity will be lost forever.

Overseas Investments-After the current year, PEP investors will be unable to invest in unit trusts with more than 50% of their portfolio invested overseas. Up until 5th April '90, however, Perpetual Personal Equity Planholders may invest in the Perpetual International Growth Fund - the UK's top international unit trust for capital growth since its launch on 11th Sept '74 to 19th Mar '90, and the top performing unit trust of all UK authorised unit trusts over the same period. Source: Micropal.

#### by OBSERVER

1989 UNIT TRUST MANAGERS OF THE YEAR

#### by THE SUNDAY TIMES

1989 INTERNATIONAL MANAGERS OF THE YEAR

#### Perpetual '90/91 PEPs

The new Perpetual Equity Plan for the financial year beginning 6th April '90 will be available from that date and full details, including the changes announced by the Chancellor in his Budget speech on 20th March, will be available from early April.

Please telephone immediately to enable us to forward details to you at the earliest opportunity.

To: Perpetual Portfolio Management Limited, 48 Hart Street, Henley-on-Thames, Oxon RG9 2AZ. Tel: (0494) 576868. Please send me details of the Perpetual Personal Equity Plan.

PLEASE PHONE (0494) 576868 for full details

SURNAME (Mr/Ms/Miss) ADDRESS POSTCODE

**Perpetual** Independent Fund Management member of M&G

\* Personal Equity Plans are free from Income Tax, at the basic and higher rates, and Capital Gains Tax. Investors should remember that the value of units and quarters, and the income derived from them, can fall as well as rise and that past performance is not a guarantee of future success.

# 12.75%

From 3 April the new rate on our Investment Account is a GREAT BIG 12.75% pa gross.

The interest on our Investment Account is taxable, but you get all your interest with nothing taken off for tax - and non-taxpayers keep the lot.

The National Savings Investment Account is easy to use. It's at your post office and you can put in as little as £5 a time.

If you would like to know more, just ask at your post office or call us free on 0800 868 700 between 9am and 9pm for more details.

**NATIONAL SAVINGS**

INVESTMENT ACCOUNT

Making the  
of the exen  
on capital

UNIT TRUSTS FROM £25 A MONTH

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER











## FAMILY MONEY



Board under fire: from left, John Cross, fund manager, Ron Timcke, trustee, Mark St Giles and representative Ann McMeenan

## Framlington on the spot

By Jon Ashworth

Framlington, the investment group which is winding up two of its unit trust personal equity plans, admitted this week that a letter sent to investors had been misleading.

But the group rejected calls for a further meeting of planholders, saying there was not enough time before the plans were closed down.

Mr Mark St Giles, chairman of Framlington, told a meeting of planholders in London on Monday that they faced "a small financial penalty" for switching out of the 1987 and 1988 unit trust plans.

An earlier letter gave the 11,800 unit holders the option of switching into Framlington's new unit trust personal equity plan "free of charge."

Investors were given a choice of transferring into the new Framlington Pep or accepting cash, once the trusts were liquidated on April 4. But there was no mention of



Miller: 'reconsider' call

their right to switch into a plan offered by another unit trust group.

Mr St Giles told the Framlington unit holders that they were likely to enjoy better performance in an expanding fund.

The Pep 87 and Pep 88 funds had a declining number of units. "These funds were static at best and probably

declining in value at worst," he added.

Mr St Giles said that Framlington was receiving nothing out of the deal. He added that about 5,000 unit holders had agreed to accept the roll-over, while 500 had opted for cash.

Mr Tim Miller, a planholder and, as former managing director of Framlington, the person behind the launch of the two personal equity plans, said investors should be allowed more time to consider their options.

He urged Framlington and Mr Ron Timcke, the trustee, to reconsider the decision to wind up the trusts.

Mr Miller, who is now a director of M&G, said Pep 87 and Pep 88 had several unique features which would be lost if they were wound up.

They were the only Peps which held an annual meeting for unit holders at which fund managers could be questioned on investment policy. They

included a detailed annual report on companies which were invested in, and gave investors the right to vote on matters like take-over bids.

Mr St Giles said there was no question of investors being prejudiced by the proposals.

He said the right to switch into a Pep offered by another company was "so obvious" that it had not been felt necessary to state it.

He added that the letter to unit holders had been designed to give "a flavour," rather than swamping them with regulatory matters.

The Securities and Investments Board may refuse to allow a fund to be wound up if it feels there are any circumstances which need to be investigated. It could do so if investors were felt to be prejudiced in any way.

But once a decision to wind up a fund has been taken, the SIB is keen for it to proceed as quickly as possible. Any delay may increase costs for remaining unit holders.

## Poll tax joins line of debits

By Rodney Hobson

After the protests and demonstrations, the reality of the community charge is coming home to people in England and Wales. Bills from local authorities began to drop through letter boxes this week and the rest will be delivered by the end of the month.

Virtually all councils have set the charge level that will take effect from April 1, with the first instalment due then and the second on October 1.

Everyone should have registered by the end of last year. Local authorities have been trying to catch up with those who have not. The Department of the Environment claims there is now almost 100 per cent registration. Failure to register carries a £50 fine.

Local authorities will be offering the same payment methods as were available under the rating system, including standing order and direct debit.

With standing orders, new instructions must be given to the bank to change the amount to be deducted each month. The amount will be stated on the charge notice.

With direct debit, individuals will receive a form from their bank or the local authority to set in place payments. Banks will automatically terminate the direct debit order for rates.

It is worth checking that the correct arrangements are put into effect. Council offices can make mistakes, as Lewisham ratepayers discovered when incorrect amounts were deducted from their accounts by direct debit in December.

Some councils with high charges may find a ceiling put on their spending. The DoE is playing down speculation that 20 councils will be ordered to trim their budgets.

However, bills will be going out before any decision is taken on tax-capping, and should be paid. Any Government-imposed cut in the charge will be knocked off the bill later. Failure to pay up will incur a penalty of up to £200 on top of the charge and can result in imprisonment.

## Where there's a will, Inheritance Assured offers it the postal way

By Jon Ashworth

Inheritance Assured has launched a new postal service to encourage people to make wills.

The company will arrange a simple will for £29.95 plus VAT, and return it within three weeks. A similar will for a spouse or partner will cost £15.

Mr Richard Ireton, who runs the service, said it takes much of the cost and effort out

of making a will. Solicitors often charge £40 or more to make even a simple will, while the cost in London may soar to more than £200.

"DIY" wills sold by stationers are cheap, but may be a false economy," Mr Ireton said. "Home-made wills can often be more dangerous than no will at all."

He added: "Many people don't feel it necessary to make

a will, but this can create all sort of problems." As many as two-in-three people die intestate.

The "wills by post" service uses a simple form to outline details of executors and requests. Documents should be returned to be signed and witnessed within three weeks.

Further details can be obtained from: Inheritance Assured, tel: (01) 677 9385.

## BENEFIT FROM INDEPENDENT TAXATION

## Why wait? Start earning 15%\* Tax-Free. Now!

The independent taxation rules mean that starting on April 6, 1990 every non-taxpaying spouse can reclaim tax on the income from their investments in Fidelity's high yielding Cash Unit Trust - so savings can effectively grow free of income tax. The same savings in a bank or building society are subject to tax until April 1991. Fidelity Cash Unit Trust offers these benefits now!

- **High Yield** - currently 15%\* p.a. gross.
- **High Security** - the Trust currently invests exclusively in cash deposits, giving you a safe haven for your money.
- **High Flexibility - Low Costs** - there's easy access, no minimum holding period, and no withdrawal penalties. Plus a low management fee and no initial charge.

For full details contact your Independent Financial Adviser, Callfree Fidelity, or complete the coupon below.

\*Estimated yield at 23/3/90. The annualised percentage rate (APR) is net of the annual management charge and expenses.

Tax advantages will depend upon the circumstances of the investor and may be subject to change. The value of units is based on and fluctuates with the value of the Trust's property and is not guaranteed. Furthermore the yield may also fluctuate in line with interest rates.

Fidelity Investment Services Limited. Member of LPA, Member of DIBO and LAUTRO.

Call your Independent Financial Adviser or Callfree Fidelity 0800 414161

To Fidelity Investment Services Limited, PO Box 88, Tunbridge, Kent TN11 1DZ

Please send me details of the Fidelity Cash Unit Trust without delay:

Full Name Mr/Ms/Miss (Please print)

Address

Tel No. ( ) Ref Code F249 (No that we can call to answer any questions you may have)

**Fidelity** MAKING MONEY MAKE MONEY

## Marking-up that extra cover

By Sara McConnell

Any motorist who has had to fight for compensation for a car accident that was not his fault knows that "comprehensive insurance" does not mean what it says. Few policies cover the first £50 or first £100 of a claim, or travel expenses if a car is a write-off, or personal injury or loss of earnings as a result of the accident.

Forcing the other driver to pay for these uninsured losses can be time-consuming and frustrating, not to mention expensive. Cover for legal expenses, at an extra £7 to £10 a year on top of a motor policy, is an apparently cheap way of plugging gaps in that policy. It pays for legal help to recover costs from the other driver and throws the burden of pursuing claims in the courts on to the insurer.

But motorists should check the cost, because some brokers charge double the

going rate for these policies. The average cost of a year's basic legal expenses cover is between £6 and £7 a year, but some brokers are charging up to £14.

Brokers are allowed to charge what they like for these policies, sold as an add-on to motor and household policies.

Legal expenses insurers sell brokers group cover, which works out at an average of £4 to £6, then brokers add their profit margins, which vary considerably. Motorists are unlikely to realize that they may be paying over the odds because cover is fairly cheap.

One legal expenses insurer reported that a broker in the Midlands was charging £13.50 for legal expenses cover bought from the insurer for £4. Other insurers have reported similar instances, although none cited its agents as culprits.

Mr Tony Holdsworth, managing director of DAS Legal Expenses, owned

by Sun Alliance, said: "We sell legal expenses cover at a standard rate of about £4.50, and some brokers sell it on for £8, some as much as £10. But £13.50 is excessive."

Mr Martin Griffiths, motor product manager at the Legal Protection Group, said: "A lot of brokers, especially bucket shop types set themselves up as business advisers or consultants and are keen to put whatever price on cover they feel a client can afford. If a customer has a Ferrari they think he will be able to handle it."

Insurers say that motorists should always shop around for the best price, but that they are better off with legal expenses cover than without.

Mr Alan Wood, managing director of Motorists Legal Protection, said: "If you haven't got legal expenses cover you are treated like dirt by the legal system."

## THE EASY WAY TO BECOME A BIGGER FISH IN THE STOCKMARKET

## THE HENDERSON INVESTMENT TRUST SHARE SAVING SCHEME

For as little as £50 per month, or a lump sum of £250, you can become part of a much bigger investment.

The Henderson Investment Trust Share Saving Scheme offers you the chance to become a shareholder in a publicly quoted company. That company, in turn, invests in the shares of other companies and you can benefit from their profits.

Investment is easy and the administration charges are low. There is a small transaction charge but all share dealing is undertaken in the market by Henderson and no commission is levied.

This excellent form of investment offers a choice of six well established trusts that have twice helped Henderson

COMPARATIVE RETURN OF £100 INVESTED 5 YEARS AGO	
RETAIL PRICE INDEX	130.7
BUILDING SOCIETY HOME RATE	143.1
AVERAGE UNIT TRUST OFFER TO SUB	217.5
AVERAGE INVESTMENT TRUST	256.1

Please remember that the value of investments can go down as well as up and you may not get back the amount you invest and the levels and bases of taxation can change.

For full details of how the Henderson Investment Trust Share Saving Scheme can help a smaller investor make a bigger splash in the market, complete and return the coupon.

Henderson also offer an Investment Trust FEE

To: Investment Trust Division, Henderson Administration Limited, FREEPOST, London EC2B 2SN.

Please send me full information on:  
Henderson Investment Trust Share Saving Scheme  
Henderson Investment Trust FEE  
(No-one will call on you.)

Name .....

Address .....

Postcode .....

Signature .....

DATE .....

HENDERSON

THE INVESTMENT MANAGERS

Henderson Administration Limited. Member of IMRO.

## Growth on both Fronts

Net Asset Value + 27.5%  
Dividend + 23.8%

## ST ANDREW TRUST

St. Andrew Trust, managed by Martin Currie, invests mainly in fast-growing smaller companies at home and abroad.

In 1989, the net asset value increased by 27.5%. Strong performances were seen from Europe and the Far East, justifying our international approach.

Our emphasis on investing in companies with strong balance sheets has resulted in a dividend increase of 23.8%. This is the fourth consecutive year that dividends to shareholders have grown by 20% or more.

Commenting on a highly successful year, Chairman David Ross Stewart says, "This was an outstanding year for St. Andrew - indeed, one of the best performances in our investment trust sector. Our policy of investing in only the best smaller companies should enable us to continue to reward our shareholders."

The 1989 Report and Accounts for St. Andrew Trust are now available. If you would like a copy please complete and return the coupon below:

**ST ANDREW TRUST p.l.c.**  
A member of the Association of Investment Trust Companies

## Martin Currie Investment Management Limited

St. Andrew Trust is a member of the Martin Currie Savings Plan. If you would like further information, please tick the appropriate box on the coupon.

PLEASE COMPLETE AND RETURN THIS COUPON TO: JANE IRVING, ST. ANDREW TRUST INVESTMENT MANAGEMENT LIMITED, 29 CHARLOTTE SQUARE, EDINBURGH EH2 4HA. TEL: 011-225 8411

PLEASE SEND ME A COPY OF THE 1989 ST. ANDREW TRUST ANNUAL REPORT ☐

PLEASE SEND ME DETAILS AND APPLICATION FORMS FOR THE MARTIN CURRIE SAVINGS PLAN ☐

NAME .....

ADDRESS .....

POSTCODE .....

SIGNATURE .....

DATE .....

**MARTIN CURRIE**

THE INDEPENDENT INVESTMENT MANAGERS

This advertisement has been issued by the Board of St. Andrew Trust p.l.c. and has been approved by Martin Currie Investment Management Ltd. ("MCI"), its managers and secretaries. MCI is a Member of IMRO. St. Andrew Trust is not a member of one of the regulatory organisations set up under the Financial Services Act 1986 because its business does not constitute Investment Business as defined therein. Past results are not necessarily a guide to the future. The price of shares can fall as well as rise, and an investor may not get back the amount he or she invested. The income may fluctuate in money terms.



*If you  
want to know  
how something  
works—  
ask the inventor.*

the socialists. But in so far as Buchanan and Angus are awarded a trophy, it would seem to be claimed by the oldest trust in the UK, Foreign & Colonial, which they describe as "the one to beat". Shares recorded a total re-

Glasgow Herald 13.1.90.

In the recent Country NatWest the other twelve leading trusts over Wood Mackenzie survey, The Foreign ten years, five years and one year. and Colonial Investment Trust beat A case of older being wiser, perhaps.

Foreign & Colonial

Investment Trusts

Foreign & Colonial Management Ltd is Manager of five Foreign & Colonial investment trusts, and a member of IMRO. The value of shares can fall as well as rise, and past performance is no guide to the future.

For a copy of our Private Investor Plan brochure and application forms, send this coupon to: Foreign & Colonial Management Limited, PO Box 2, Twyford, Berkshire RG10 9NW. Or telephone Lucy Carson on (01) 623 4680.

Surname \_\_\_\_\_ Mr/Mrs/Miss/Other \_\_\_\_\_  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
Postcode \_\_\_\_\_

WT/17/24/1/90

## FAMILY MONEY

Barbara Ellis on a savings scheme that went sadly wrong

### Fuming over fees plan

More than 10 years of confidently watching bonuses mount up on a school-fees plan ended in disappointment for a former RAF officer, who felt he had been misled when buying the plan and hundreds of other parents may be unwittingly in a similar situation.

The officer's attempts to complain met first with onward referrals, then with a refusal of further assistance from the Financial Intermediaries Managers and Brokers Regulatory Association (Fimbra).

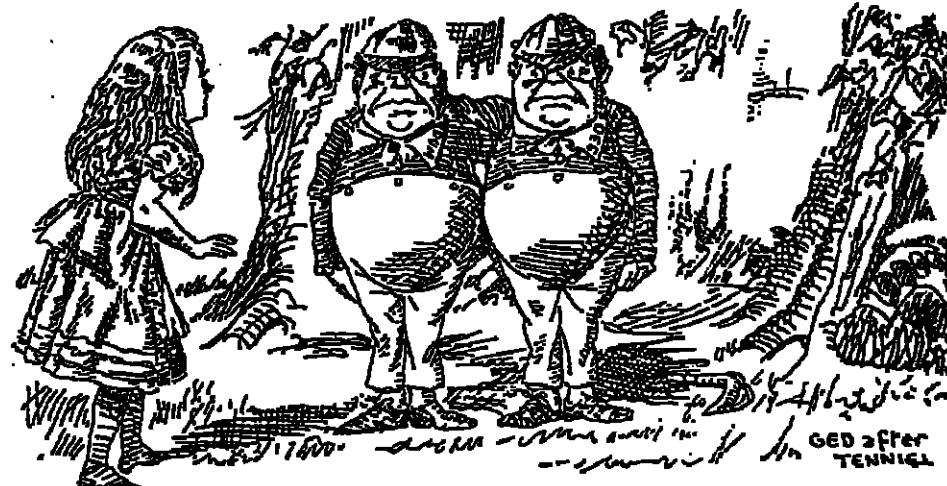
The association acknowledged he had possibly been misled, but asserted the Fimbra member concerned had not acted unprofessionally.

In 1978, the RAF officer, a Squadron Leader, consulted the Leeds branch of Towry Law about school fees and was advised to buy three Friends' Provident flexible savings plans, which are open-ended life policies.

The policy can be matured earlier — at any time after 10 years — without the company imposing a surrender penalty," said Towry Law's leaflet, *Cutting the Cost of Private Education*.

The firm's explanatory letter contained more assurances along the same lines saying: "... although you have the maturity value in each year of £2,000, from year 10 onwards you can cash the policy or ... continue the policy to roll up the investment for future years. ..."

Notes appended to the letter included the statement: "All or part of the policy can be cashed at any time after the first 10 years for a guaranteed



"Surely you've been around long enough to cash in your policies?"

sum plus bonus additions in full and without penalty."

A further note read: "Bonuses or profits are added to the value of the policy regularly throughout its term and once allocated cannot subsequently be removed."

However, when he asked Friends' Provident for surrender values for the three policies the estimate was not the £13,000 he had expected — £6,000 plus total bonuses of roughly £7,000 — but £4,116, which was less than the total premiums paid in of £4,508. Three months later, the surrender values were amended to a total of £6,397.

Towry Law's managing director spelled out to the British Insurance and Investment Brokers Association (BIIBA), to which the RAF officer had complained, that the policies were flexible savings plans written to age 65.

"For early encashment, guaranteed cash sums are written into the original policy and bonuses are payable on

early encashment in proportion to the guaranteed cash sum," he wrote.

"The bonus notices issued by Friends' Provident are expressed in terms of sum assured and bonuses attaching to date as if the policy were to be maintained to maturity at age 65. This may unfortunately give rise to the impression that the same benefits are available on early encashment, but clearly this would be inequitable."

The RAF officer said: "The policies were implemented without any copy of the policy terms being supplied in advance." Among the terms of the policy was a table of "optional cash values", payable on policies surrendered after 10 years.

However, the RAF officer said he relied on Towry Law's advice, which he interpreted as meaning that after 10 years the surrender or early maturity value of each policy would be £2,000 plus bonuses. The annual bonus notice from

Friends' Provident had appeared to support this view, showing bonuses to date and new bonuses in cash as well as the rate of bonus on the guaranteed amount and the rate on existing bonuses.

In the detailed reply to the BIIBA, Towry Law said its original quote had been for policies to produce a total of £6,000 and that the latest surrender values from Friends' Provident produced £6,550.

Still feeling aggrieved, the RAF officer wrote to Fimbra and had to wait six months for a reply, which amounted to no more than an endorsement of Towry Law's reply to BIIBA.

"It appears that you were possibly misled by the bonus notices, but we do not feel that the member has acted unprofessionally," wrote Mr Graham James, complaints executive. Friends' Provident said there had not been a significant number of complaints about misunderstandings of bonus notices.

### BR ready for on the spot fines

By Brian Collett

In an effort to reduce the pressure on overworked local courts, passengers on British Rail and London Transport trains and buses could soon be fined on the spot for travelling without a ticket.

The fines should discourage fare evasion but would also apply to people who race into a station at the last minute and leap straight on to a train intending to pay at the other end.

The British Railways Penalty Fares Bill, which received Royal Assent in November, will allow inspectors to order ticketless passengers to pay £10 or the single fare to the next stop, whichever is higher. The passenger will then have to

disembark at the next stop and book to his destination.

Mr Cecil Parkinson, The Transport Secretary, has to authorize the scheme for every line individually and so far British Rail has not requested any authorizations. However, British Rail is concentrating at the outset on London suburban routes. "They are the ones with problems," said a British Rail spokesman. London Regional Transport's Bill to impose similar penalties is now before Parliament.

This legislation is asking for £10 penalties on ticketless travellers on underground trains and £5 penalties on

those without tickets on the Docklands Light Railway and London buses.

The watchdog London Regional Passengers' Committee has given its seal of approval on the moves by both of the authorities, with the proviso that stations must display warnings that would-be passengers must not travel without a ticket.

The committee believes the proposed penalties will reduce the need to prosecute fare-dodgers. Passengers would escape the penalties if there was no way of buying a ticket at the departure station. And both authorities will retain the right to prosecute for fare evasion.

### Why is the first person you'd consult about your will the last person you'd ask about savings and investments?

There's a new way of obtaining independent financial advice.

It's as old as the legal system.

As convenient as the High Street and as trustworthy as your solicitor.

It's a local law firm.

One who's a member of the Solicitors Financial & Property

Services Company, a nationwide grouping of solicitors advised by one of Europe's largest financial services groups.

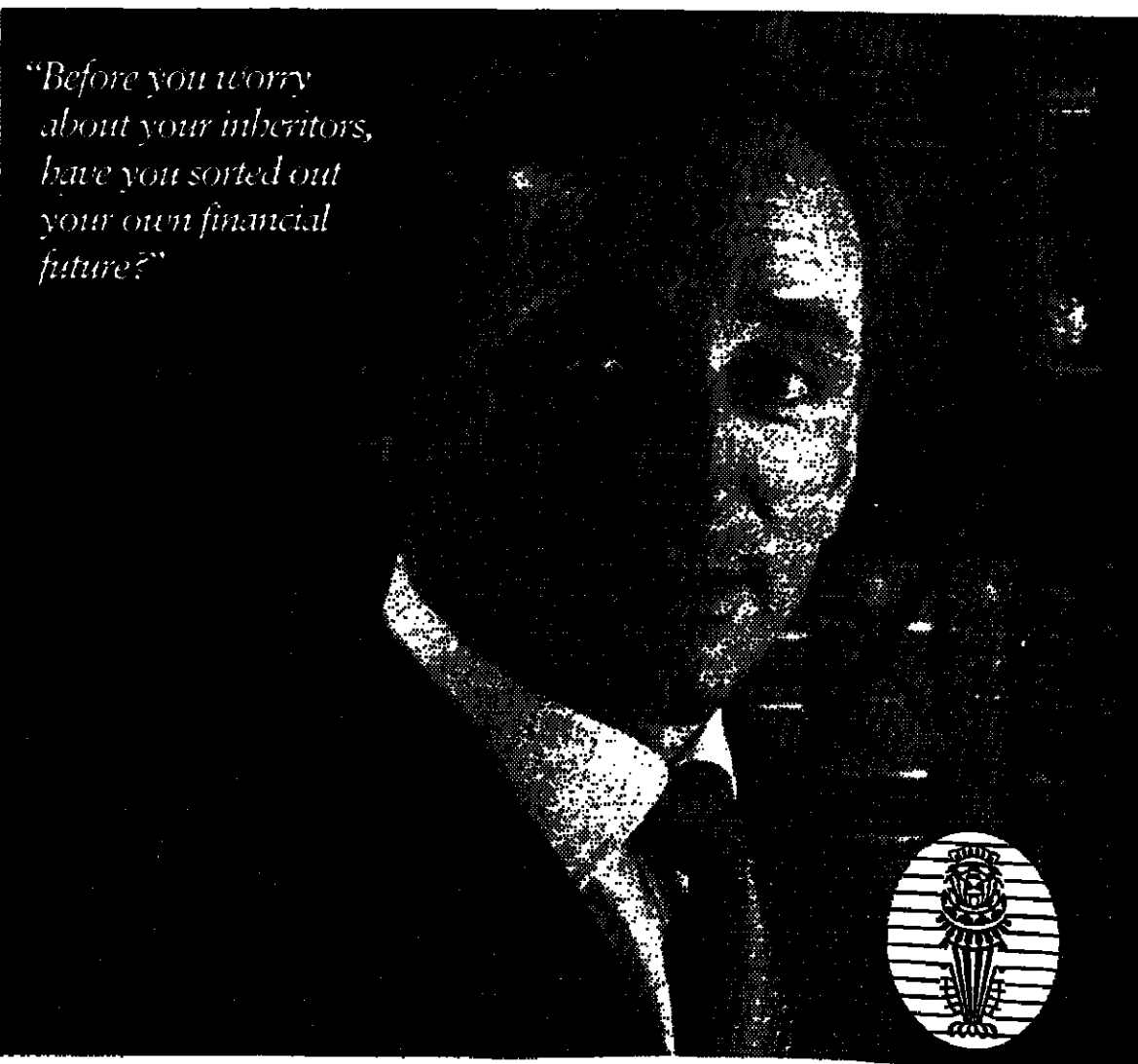
And able to arrange sound, dependable advice for your financial affairs.

From life assurance to pension

planning, mortgages to investment, who better to guide you on the big decisions in life?

For details of SFPS solicitors who are able to help you with mortgages, pensions and other financial products, complete the coupon today or call free on 0800 800 464.

"Before you worry about your inheritors, have you sorted out your own financial future?"



Call free on 0800 800 464 or send completed coupon to: SFPS, 113 Chancery Lane, London WC2 1PL.

Please let me know the name of my nearest SFPS solicitor. I wish to seek advice on:

☐ Investments ☐ Pensions ☐ Inheritance Tax Planning ☐ Mortgages

NAME \_\_\_\_\_

ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_

POSTCODE \_\_\_\_\_

TT 24/88

SFPS is an appointed representative of Sedgwick Financial Services Ltd, a member of IMRO.

THE  
Solicitors  
Financial & Property  
Services  
COMPANY



Gartmore's free Budget '90 cassette brings you their expert analysis of the effects and implications of the Budget for the personal investor.

## Sound advice.

### FREE BUDGET REPORT CASSETTE

Financial broadcaster Oliver Scott asks Gartmore's top specialists for their forecasts, opinions and unit trust recommendations. You can hear what they have to say, absolutely free.

The tape also features highlights from Gartmore's Emerging Markets Symposium.

For your free cassette simply complete and post the coupon or phone our Investor Services AdviceLine free on 0800 289 336.

To: Gartmore Fund Managers Ltd,  
Budget '90 Cassette Offer,  
Gartmore House, PO Box 65,  
16-18 Monument Street, London EC3R 8QQ.  
Please send me a free copy of the tape.  
BLOCK CAPITALS PLEASE  
Name \_\_\_\_\_  
Mr/Mrs/Miss \_\_\_\_\_  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
Postcode \_\_\_\_\_ Tel. No. \_\_\_\_\_  
If completed, you may be contacted by our Investor Services Dept.

## Gartmore

Gartmore Fund Managers Limited, Gartmore House, PO Box 65, 16-18 Monument Street, London EC3R 8QQ.  
A Member of IMRO, LAUTRO and the Unit Trust Association.



# MULTIPLY YOUR SAVINGS TAX FREE, IN EUROPE.

## UNIQUE HENDERSON EUROPEAN PEP

Now with Henderson you can spread your PEP investment into Europe too.

- Investment in Henderson European unit trusts.
- Investment in UK companies with a high percentage of profits from European activities.
- Investment management with a proven track record. Over the last 5 years Henderson European Trust has increased its offer price by an outstanding 198.7%.\*

You can start benefiting from a minimum investment of £2,000. However, to be eligible for the maximum investment opportunity, you must act now.

### UP TO £4,800, IF YOU ACT NOW

March 28th 1990 is the date to remember. If you act before then you can invest up to £4,800 individually, or £9,600 as married couple.

- Profits are tax free.
- Dividend income is tax free.
- You have instant access to your tax free investment.

For details of the Henderson European PEP, please complete and return this coupon, or ring us between 9am and 6pm on 01-826 4466.

Past performance is no guarantee of future returns. The value of a PEP may go down as well as up, and the investor may not get back the amount originally invested. Tax assumptions are subject to statutory change and the value of tax relief will depend on the circumstances of the investor.

\*Offer to bid with net income reinvested, source: Microcap to I.L.90.

**ACT NOW  
MARCH 28TH  
DEADLINE**

## TERMS AND CONDITIONS

The following terms and conditions relate to the Henderson Personal Equity Plan ("PEP"). These, together with the application form when completed and accepted by the Plan Manager, will constitute a legally binding agreement between the Plan Manager and yourself as the investor ("the Agreement") which will come into force on acceptance by the Plan Manager of the offer by the investor to enter into the Plan. The Plan is subject to the provisions of the Personal Equity Plan Regulations 1989.

Each Henderson PEP ("the Plan") comprises a discretionary management agreement between the Plan Manager, as agent for the investor, and Henderson Financial Management Limited ("Henderson"), which is a member of the Investment Management Regulatory Organisation Limited ("IMRO") and is a company regulated by IMRO in the conduct of investment business and the regulations referred to are the Personal Equity Plan Regulations 1989.

The Plan Manager shall have full discretionary power to invest the monies held within the Plan in accordance with the investment objectives set out in the application form and set out in this brochure and full discretionary power to vary such investments subject always to the requirements of the Inland Revenue. During the five days subsequent to 31st April in each year no investment transactions will take place to allow time for the production of final year end reports. There is no restriction on the amount that may be invested in shares in any one United Kingdom listed company.

Investment in a Henderson PEP may only be made by a subscription in cash in accordance with these terms and conditions and the application form. Any instructions concerning withdrawals from a Plan must be made to the Plan Manager in writing at the address set out in the application form or such other address as may be notified and the Plan Manager will acknowledge such instructions in writing sent to the investor's address as notified by him. The Plan Manager shall comply with the investor's written instructions within a reasonable time, except where it believes that such compliance may be apprehensible or might cause a contravention of any law, rule or regulation.

The Plan Manager has opened a client account with The Royal Bank of Scotland plc ("the Bankers") with the code "Henderson Financial Management Limited PEP's Client Account" ("the Client Account"). Money held by the Plan Manager on behalf of the investor will be credited to the Client Account or to such other client account or accounts as the Plan Manager may designate from time to time in accordance with Chapter VI of The Financial Services (Clients Money) Regulations 1987. As investor's money will be held in client accounts together with money belonging to other clients, the Client Account will be credited or debited with all sums arising from changes in investments, will be credited with net interest, dividends and tax credits received or collected by the Plan Manager in respect of the Plan and may be debited with all fees, commissions and charges.

All securities or documents of title relating to investments will be issued and registered in the name of Henderson Nominees Limited, account "PEP Clients" with the investor retaining beneficial ownership. Certificates will be held by the Plan Manager. The Plan Manager shall not be entitled to lend to a third party any investment or other property belonging to the investor, nor shall it be entitled to borrow on the investor's behalf or otherwise against such investment or other property, or generally, nor shall it have power to commit him to a contract the performance of which may require him to supplement the assets under management. The Plan Manager shall not be entitled to commit the investor to any underwriting obligations.

The Plan Manager shall attend to the settlement of all transactions undertaken pursuant to its appointment and may use such settlement and other systems as the Plan Manager may select on the terms of business of the operators of such systems. The Plan Manager's obligation to settle transactions is conditional upon it holding or receiving all necessary documents or funds (in the case may be). Delivery or payment of the cash may be held by the Plan Manager at the investor's entire risk and the Plan Manager's obligation to deliver securities to the investor or to account to him for the proceeds of sale of securities shall be conditional upon receipt by the Plan Manager of the relevant documents or sale proceeds (in the case may be) from the other party to the transaction.

The Plan Manager may operate a settlement system whereunder the Client Account is debited with the purchase cost or credit with the proceeds of sale on the usual settlement days conditional upon the investor's instructions and cash will be produced on a half-daily basis, together with an investment report. The Plan Manager will not provide any measure of the performance of the Plan. The charges payable to the Plan Manager will comprise (i) an annual management charge equal to 3% (plus VAT) which will be payable at the end of the subscription

and may be deducted from the amount of the subscription; (ii) a management charge payable half-yearly in arrears of 1.5% p.a. (plus VAT) on the value of the Plan, which amount may be deducted from the assets included in the Plan;

(iii) a charge of 0.25% on all purchases and sales of shares effected for the Plan other than purchases and sales of units in Henderson unit trusts; (iv) a withdrawal charge of £10 (plus VAT), which will be deducted from the assets of the Plan, for each withdrawal from the Plan; (v) a charge of 1% on all sales and purchases of shares where changes to investment objectives are made; and (vi) a charge of £10 (plus VAT) each time (a) reports and accounts of a company are forwarded; (b) other company information is forwarded; (c) a letter of authority to attend and vote as a general meeting is issued; (d) a form of proxy is lodged; these charges may be deducted from the assets of the Plan. Commissions may also be payable to stockbrokers or other agents through whom purchases and sales are made by the Plan Manager and such commission will be deducted from the assets of the Plan together with all other purchase, sale and dealing costs.

Where investment is made in Henderson unit trusts an initial charge, currently not exceeding 5.25%, is reflected in the offer price of such units which charge is payable to Henderson Unit Trust Management Limited, a Related Company; this charge will however be deducted on purchases of units for the Henderson PEP; a periodic charge of between 0.5% and 1.5% with power to reduce up to 2% of the value of the net assets of the Henderson unit trust will normally be payable to Henderson Unit Trust Management Limited out of the assets of the relevant scheme. To the extent that the Plan Manager receives any commission or other remuneration from any other person in connection with transactions effected by the Plan Manager on behalf of the investor, the amount of the half-yearly management charge of the Plan Manager will be reduced accordingly.

The Plan Manager reserves the right to change the amount, rate or basis of charges under a Plan but three months' prior written notice of any such change will be given to the investor.

The appointment of the Plan Manager may be terminated at any time by either party giving written notice to the other to that effect, such termination to be effective in the case of notice to the Plan Manager, only upon actual receipt of such notice. The Plan Manager will on such termination and if requested by the investor transfer the Plan to another plan manager. Termination in accordance with this paragraph shall be without prejudice to the settlement of any outstanding fees and the completion of any transactions already initiated. On termination, the Plan Manager will promptly account to the investor for all securities and cash held and direct the Bankers to do so, save that it shall be entitled to retain such securities and cash as may be required to settle transactions already initiated. The investor shall pay to the Plan Manager its fees up to the date of termination.

While the Plan Manager will use all reasonable care and skill in managing the Plan it will not be liable to an investor save in respect of any negligence, willful default or fraud committed by it, any Related Company to which it has delegated any of its functions, any of its employees or the employees of any such Related Company or its nominee company or breach of these terms and conditions. The Plan Manager will not be liable in relation to any default or fraud by the Bankers or by any other person, firm or company through or with whom transactions are effected on the investor's behalf.

The investor authorises the Plan Manager to disclose to the Inland Revenue all such information as may be required by law. The investor undertakes to indemnify the Plan Manager against all costs, expenses, demands and losses which the Plan Manager may incur in the lawful and proper exercise of its duties as Plan Manager.

In the course of the management of the Plan the Plan Manager may effect or arrange for the investor transactions through or with any person, firm or company that it may select but the Plan Manager shall not deal as principal in any transaction with the investor nor shall it deal as agent for the investor with any Related Company save in the case of the acquisition or disposal of Henderson unit trusts. Transactions will not however be effected on any securities market outside the United Kingdom. In particular but subject thereto, the Plan Manager may effect or arrange, without specific reference to or authority from the investor, any transaction in which:

- (a) the Plan Manager or a Related Company or any Associate have a material interest in the transaction or the circumstances are such that a conflict of interest arises;
- (b) the relevant securities are securities in which the Plan Manager or a Related Company or an Associate have underwritten an issue within a period of twelve months before the date of the transaction;
- (c) the Plan Manager is acting collectively as agent for the investor and for another customer or customers or for a Related Company or an Associate;
- (d) the price of the securities may be being stabilised.

Investors should note that if pursuant to (d) above, the Plan Manager aggregates an order for the account of an investor with orders for the account of other clients, a more or less favourable price might be obtained than if the order had been executed separately.

The Plan Manager may effect transactions for the investor with or through the agency of a person who provides services under any arrangement falling within IMRO Rule 6.01 of Chapter IV but such transactions will be effected in accordance with the IMRO Rule of Best Execution disregarding any benefit which might arise

directly or indirectly to the investor from the services or benefit provided under any such arrangement. Material interests or conflicts of duty may arise in the circumstances described in paragraph (b), (c) or (d) above or because:

- (a) the Plan Manager or a Related Company provide discretionary portfolio management or investment advisory services to another client or clients with interests in the relevant investments;
- (b) a director, officer or employee of the Plan Manager or a Related Company is a director of or otherwise interested in any company whose securities are dealt in on behalf of an investor;
- (c) the transaction may be in securities where the issuer is an Associate;
- (d) the transaction relates to a Henderson unit trust.

The Plan Manager and each Related Company and any Associate shall be entitled to retain for its own account, and there shall be no liability to account to an investor for or disclose to an investor, any benefits accruing where the Plan Manager or any such person has a material or other interest in a transaction effected or arranged for an investor.

The Plan Manager will ensure that if the investor so elects, the investor shall receive the annual report and accounts issued by every company or unit trust which focus part of the Plan when such reports are published. If the investor so elects, the Plan Manager will manage for investors to receive the normal shareholder or unitholder rights in respect of attending shareholder or unitholder meetings and receiving other information issued to the shareholders or unitholders. A charge will be levied for this service.

The Plan Manager shall notify the investor if, by reason of any failure to satisfy any provision in the Inland Revenue regulations, the Plan has or will become void for tax purposes.

The Plan Manager may delegate any of its functions, powers, discretions, privileges and duties under the terms of its appointment to the Related Company and may provide information about the investor and the Plan to any such Related Company but the liability of the Plan Manager for all matters so delegated shall not be affected thereby. The Plan Manager may also employ other agents to perform, or advise in relation to the performance of, any of the services required to be performed or provided by it under the terms of this Agreement.

Neither the Plan Manager nor any Related Company shall have any duty to disclose to the investor any fact, matter or thing which comes to its notice, or the notice of any such Related Company or any employee director or agent of it or any such Related Company in the course of carrying on any other business or as a result of or in connection with services which are provided to other persons.

The Plan Manager shall be entitled at its discretion to disclose any information known to it relating to the investor's business or affairs to the Securities and Investment Board or to IMRO on the terms that the information so disclosed shall not without its consent be further disclosed otherwise than is permitted in respect of Restricted Information under the provision of Part VIII of the Financial Services Act, 1986.

In the event of any failure, interruption or delay in performance of its obligations resulting from breakdown, failure or malfunction of any telecommunications or computer services or system or from any other event or circumstance whatsoever not reasonably within its control, the Plan Manager shall not be liable or have any responsibility of any kind for any loss or damage thereby incurred or suffered by the investor.

Complaints of significance about the services of the Plan Manager should be made to the Complaints Officer for Henderson PEPs. The Complaints Officer of the Plan Manager reports that if a complaint has not been cleared within forty days it must be brought by the relevant Complaints Officer to the attention of the Compliance Manager immediately who will then advise IMRO accordingly; and that in responding to the investor's complaint, the investor must be advised that he has the right to complain directly to a referee appointed by IMRO; the investor also has a direct right of complaint to IMRO, a statement as to the compensation rights of an investor in the event of the Plan Manager being unable to meet any liabilities to an investor is available from the Plan Manager at the address shown in this brochure. In these terms and conditions the phrase "IMRO Rules" means IMRO's Code of Business Rules and the phrase "Henderson unit trust" means any authorised unit trust which is managed by Henderson Unit Trust Management Limited or a Related Company. Words and phrases used herein with initial capitals are as defined in the IMRO Rules and shall bear the same meanings as for the purposes of the IMRO Rules.

These terms and conditions represent the entire terms on which the Plan is provided and no alteration or addition will have effect unless agreed between the Plan Manager and the investor in writing. No person has been authorised to give any representation on behalf of the Plan Manager or to sign the Plan other than those set out in this brochure and these terms and conditions, and any such representation given must not be relied upon. These terms and conditions are governed by and are construed in accordance with English law and the parties hereto submit to the exclusive jurisdiction of the English courts in respect of any dispute hereunder.

## HOW DO I PROCEED?

- You will find below:
- an application form for completion and return
  - a withdrawal form should you decide to cancel your PEP
  - explanatory notes to help you complete the application form

## NOTES FOR GUIDANCE

- 1 Please complete the application form with your full names and address (please note that PEPs cannot be held jointly).
- 2 The telephone number will only be used for administrative enquiries.
- 3 Your national insurance number is a government requirement and we cannot process your application without it. You should be able to find this on your pay slip or your medical card.
- 4 Please fill in your date of birth.
- 5 Please fill in your tax district and reference.
- 6 If you wish to receive report and accounts for the companies in which you are invested or to attend meetings please complete this section. Please note there will be a charge of £10 + VAT each and every time you use one of these facilities.
- 7 Please insert the fiscal year your plan is to commence, ie 1989/90 up to 5th April.

A new plan may be taken out each year. To save you resupplying, this application will relate to the current year and succeeding fiscal years when subscriptions will ordinarily be payable on 15th April. If you wish to continue subscriptions for an unlimited number of years leave the box blank otherwise indicate how many years you wish your PEP contributions to continue.

- 8 To obtain a maximum benefit of the amount which can be invested you can add the initial PEP charges (+ VAT) to the investment, for example:

Minimum/maximum amounts	Amount of investment	+ Charges	Total amount payable
Monthly Savings Plan	£100	£5.75	£105.75
	£400	£23.00	£423.00
Lump Sum Plan	£2,000	£115.00	£2,115.00
	£4,800	£276.00	£5,076.00

- 9 Please indicate your preferred method of payment. Cheques should be made payable to Henderson Financial Management PEP's Client Account.
- 10 Please read the declaration and sign the completed application form and return it to PEP's Department, Henderson Financial Management Limited, 3 Finsbury Avenue, London EC2M 2PA.

## NOTICE OF WITHDRAWAL

To be returned only if you wish to withdraw your offer to enter into a Henderson European PEP.

To: PEP's Department  
Henderson Financial Management Limited  
3 Finsbury Avenue  
London EC2M 2PA

I hereby give notice that I have decided not to proceed with the Henderson European Personal Equity Plan. I require the return of any money paid to you or your agent in connection with it.

Name \_\_\_\_\_  
Address \_\_\_\_\_  
Signature \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

## HELPLINE

Should you need any further assistance with the completion of your application form, please telephone our Helpline on:

**01 826 4268**

## APPLICATION FORM

This application form is an invitation to enter into a Henderson European Personal Equity Plan. An offer by an investor to enter into such a Plan may, if the withdrawal form below is returned to Henderson Financial Management Limited, be withdrawn within seven days of receipt of the offer by Henderson Financial Management Limited.

1. Full name  
Title (Mr, Mrs, Miss) \_\_\_\_\_ Forenames in full \_\_\_\_\_ Surname \_\_\_\_\_

Permanent address  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

2. Tel. No. Home \_\_\_\_\_ Work \_\_\_\_\_

3. National insurance number \_\_\_\_\_

4. Date of birth \_\_\_\_\_

5. Tax district and reference if known \_\_\_\_\_

6. Report & accounts  
☐ I wish to receive annual report and accounts and/or other company information.  
☐ I require a letter of authority to attend and vote at meetings at each and every general meeting. I will give you 72 hours' notice of my intention to attend.

Attendance at meetings  
☐ I require a letter of authority to attend and vote at meetings at each and every general meeting. I will give you 72 hours' notice of my intention to attend.

7. Fiscal year plan to commence 19 \_\_\_\_\_

To continue annually for ☐ years or monthly for ☐ months.

8. Total amount payable £ \_\_\_\_\_

9. Method of payment Cheque ☐ Direct debit ☐

10. Please read and sign the declaration below.

For office use only  
Manager \_\_\_\_\_ Client No \_\_\_\_\_ Plan Type \_\_\_\_\_

## DECLARATION

I wish to subscribe to a Henderson European Personal Equity Plan under the Personal Equity Plan Regulations 1989.

I certify that I am aged 18 or over, and that, for the Plan year(s) specified, I am resident and ordinarily resident in the UK for tax purposes, or non resident but performing duties which are treated by virtue of ICTA 1988 Section 132(4)(a) as performed in the UK.

I further declare that I have not subscribed to, and will not apply for, any other Personal Equity Plan for the same year(s) that I subscribe to this plan.

I authorise Henderson to hold all cash subscriptions, Plan investments, dividends, interest and any other rights or proceeds in respect of these investments and any other cash and to make any claims to relief from tax in respect of Plan investments on my behalf.

I authorise that on my written request Henderson will transfer or pay to me, as the case may be, Plan investments, interest, dividends, rights or other proceeds in respect of such investments or any other cash.

I undertake to notify the Plan Manager promptly of any changes to these particulars.

I acknowledge that the terms and conditions of the Henderson European Personal Equity Plan shall apply to this Plan.

I hereby authorise Henderson as Plan Manager to manage my Personal Equity Plan on a discretionary basis.

Signature \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Authorised person's name \_\_\_\_\_

SRO Number \_\_\_\_\_

**HENDERSON**  
THE INVESTMENT MANAGERS



## FAMILY MONEY

## Discount disadvantage

Barbara Ellis finds

some club cards that are supposed to cut travel bills could actually cost more

Travel clubs offering 20 per cent discounts on car hire can sometimes give unwary members an opportunity to pay more than the public, a reader discovered recently.

In New York, an Avis office quoted him \$292 for several days rental of a car, but when he produced a card from the International Airline Passengers Association and asked for the discount, the quote rose to \$306.

The Avis clerk explained this was because the IAPA 15 per cent discount was allowed against a base rate of \$360 - the \$292 rate was already discounted.

Back home in England, the reader found that his discount card could secure an even bigger charge.

Hertz in Bristol quoted £262.50 for a week's rental of a class "B" automobile. But it quoted £568.40 for the same rental, allowing a 20 per cent discount from £710.50, the rate applicable for IAPA.



Paying more with a travel club card? Hertz will automatically give a driver the lower rate

"I am sure there are literally dozens of groups advertising memberships with the promise that cardholders will be able to obtain car hire more cheaply than a non-member," he said.

He lodged a formal complaint with the Advertising Standards Authority three months ago and is still waiting for the results of its investigation.

"This is what I call the typical retail problem," said Mr Dennis Hannon of IAPA, who recalled that the organiza-

tion had replied to the ASA explaining that its services are aimed at business travellers rather than tourists.

IAPA's mailings to prospective members mention savings of "up to 20 per cent" from leading rental companies.

On joining, members receive a handbook explaining that each rental company offers savings of between 20 per cent and 25 per cent, based either on time and mileage rates, on published rates with mileage included or on non-

notice and not in even periods of weeks as tourists do.

He added that with 150,000 members, IAPA tries to send mailshots only to business people, but offers any dissatisfied members their money back.

"We had a load of nuns join once, but it wasn't really for them," he said.

A Wexham Travel Club spokesman said the car rental discounts it advertises are based on time and mileage. Thus a discount rate might be more expensive than a weekly or other special rate available also to non-members.

However, Mr Tim Harford, director of product quality and customer relations at Hertz, says there is no danger of club members being charged more than non-members.

He said that any club member who asks for a discount when a non-discounted tariff costs less will automatically be given the lower rate.

"Confusion arises because the member then thinks they have not had the discount," said Mr Harford.

"True the discount is not always valuable in all circumstances but the customer is still enjoying preferential treatment."

## PERSONAL PENSIONS

## How to get a high performing plan with no hidden traps.

Some pension companies penalize you if you retire earlier than you originally intended; some, if you don't want to commit yourself to paying identical contributions every year.

With The Equitable Life's with-profits plans you'll encounter no such traps.

Retire early, for instance, and we'll pay you the full value of your fund accumulated to date. Whatever your special requirements are, you need not sacrifice superlative performance for flexibility.

Arranging your own pension? If you're a partner, self-employed or simply not in a company pension scheme, The Equitable's results might surprise you. The latest Planned Savings survey (July 1989) of regular

contribution with-profits plans shows that if you'd chosen our 20 year plan and had retired aged 65 on 1st April 1989 your fund would have been worth over 48% more than it would have been with the worst performer.

Over the last 15 years this magazine has compiled 29 tables surveying 10, 15 and 20 year regular contribution with-profits plans.

The Equitable has been top in fourteen and second in seven more. No other company has even approached this remarkable record.

However, past performance is not a guarantee of future performance.

Call Aylesbury (0296) 26226 or return this coupon if you would like further information by post and by telephone.

MEMBER OF LAMPS

THE EQUITABLE LIFE, FREEPOST, WILSON STREET, AYLESBURY, BEDS HP21 2BK. (A welcome further details on The Equitable's pension plans. I am self-employed / I am an employee not in a company pension scheme / I

NAME (Mr/Ms/Ms)

ADDRESS



The Equitable Life

Before you look to your future, look to our past.

## TAXHAVEN - TAX FREE GROWTH FROM UK SHARES

## TIME IS RUNNING OUT!



## Don't miss the FINAL DEADLINE for maximum tax free benefits!

TAXHAVEN is a share PEP (Personal Equity Plan) which invests directly into UK shares for **TOTALLY TAX FREE** investment profits:

- \* **FREE** of Income Tax, even for higher rate taxpayers, and
- \* **FREE** of Capital Gains Tax, and
- \* **FREE** of any penalties when you need your cash.

You can invest as little as £1,000 into TAXHAVEN, but it must make sense to invest the maximum allowed £4,800 (£9,600 for couples) in any tax year (April 6th to the following April 5th).

**BUT HURRY!** Time is running out for the 1989/90 tax year. And, because of the Government's PEP rules, only applications received by 29th March 1990 will qualify! **SO ACT NOW TO BEAT THE FINAL DEADLINE!**

## PUT YOUR SAVINGS TO WORK WITH THE PEP EXPERTS

With £1.4 billion under management, MIM Britannia is one of the largest and most successful UK unit trust companies, and a market leader in PEPs: attracting a

MIM BRITANNIA

record £130 million last year via MIM Limited, our award-winning investment management company which manages all three portfolio options available with TAXHAVEN.

**High Income:** for a selection of UK ordinary shares that provide an above average income, with good prospects for capital appreciation over the longer term...

**Blue Chip:** which invests in UK 'blue chip' companies (usually large groups - often household names) which have a consistent record of profit and dividend performance...

**Special Situations:** invests in UK shares which could include rapidly growing smaller companies, new issues or take-over targets...

Of course, past performance is no guarantee of future success because the value of shares and the income from them, can fluctuate and investors may not get back the amount they invested.

## TIME IS RUNNING OUT!

Speak to your financial adviser, or read the terms and conditions opposite carefully then complete and return the application form below and return it with your cheque **TODAY!**

## TAXHAVEN - 1989/90 APPLICATION FORM

Do you or your partner already have a PEP with MIM Britannia? If so, please give your reference number(s): (Can be found on all PEP statements).

Additional reference number of your partner:

## YOUR PERSONAL DETAILS

Please enter your full name and address (BLOCK CAPITALS).

Fill in your National Insurance number or pension number. These can be found on your payslip or your pension book, or can be obtained from the DSS. IMPORTANT: IN ACCORDANCE WITH INLAND REVENUE REGULATIONS, WE CANNOT ACCEPT AN APPLICATION WITHOUT THIS INFORMATION.

Your tax district and reference number will be shown on any communication you have received from the Inland Revenue.

The minimum investment is £1,000; the maximum investment is £2,075 which includes the Manager's initial charge of 6.95% V.C.

I would like to invest £ in

Special Situations High Income Blue Chip

I enclose my/our cheque for the above sum, made payable to MIM Limited.

YOUR PARTNER (if investing)

Please enter your full name and address (BLOCK CAPITALS).

Fill in your National Insurance number or pension number. These can be found on your payslip or your pension book, or can be obtained from the DSS. IMPORTANT: IN ACCORDANCE WITH INLAND REVENUE REGULATIONS, WE CANNOT ACCEPT AN APPLICATION WITHOUT THIS INFORMATION.

Your tax district and reference number will be shown on any communication you have received from the Inland Revenue.

I would like to invest £ in

Special Situations High Income Blue Chip

I enclose my/our cheque for the above sum, made payable to MIM Limited.

## PLEASE READ AND SIGN THE FOLLOWING DECLARATION

I/we apply for a TAXHAVEN Personal Equity Plan for the current fiscal year. I/we confirm that I/we have read and understood the current brochure and agree to be bound by its terms and conditions.

I/we declare that I am/are aged 18 or over, and I am/we are resident and ordinarily resident in the United Kingdom (UK) for tax purposes or non-resident but performing duties which by virtue of section 132(4)(a) of the Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988 are treated as being performed in the UK, and that I/we have made no other application to subscribe to another Personal Equity Plan for the tax year to which this application relates.

I/we authorize MIM Limited to hold my/our cash subscription, plan investments, interest, dividends and any other rights or proceeds in respect of these investments, and any other cash and to make on my/our behalf any claims for relief from tax in respect of my/our plan investments to the Inland Revenue. I/we authorize MIM

Limited as Plan Manager on my/our written request to terminate my/our plan(s), transfer or pay to my/our, or another plan manager, as the case may be, the proceeds in respect of my/our plan(s).

I/we declare that the information given in this application is true and correct to the best of my/our knowledge and belief and that I/we will inform MIM Limited without delay of any change in my/our circumstances affecting any of the information given on the form.

Signature Date

Signature Date

## BRIEFINGS

■ The arrival of independent taxation has led British Gas to issue a new share transfer form that may help its shareholders to save money. From April 6, husbands and wives will be taxed separately, and transferring assets such as shares to the lower earner could cut the tax bill. British Gas has printed a simple transfer form to help any investors who wish to do so. Telephone 01-834 2000.

■ James Capel rounds off its range of index funds next week with the launch of a fund investing in Britain. The UK Index Fund joins the American, European, Japan and Tiger funds in providing a stable core for investment portfolios. Since their launch in 1988, the funds have attracted £100 million from more than 4,000 investors. The latest fund will be launched on Monday and have an initial offer period of five days. The minimum investment is £1,000.

■ Yorkshire Bank has published a full list of charges for current account customers. A banker's draft and special cheque clearance each cost £7.50, while duplicate statements cost £2 a time. If a cheque, direct debit or standing order is returned unpaid, the charge will be £12.50. Storing a small parcel or deed box in safe custody costs £10, plus VAT. Larger packages cost £15.

■ Going abroad may not cost as much this year for anyone with an account at Girobank. A new credit card holiday discount scheme, Girobank Travel Connection, gives a 15 per cent discount for every £15 of the total booking value, including

insurance, car hire and surcharges.

■ Mercury Asset Management has launched a cash trust with an initial gross yield of 15.1 per cent. The Mercury Cash Trust is intended to pay a high income on investments of £1,000 or more. The annual management fee is 0.5 per cent, and there are no front-end charges or bid/offer spread. Cash trusts are useful for non-taxpayers who prefer to have income paid gross.

■ The quality of service from life and pensions companies is getting better, but has a long way to go, according to a new survey. The top 10 companies in terms of service include M&G, Clerical Medical, and Prolife. Comments about the worst offenders ranged from "poor" to "abysmal". The survey was carried out by the Alexander Consulting Group.

■ Henderson Financial Management has teamed up with an independent intermediary to launch a personal equity plan to invest exclusively in the shares of Lomax. The Lomax Pep, developed in conjunction with FE Wright, has an initial charge of 1.75 per cent and an annual management charge of 1.25 per cent. Withdrawals can be made, subject to a £10 fee. Telephone 01-638 5757.

## ESSENTIAL READING FOR EVERY UNIT TRUST INVESTOR

Whether you are an existing unit trust investor or considering a first time investment, you'll want to know more about Save & Prosper, one of Britain's largest unit trust groups. That's why we've published the new 52 page 'Guide to Save & Prosper's Unit Trusts'. It's yours free. All you have to do is post the coupon or call us now.

FREE MONEYLINE 0800 282 101

9.30 a.m. - 5.30 p.m. 7 DAYS A WEEK

To Save & Prosper Securities Limited

FREEPOST Romford RM1 1BR

Please send me 'A Guide to Save & Prosper's Unit Trusts'.

Mr/Ms/Ms

Address

Postcode

Home Tel (STD code) No.

No salesman will call. However our Customer Advice Service may telephone to ask you if you wish the further information.

Save & Prosper Group Ltd. is a member of IMRO and Laurus.

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKE SURE OF YOUR FREE COPY NOW

## Sea-shell

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

MAKING YOUR MONEY WORK HARDER

0800 282 101

SAVE & PROSPER

THE INVESTMENT HOUSE



## FAMILY MONEY

Janet Walford says new rules will make it easier to compare life policies

## Charging rates revealed

Sweeping changes in the way life companies illustrate the effect of charges on investment performance will come into effect from July 1. The new method, which will show the effect of charges as a reduction in the percentage yield, should make it much easier for the layman to compare the cost of one plan against another.

Life policies with a savings element, such as "unit linked" or "with profits" plans, often contain notoriously complex charges. Many unit-linked plans, for example, contain "capital" or "initial" units. These bear an additional charge of 3.5 per cent to 7 per cent a year on the first one or two years' premiums and many people mistakenly believe that this extra charge stops after that. In fact this extra charge applies to the growth of the units throughout the duration of the policy and can have a serious effect on early surrender values.

The final payout on a life policy is affected by two main factors: the growth achieved by the underlying investments and the charges levied by the life company. The growth is by far the most important of the two; an excellent fund performance will easily compensate for the charges. However, if the charges are high, and the fund performance poor, the consumer will end up with a raw deal.

Everyone considering a life



policy will, from 1 July, be given a set of product particulars before he or she decides to buy. The product particulars will be sent to him or her by the life company (or friendly society) and will contain the new basis of comparing charges.

Illustrations expressed in monetary amounts are banned unless the life office calculates them on a standard basis. This basis is that life policy investments will grow at 7 per cent and 10 per cent a year throughout the term of the policy. The life office then

applies standard charges to the calculation (regardless of what it really charges) which means that all such illustrations will come out about the same.

In order to make comparisons meaningful, the life offices will show the effect of their individual charging structure expressed as a reduction in the percentage yield.

A life policy quoting a reduction in yield of 1.5 per cent a year, for example, means that the underlying investments will grow at 5.5 per cent a year instead of 7 per cent. The charges allowed for

in the calculation will not include the cost of any life insurance cover because this is part of the benefits of the policy.

Despite the simplicity of the new regime, however, it will be up to consumers and their advisers to make comparisons between the life companies to ensure a fair deal.

The Life Assurance and Unit Trust Regulatory Organisation (Lautro), which requires the change will not publish league tables on charges. Instead, it will be relying on the press to make sure that consumers are kept informed.

It is essential to make these comparisons since some life companies have much higher charges than others. If you are in any doubt, you should consult an independent financial adviser who will make the comparisons for you and advise you on the best plan to meet your requirements.

It is also important to remember that many life policies contain much larger levels of life assurance for the same premium, but correspondingly lower levels of investment.

Taking the 10-year term, if there were no charges whatsoever, a £30 per month premium would, at 7 per cent a year grow to a projected maturity value of £5,161. The lowest charging company, London Life, would deduct 1.23 per cent a year in charges;

the average charging policy would deduct 3.2 per cent a year and the highest charging company, Reliance Mutual, would deduct 5.2 per cent a year.

Both these plans contain a guaranteed minimum level of life cover of £2,700 throughout the 10 years which is included in the reduction in yield figures.

Over the 25-year term, if there were no charges, the £30 per month would grow to £23,624. The lowest charging policy, again that of London Life, would deduct 0.78 per cent a year in charges, and the average policy 1.7 per cent a year. The highest charging plan, that of Eagle Star, would deduct 2.98 per cent a year in charges.

However, the Eagle Star plan carries a huge amount of guaranteed life cover throughout the term of £22,311. This compares to just £2,700 of guaranteed life cover under the London Life plan. Because the guarantees are so low, London Life can keep its charges down to the minimum.

It is up to the individual, therefore, to decide what element of cover and what element of savings he wants to pay for in his premiums. Obviously the cost of life cover increases the charges under the plan.

The author is editor of Money Management

## THE THINKING PERSON'S GUIDE TO RETIREMENT

## INCOME. GROWTH. AND PEACE OF MIND.



If you're retired (or just about to) you know full well that peace of mind only comes from having the confidence and security of a high regular income and capital growth.

But how are you going to achieve it? Will your pension or Building Society savings do the whole job? And if you invest your capital in stocks and shares, can you be sure they'll deliver consistently high regular income, growth and security?

If these questions concern you, you should talk to us. Because not only do we understand those concerns—we can do something about them.

We can help you earn a high regular monthly income.

We can provide you with the capital growth you need to fight inflation over the coming years. (If any of our suggestions involve

investments which fluctuate we will tell you before you invest.)

And we can help you to pay less tax—and even get tax back for you.

We are Britain's leading retirement income specialists and act on behalf of thousands of clients from our offices throughout the country.

So for peace of mind, why not talk to us now? Complete the coupon and post it to Knight Williams & Company Limited, 161 New Bond Street, London W1Y 0LA or telephone us on 01-408 1133.

Knight Williams & Company Limited are authorised by the Financial Intermediaries, Managers and Brokers Regulatory Association (FIMBRA), which is part of the new framework for investor protection established by the Financial Services Act.



**Knight Williams**  
Britain's  
Leading Retirement  
Income Specialists

To: Knight Williams & Company Limited, 161 New Bond Street, London W1Y 0LA.

Please send me details of Knight Williams' service to private clients and a copy of 'Self-Defence in Retirement'.

Name: \_\_\_\_\_

Address: \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

I am retired / I plan to retire in \_\_\_\_\_ months.

## LETTERS

## Sea-shell from far-off shore

From Mrs Norah Kite  
Sir, I have in my possession a fossilized sea-shell. It was picked up by my late husband in the Australian desert surrounding Maralinga.

He was there as an army observer of the atom bomb trials.

As it must be many millions of years since there was any marine life in the Australian desert, I feel that this object must be of some monetary value.

If it is, perhaps you could let

me know how best to dispose of it please.  
Yours truly,  
Mrs Norah Kite,  
50 High Street,  
Trumpington,  
Cambridge.

I think that your first step must be to try to get some idea as to whether the fossil does have any appreciable value.

May I suggest that you first approach a museum and see one of their resident experts: as you live near Cam-

bridge the Fitzwilliam may be able to help you. If they do not have an expert in this field they should be able to refer you to some other museum.

If the fossil does have some value, then the expert may well be able to advise you as to the best way of disposing of it so as to realize that value.

I should perhaps add that if it is disposed of for less than £6,000, the disposal should come within the so-called "charities" exemption so as not to be liable to capital gains tax.

## Leasing arrangements

From Mrs B R Walsh  
Sir, His Honour B Clapham (Business Letters, February 10) must know that a signed authority to inspect the land register has first to be obtained from the freeholder. A prospective tenant would, I feel, considerably lessen his

chances of being granted a lease should he make such a request. Perhaps permission to inspect title should be made an obligatory part of all leasing arrangements as it is with purchase of property.  
Yours faithfully,  
MRS B R WALSH.

TO PLACE YOUR  
ENTERTAINMENT  
ADVERTISEMENT  
IN  
**THE TIMES**  
TRADE  
ADVERTISERS  
TEL: 01-481 1920  
PRIVATE  
ADVERTISERS  
TEL: 01-481 4000

## BEST BES ADVICE

on which of the 90 issues to choose.  
For independent BES research, and  
company ratings, call  
Allenbridge Group PLC

**01-409 1111**

Open daily, including 10 am until 4 pm weekends



## Procedure for the redemption of gilts

From Mr S.A. Jordan  
Sir, On December 29 1975, I purchased £2,500 worth of 9 per cent Treasury Stock 1994 via Midland Bank and Paul E Schweder, Millen & Co.

The share certificate is in my possession and the Bank of England send me an interest cheque each May 17 and November 17. Could you inform me when my investment is due to be refunded?

At that time could I send the share certificate to the appropriate Treasury Department and get my money back without having to deal with

the Midland Bank?  
Yours faithfully,  
S.A. JORDAN,  
21 Willow Drive,  
Polegate, East Sussex.

As it appears you are the registered holder of the stock, the Bank of England should, some months before the stock is due for redemption (November 17, 1994), send you the appropriate form for completion.

This will enable you to give instructions as to how the money is to be paid. You will need to return the form and stock certificate to the Bank.

MAKING  
YOUR MONEY  
WORK HARDER.

Ask for our free booklet  
that tells you how.  
Ring our free Moneyline  
from 9.30 a.m. - 5.30 p.m.  
7 days a week, on

**0800 282 101**

**SAVE &  
PROSPER**  
THE INVESTMENT HOUSE

## THE NEW TR FAR EAST OPPORTUNITIES FUND

FINAL WEEK  
OF LAUNCH

## STEP ON IT

At Touche Remnant we firmly believe that now is the time to invest in the smaller Far East stock markets. The new TR Far East Opportunities Fund aims to achieve maximum capital growth through active investment in the stock markets of the Far East, excluding Japan and Australasia.

These stock markets are developing rapidly in scope and maturity. Abundant natural resources, efficient manufacturing and huge infrastructural projects are stimulating vigorous economic expansion. The region is confidently expected to generate the world's strongest growth in the 1990s.

Our team of specialist fund managers has extensive experience of investment in the Pacific Basin. They are currently responsible for over £140 million of assets invested in the region.



Invest by  
Friday 30th  
March 1990  
and you will qualify for a  
1% launch discount on the  
initial offer price of 25p per unit.  
Call us on 0800 289300, free of charge  
or 01-248 1250 today for an Information  
Pack and application form.

This is your opportunity to profit from the potential of the Far East. So, step on it.

It should be remembered that the value of units, and the income from them, may fluctuate and is not guaranteed.

0 8 0 0 2 8 9 3 0 0  
OR 0 1 - 2 4 8 1 2 5 0

This advertisement is issued by Touche Remnant Unit Trust Management Limited, an authorized FIMBRA member and the Unit Trust Association.

**TOUCHE  
REMNANT**

## THE TRIDENT SPECIAL BOND

**12.60%**  
NET

**OUR BEST RATE GOING  
SO BE QUICK BEFORE IT'S GONE.**

You'd better hurry if you want to profit from the best interest rate currently available from Britannia. The Trident Special Bond is a limited issue, which offers a superlative 12.60% net (16.80% gross) on investments of £10,000 or more.

A fixed term account which matures on 6th April 1991, the Trident Special Bond provides a guaranteed minimum differential of 5% over the ordinary share rate for the term. And immediate

access† means you can take your money out whenever you need it, subject to a penalty equivalent to 90 days loss of interest.

On maturity, the capital, together with the interest will be automatically transferred to a Britannia Trident Twelve account†.

It's a great opportunity to benefit from today's high interest rates so fill in the coupon or talk to your Britannia branch for further details. But you'll have to act now because it's going fast.

**Britannia  
Building Society**

FOR EVERY MOVE YOU MAKE.

BRITANNIA BUILDING SOCIETY, NEWTON HOUSE, LEEK, STAFFS ST13 5RG. TELEPHONE: 0538 399399.

†The bond has a 1% penalty on withdrawals subject to normal branch and agency limits. Rates subject to variation. †The money will be transferred to the Britannia Trident Twelve account after 6th May full Trident Twelve terms and conditions will apply.

I am interested in the Trident Special Bond and would like to receive more information. I enclose a cheque No. \_\_\_\_\_ for a contribution of £10,000 towards the investment in the Britannia Trident Special Bond account.

Name: \_\_\_\_\_ Address: \_\_\_\_\_

Signature: \_\_\_\_\_ Date: \_\_\_\_\_

Please send this coupon to: TRIDENT Special Bond, Newton House, Leek, Staffs ST13 5RG. On enclosing a cheque, you may wish to use the cheque post to the address above.

T 24/89



# Why the Tokyo bubble had to burst

For once the Japanese stock market is suffering from a crisis of its own making. Joe Joseph reports

In Japan, they still cannot quite decide which is more breathtaking: the collapse of Communism in Eastern Europe or the collapse of the stock market in Tokyo.

Six months ago the odds may have been longer on the dramatic fall of Tokyo's Nikkei index than on the dramatic fall of Romania's Ceausescu.

Six months ago, Tokyo was the world's biggest market. This week it again fell into second place behind New York.

In America's shadow is where many economists feel Japan probably deserves to be. America has headaches with its budgetary book-keeping, but it is rich in a way Japan can only be on paper.

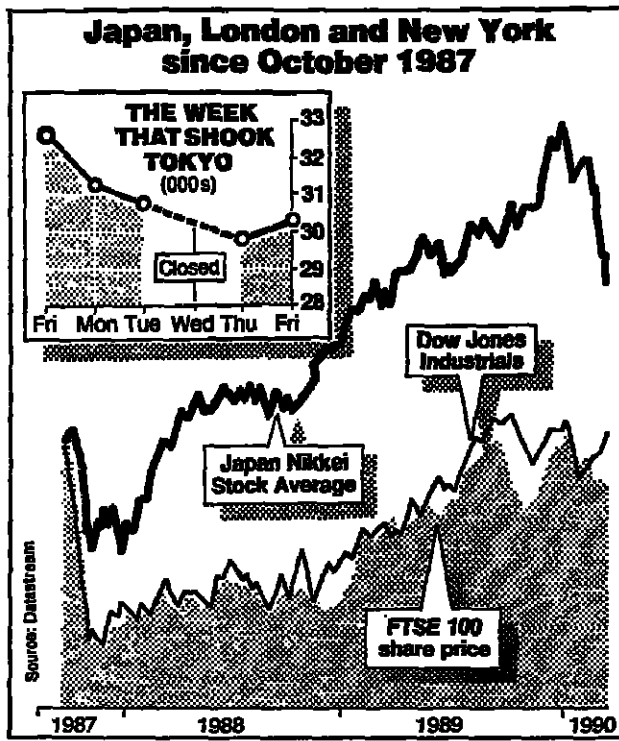
A favourite Japanese pastime is to calculate how much of America could be purchased from the sale of the grounds of Tokyo's Imperial Palace: all of California. But Tokyo's share fall has highlighted the fragility of the arithmetic.

Zooming Japanese land prices have fed the boom in share-buying. Higher share prices then created enough profits for more land speculation. Money was cheap; so was oil. Inflation was low and the economy was booming.

Now almost everything, except land prices, has gone into reverse and it seems the Emperor never really had any clothes. If the land bubble bursts, instead of slowly deflating, the bang could pop eardrums from London to New York.

For an idea of just how bad things have become, the loss in the value of Tokyo's shares since the market hit its dizzy New Year's Eve peak is larger than the value of all the shares on the London stock market.

Tokyo has lost more than a quarter of its worth in less than a quarter of a year, its worst drubbing since the oil crisis. But during the oil crisis share prices shrivelled slowly, falling 37 per cent between 1973 and 1974. During the 1987 world market crash, the



Nikkei fell by what now looks like a modest 21 per cent.

The yen, once the strongest currency one could wish for, is falling faster than a thermometer in a snowdrift. It is at its lowest level for three years and heading lower.

It is all unpleasantly novel for a country which has come to think of itself, in economic terms at least, as top banana; where the stock market has risen for 12 successive years, pushing up share prices eightfold; where the word "sell" was never heard from Tokyo share dealers.

Many people who thought the stock market was the safest place for their twice-yearly salary bonuses are shocked to find that even Japanese share prices shiver occasionally. One in five Japanese owns shares. Lunchtimes once spent in noodle shops are now spent peering at the windows of share shops, where the green lights next to almost every share quote tell them their shares are wilting by the hour.

They are chewing their nails but they know share prices have been climbing spectacularly for more than a decade and they remember how the market bounced back after October 1987. They know they would have been silly to sell in the gloom of 1987, however anguished they felt.

What they do not know is whether this time the rules have changed and whether the

smart money is now being kept in folded banknotes — preferably foreign ones — under the futon.

Some feel they have been tricked by bullish brokers' predictions that the Nikkei would soar from nearly 39,000 at the end of last year to 45,000, maybe even 50,000, soon. Some are browsing in bookshops for advice. *The Sun Also Sets*, by Mr Bill Emmott, a journalist and former Tokyo correspondent for *The Economist*, has become a fast seller in the search for explanations for Japan's inexorable fall below the economic horizon.

"If I'd have known that stock prices could fall so drastically," said an office worker, with the innocence that marks the amateur investor, "I would have sold them earlier."

Mr Shinichi Nemoto, editor of *Investment Advice*, a magazine tailored to the armchair punter, has been plagued with telephone callers asking when a special issue will be published predicting the stock market's future.

"The sky-rocketing prices at the end of last year were abnormal," he says. "I've been warning since then that anything can happen to the market, but investors generally tend to be bullish. This is an opportunity to re-learn about the tricky side of stocks, but it's been rather an expensive lesson."

price this week, there were cries of protest across the country. It topped the evening news bulletins. The telephones in NTT's headquarters have not stopped ringing.

"I feel as if I were swindled by the Ministry of Finance and the Bank of Japan," said one NTT investor, who presumably had assumed share dealing was a one-way bet. "I wish the government would buy back these stocks at the price I paid."

**6 People got too complacent about the Japan Inc myth . . . the idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure the market would always go up**

The turning point for small investors was not some of the biggest falls in years, or the fact that Tokyo is no longer the biggest stock market. It was the backlash of Japan's version of popular capitalism.

When the share price of the privatized Nippon Telegraph and Telephone — Japan's British Telecom and the world's biggest company — sank below its 1987 offering

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

Mr Toshikatsu Fukuma, financial director of Mitsui Corporation, the trading group, said: "This was a signal for the Japanese to return to being diligent Japanese."

Although the immediate effect is on people's pockets, perhaps the biggest casualty is the perception that the cabal of businessmen and bureaucrats who control Japan would ensure a safety net was placed under the Nikkei whenever it looked wobbly. It seemed to work in October 1987. It is not working now, despite hurried arrangements to make margin trading easier, to limit computerized program selling, to halt new share issues for a while, and to support the yen.

"People got too complacent

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

Mr Toshikatsu Fukuma, financial director of Mitsui Corporation, the trading group, said: "This was a signal for the Japanese to return to being diligent Japanese."

Although the immediate effect is on people's pockets, perhaps the biggest casualty is the perception that the cabal of businessmen and bureaucrats who control Japan would ensure a safety net was placed under the Nikkei whenever it looked wobbly. It seemed to work in October 1987. It is not working now, despite hurried arrangements to make margin trading easier, to limit computerized program selling, to halt new share issues for a while, and to support the yen.

"People got too complacent

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

Mr Toshikatsu Fukuma, financial director of Mitsui Corporation, the trading group, said: "This was a signal for the Japanese to return to being diligent Japanese."

Although the immediate effect is on people's pockets, perhaps the biggest casualty is the perception that the cabal of businessmen and bureaucrats who control Japan would ensure a safety net was placed under the Nikkei whenever it looked wobbly. It seemed to work in October 1987. It is not working now, despite hurried arrangements to make margin trading easier, to limit computerized program selling, to halt new share issues for a while, and to support the yen.

"People got too complacent

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

Mr Toshikatsu Fukuma, financial director of Mitsui Corporation, the trading group, said: "This was a signal for the Japanese to return to being diligent Japanese."

Although the immediate effect is on people's pockets, perhaps the biggest casualty is the perception that the cabal of businessmen and bureaucrats who control Japan would ensure a safety net was placed under the Nikkei whenever it looked wobbly. It seemed to work in October 1987. It is not working now, despite hurried arrangements to make margin trading easier, to limit computerized program selling, to halt new share issues for a while, and to support the yen.

"People got too complacent

about the Japan Inc myth," says Mr Peter Tasker, who runs Kleinwort Benson's research department in Tokyo.

"The idea that there was this Big Daddy who would make sure that the market would always go up, that there was a safety net, who would always see that you were all right, that has been comprehensively disproved."

"Since 1985 the market has risen with the help of low interest rates and an easy money policy. But the authorities can't magic the market up when things go into reverse."

But in Japan, "administrative guidance" — orders from top civil servants — is a way of life and some people still believe the government can defy the laws of economics.

"Personally," said one Tokyo businessman as the market was on another rollercoaster ride, "I wish Finance Ministry officials would instruct the brokerages to buy up a lot of shares."

Share traders have given up listening to the Canute-like predictions from Finance Ministry and central bank officials predicting that the stock market rout is over, that the yen is too cheap and will

still remembers the rubble that was Tokyo after the war, is taking things more stoically and sees a message here for Japan's *nouveau riches*. They are saying "people got too arrogant, people got too greedy."

in interest rates will be down, not up. So far, that moment appears to be some way away.

If Japan's allies are reluctant to throw out life belts, it is only partly because they have been little affected by Tokyo's troubles. It is also because they are quite enjoying the spectacle of seeing Tokyo get its comeuppance for pushing stock prices up to levels that made a mockery of normal financial calculations. There is *schadenfreude* in share trading, too.

This feeling that Japan is to blame for its present discomfort adds a novel twist. The Tokyo stock market has suffered setbacks in the past, but they have always been attributed to external shocks.

For example, in 1953 the market suffered the "Stalin Shock," slumping 9 per cent on news of the Soviet leader's death. Then there was the "Nixon Shock" at the start of floating exchange rates, the "Oil Shock," which was the Arabs' fault, and Black Monday in 1987, which was the Americans' fault. This time the problem is Made In Japan.

"It is nothing to do with the Americans or the Arabs," says Mr Tasker. "It is driven by Japanese investors' perception of their own assets."

So, what happens next? The yen will stay weak, however much jaw-jaw there is between officials in Tokyo, Washington or Bonn. Cheaper prices of Japan's exports could boost Japan's trade surplus and aggravate Tokyo's already prickly relations with Washington.

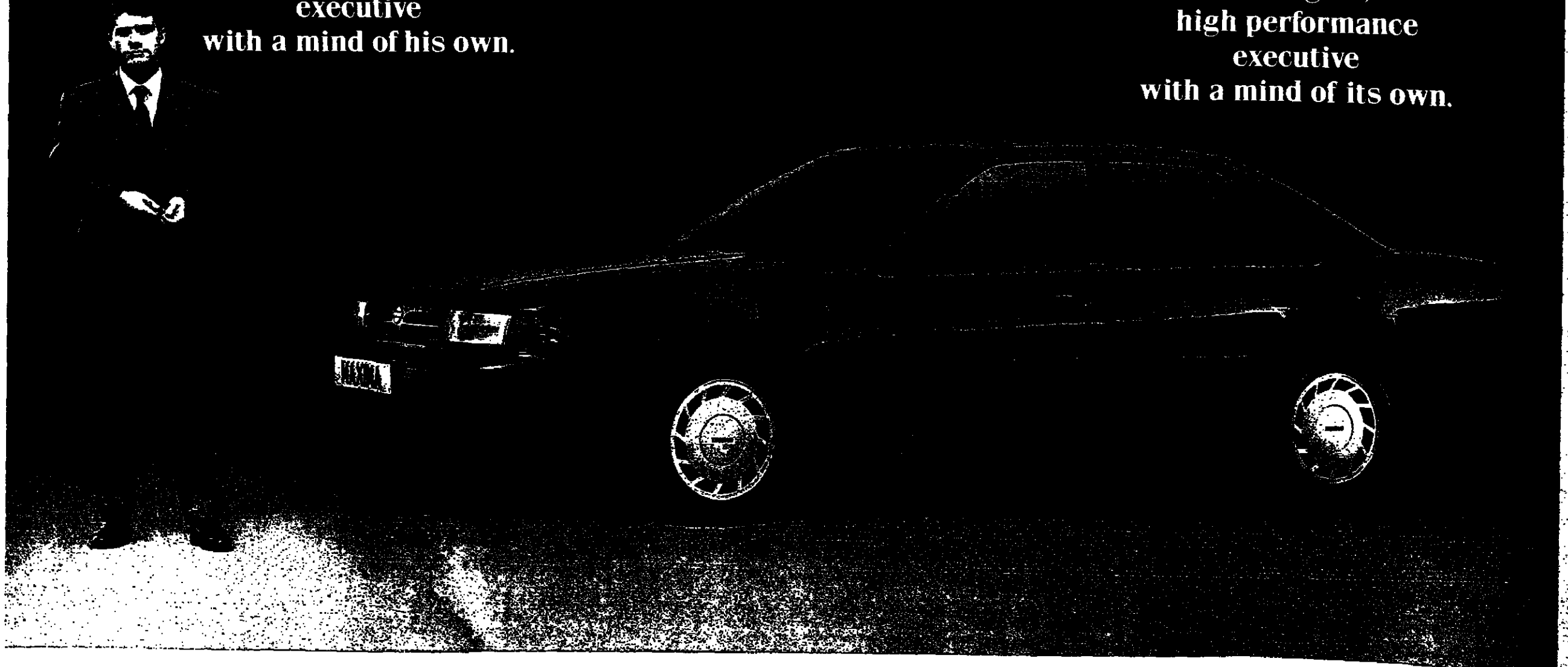
A sizzling public spat between the world's two most powerful economies could have unpredictable consequences on financial markets everywhere.

The sickly yen will make another rise in Japanese interest rates almost certain, despite complaints from the Finance Ministry, whose bickering over interest rates has hurt the credibility of Japanese monetary policy.

The Bank of Japan feels that with Japan's economy still puffing away at a growth rate of between 4 and 5 per cent a year, the Japanese can stomach slightly dearer money now, especially if the alternative is sky-high interest rates in a year's time.

Intelligent,  
high performance  
executive  
with a mind of his own.

Intelligent,  
high performance  
executive  
with a mind of its own.



The Maxima is the executive saloon for the discerning individual. An elegantly styled, aerodynamic thoroughbred, whose sophisticated network of computers provide it with a talent of its own, constantly monitoring engine and transmission performance.

Put your foot down and the 3 litre fuel injected V6 engine surges you to an exhilarating top speed of 132mph. To control this impressive power, the Maxima offers electronic 4-speed automatic transmission, with overdrive and switchable power/comfort mode.

Handling is crisp and responsive, with variable ratio power assisted steering and ABS, operating on discs all round, for complete control. The Maxima SE comes equipped with a wealth of luxury and labour saving features, but, unlike other manufacturers, such as BMW and Mercedes,

Nissan provide them all at no extra cost.

Like remote control, alarm activating central locking, air conditioning, cruise control, electric windows and door mirrors, electrically heated and adjusted front seats and stereo radio/cassette. And leather upholstery and a CD player in

the SEi, all add to a unique driving experience.

The Maxima, a unique combination of design, innovation, microchip technology and engineering excellence. When it comes to producing an executive car that stands out from the crowd — Nissan know how.

**NISSAN**  
know how.

NISSAN U.K. LIMITED, WORTHING, SUSSEX



- COOK: MOTHER'S DAY SURPRISE MENU
- WINE: JANE MACQUITTY ON ALSACE 1988
- EATING OUT: BEANFEASTS IN LONDON
- SHOPPING: A NEW LINE IN PHONE BOXES

# THE TIMES REVIEW

SECTION 3

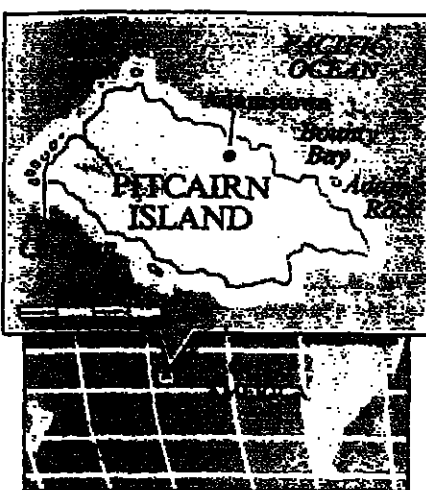
SATURDAY MARCH 24 1990

MICHAEL BROOKE

## LEGACY of THE BOUNTY

Pitcairn, a rocky scrap of land 3,000 miles from anywhere, is still home to 49 descendants of the Bounty mutineers. But how much longer can they enjoy its peace and beauty?

Michael Brooke reports on the island's bi-centenary



The real (and Hollywood) Pitcairn of *Mutiny on the Bounty* fame: tree-lined Bounty Bay and jetty, the island's only landing spot from the dangerous surf, and three generations of the Warren family, pictured against the anchor from the ill-fated *Bounty*

**T**ub and Tin are the only physical links that the dwindling population of Pitcairn Island has with an outside world whose nearest main point of contact is 3,000 miles away. Two sturdy 40ft open boats, bucking out through the Pacific swell to passing ships, are the means by which visitors and supplies reach the little community, descended from Fletcher Christian and the mutineers of Captain Bligh's *Bounty*, who inhabit one of the most beautiful and isolated spots on earth.

A rocky scrap of land two miles by one, set in an infinity of ocean, Pitcairn has no natural harbour. Since Christian's day, a tiny stone jetty has been built in Bounty Bay to create a measure of shelter from the swell. But there is no airstrip, and longboats are still the only means the islanders have of crossing the barrier of surf, just as they were 200 years ago.

The appearance of a ship offshore is the signal for half the population to make for the boats, which hurry out to moor like cockle shells under the high, steel side of the newcomer.

It is not uncommon for a single longboat to go to sea with, quite literally, about half the island's population of 49 on board. A capsize would be a disaster for the whole community. But the crews are expert at handling their apparently fragile vessels in the open sea. Once alongside the ship, the islanders swarm up a rope ladder like pirates, carrying tropical fruit and hand-carved souvenirs to sell to the crew. Four times a year, a ship brings three container-loads of mixed supplies, which are lowered into the boats and steered to shore, the helmsmen waiting for a quiet patch between the ominous swells before shooting in under the shelter of the jetty.

To handle the two longboats on supply days, a minimum of 10 able-bodied crew members are needed. The population includes a full age range from infants to pensioners, and today the number who can lead a useful hand to this essential task is only about 10.

There is a serious spouse problem on Pitcairn. A young adult has literally only two or three marriageable partners from which to choose. If none of them appeals, even with the benefit of tropical

sunshine to catalyse the sexual chemistry, then he or she has no option but to look overseas.

It would be too strong to say that the Pitcairners live under a sense of threat, but there is a background anxiety which has been evident for 10 or 20 years. Most people would like life to go on as it has. But that depends on this fragile line of contact through the surf. Each of the island's small number of key people must be aware that their life choices have great importance for the future of the whole community.

Christian and his eight fellow mutineers landed in Pitcairn 200 years ago last January, with 19 Polynesian sweethearts and shipmates. They literally burned their boats by destroying the *Bounty* by fire. By the time they were rediscovered 18 years later, all but one of the mutineers had died as a result of murder, accident or illness. Christian, shot down by a Tahitian, died with the unromantic exclamation: "Oh, dear."

Pitcairn celebrated its bicentennial modestly. Visitors doubled the island's population, bringing it briefly up into triple figures again. The islanders dressed up in 18th century gear and had a party and a cricket match. On the anniversary of the day the *Bounty* was burned, they gathered for a service in the Seventh Day Adventist church.

In no sense is a visit to Pitcairn a return to the days of wind-jammers and salt pork, although the *Bounty* legacy is evident in the islanders' surnames, of which there are four. Within 60 years of their arrival the mutineers and their consorts had multiplied to

194 and overpopulation threatened their existence. In 1856 all the islanders were removed to Norfolk Island, 3,700 miles away, but over the following decade 43 people in six families elected to return. They brought with them the mutineer names Young and Christian, plus Warren, an American sealer who settled on Pitcairn in the early 1800s, and Brown, a sailor shipwrecked at the turn of the century on nearby Oeno.

Pitcairn's population reached a peak of 233 in 1937. This was almost too many for the island and the surrounding seas to support, and the community came near to starvation when supplies became irregular during the Second World War. Since then the lure of the outside world has brought about a slow decline. The island is economically self-sufficient, earning about £400,000 a year through the sale of fishing licences, and postage stamps and coins to collectors. But the community has continued to shrink. Numbers dropped below 100 in the 1960s, and are now close to the viable minimum.

It is easy to understand why most of the population are content with their life, and why they are wary of changes which might by outside standards seem desirable measures to stabilise its population. For Pitcairn has most of the qualifications of the archetypal tropical island. Its russet cliffs rise from the boiling foam of a sea alive with fish. Red-tailed tropic birds and black-winged frigate birds wheel round its 1,100ft summit. Sunshine alternates with plentiful rain. A fertile volcanic

soil readily yields crops ranging from green vegetables to oranges, pineapples, mangoes and coconuts — as well as the breadfruit, a hushious relic of the *Bounty*'s original purpose in sailing into the South Seas. The island's prison has never had an occupant, in the recollection of its one policeman. There are no taxes of any kind.

There is, however, an inescapable conundrum: those steps that might halt the export of youth, and render the island more enticing to people keen to make their way in the world, pose the greatest threat to Pitcairn's most attractive features — its commercial virginity and its community spirit.

During my seven-week stay, I detected that the people would be anxious about a large number of outsiders coming to the island. They realize that united they stand. How well would that unity persist after the advent of an on-shore fish-processing facility? Or a fruit-canning factory with a highly paid manager? Or an airstrip bringing tourists from Tahiti?

**A**ny tourist wishing to visit Pitcairn needs to have both time and determination to spare. Tahiti, the nearest international airport, is 1,200 miles away. Every week or so a cargo ship passes by on the long Great Circle route between New Zealand and the Panama Canal. Some pause for only an hour or so, for time is money, and an hour's delay between ports may cost £1,000 or more.

To get there, I spent eight days aboard a Greek banana boat bound for Ecuador, enduring a surfeit of feta cheese and olive oil. Visitors have to obtain a landing licence from the British Consulate-General in Auckland, New Zealand, requiring the bearer to be of good behaviour and free from contagious disease. But the island's elected chief citizen, its magistrate, Brian Young, showed no urgency about inspecting the documentation of a visitor whose arrival had been well-signalled in advance by radio.

Radio is the islanders' main means of communication. The air waves carry orders for spare parts, weather reports, chatter from radio hams and personal messages

Continued overleaf

IMPORTANT NEWS FOR ALL MARRIED COUPLES

## HOW YOU COULD PAY LESS TAX FROM APRIL INDEPENDENT TAXATION

TWO FREE GUIDES FROM SUN LIFE

- (i) A guide to independent taxation
  - (ii) Independent taxation for married couples
- 2 informative leaflets that tell you how the tax changes will affect you. Free when you send in the coupon.

From April 1990, all married couples could benefit from Independent Taxation.

No longer will a husband and wife's income be added together before tax is deducted.

And new Personal Allowances for married women can be offset against income from both earnings and investments.

So there will be more scope for married couples to cut their tax bill.

Sun Life has just produced 2 new informative guides — one summarising the changes in the tax laws; and the other, thanks to a simple unique self-



assessment chart, enables you to see just how you could be affected.

When you have assessed how Independent Taxation will affect you, you'll probably be looking for a suitable investment opportunity.

So, with your free guides we'll also send you details of Sun Life Investment products which may be particularly appropriate to you in the new taxation environment. But, of course, there will be no obligation on your part to invest; no salesman will contact you unless you request it.

RETURN TODAY - NO STAMP REQUIRED

YES Please send my 2 free guides on Independent Taxation and details of any Sun Life products which may be appropriate to my circumstances.

TITLE INITIALS SURNAME

ADDRESS POSTCODE

DATE OF BIRTH day / month / year 1033 218

RETURN TO: FREEPOST, Customer Services Dept. P.O. Box 520, Bristol BS99 1SL.

SUN LIFE ASSURANCE SOCIETY PLC  
Registered Office: 100 Cheapside London, EC4V 6DL.  
Registered in England No. 20623.  
Member of LIAISON.

SUN LIFE



THE NED SHERRIN COLUMN



# Fag memory of a political leapfrog

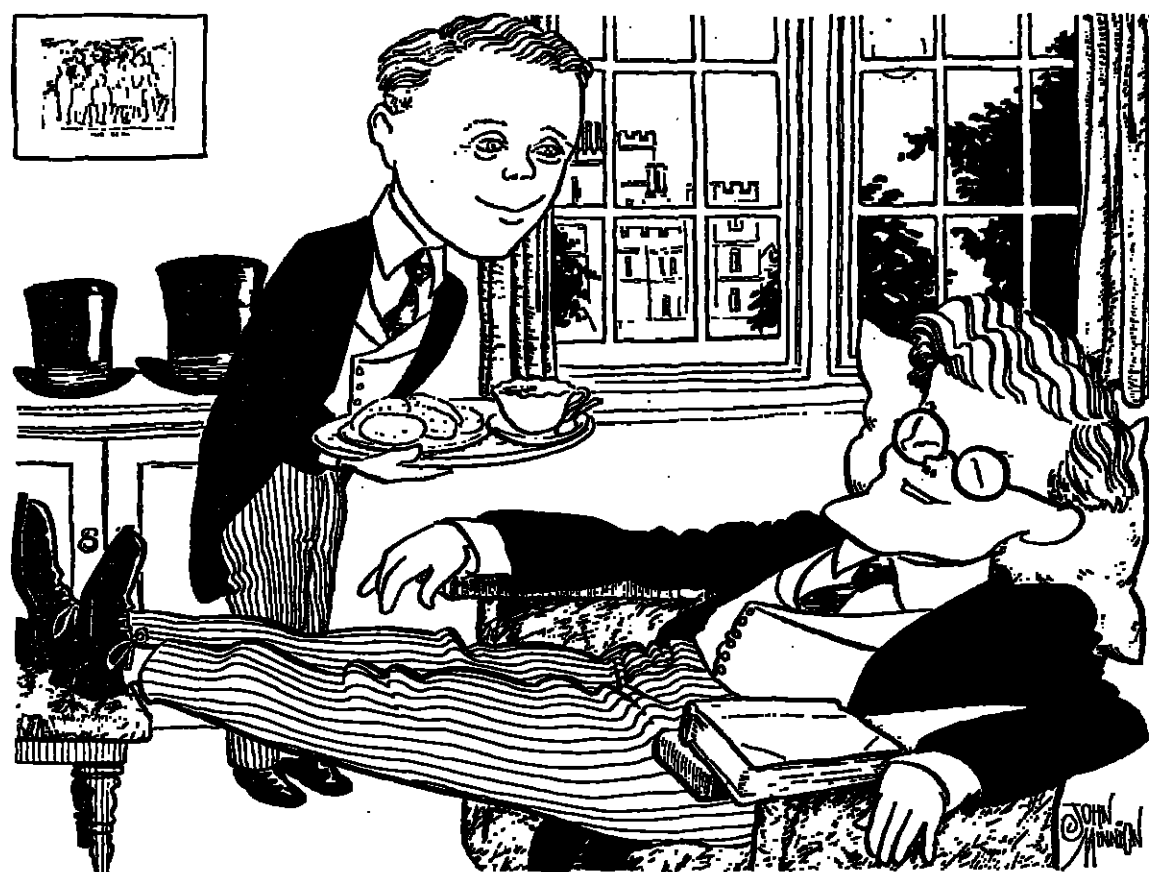
After living it up in Venice it was back to the daily round, the common task of this week (Anne Benson of north London has kindly offered to fix the widowed Solly and Eddie up with any number of Beckies and Sarahs). The daily round included dinner at the television centre. The Marmaduke Husseys hosted a large party for the Douglas Hurd and the Timothy Rentons and fielded a room full of the acceptable faces of BBC presentation: the Sissons, the Naughties, the Simon Bates, the Robin Rays, Nick Ross, Anna Ford and Sue Lawley.

My man in Deal had muttered something about Renton having been Hurd's fag at Eton, although there is a difference of only two years in their age; but I haven't the gall to authenticate this on your behalf or to enquire if it permanently coloured their relationship in Cabinet. I was surprised to find that the Foreign Secretary is a year older than I am. I'd always assumed he was junior to Lawson and Heseltine, who were my contemporaries at Oxford and who leaptfrogged him politically.

I was also surprised — and delighted — to sit next to his daughter-in-law, Kim, who runs a record company with Motorhead, of all groups, as one of her stars. Not many foreign secretaries have the heaviest of heavy metal groups in the family.

Susan Hussey is a Somerset girl. In the Sixties I appeared on my first *Any Questions* with her father, Lord Waldegrave, under the imperious chairmanship of Freddie Grisewood. Alan Melville and Edith Summerskill were also on the panel and, when a question about marriage cropped up, Freddie gazed balefully at our group, snorted and said loudly: "A question about marriage and we've got two bachelors on the panel. How queer!" Edith Summerskill compounded this by bellowing in my ear: "Did he say 'queer'?"

The daily round also included dinner at Bibendum with Sir Michael Horden, Michael Redington and Keith Waterhouse to plot something theatrical for the autumn. Simon Hopkinson suggested



more of his special trips. His inspiration, he says, is Australian, but I had a toothache and "made do" with scrambled eggs and truffles.

Then there was the first night of *Sunday In The Park With George* at the National. I don't think it's better than the splendid New York production; but I enjoyed it more. For my part I suspect this is simply because I have now seen it twice. It is a dense work and I shall probably enjoy it even more a third time. You can't say that of many musicals.

The common task this week was a daily trip to Waterloo to rehearse a fine company in Geraldine Aron's play *Same Old Moon*. In the next few weeks you may be subjected to rather a lot of hot news from the Test Valley, eked out with profiles of New Forest ponies and attempts to solve the mystery of who killed William Rufus. We open the play at the Nuffield, Southampton, in the first week of April.

Although the author insists her play is not autobiographical, it does contain a warm and funny scene involving a play agent not unlike the legendary Peggy Ramsay, who was once Miss Aron's representative.

This devastatingly honest woman and inspired play reader, now in her eighties, was exhaustively profiled over the week-end along with the Ayckbourns, Bolts, Hares, Ortons, Bonds and Brentons in her stable. This week's visitor, Vaclav Havel, is also an author she serves in this country.

I once followed her around a foyer at Guildford where she was (quite rightly) telling London managers not to think of bringing a revue of ours to town as it was not nearly good enough. Some time afterwards she tried to sack us, but we told her not to be silly.

A penalty you pay for doing an Irish play is that when you tell people they insist on telling you

Irish jokes. What do you think of the Renault Five? Not guilty.

A real one crept up on me this week when I rang Dublin for a piece of background broadcasting information.

I asked for a specific head of department. We shall call him Mr O'X. "Yes," said the switchboard helpfully, "would that be the Mr O'X who died five days ago?"

Another enjoyable bit of common round was rehearsing Cantabile's concert at the Queen Elizabeth Hall. I gave them a few programme shoves and pushes. Their determination to expand their repertoire is admirable and their topical parody "Don't Worry (Be Green)" has a neat line about that effect. Antarctica, according to Cantabile, is now "the pole with a hole".

I WONDER who else has dropped off the twig. I see that the Duchess of Devonshire (40 years a dear old Duch this year — almost a record for

a duchess not divorced or dowagered this century — and it doesn't seem a day too much) has collected a handsome advance on behalf of the estate for her, sister Nancy Mitford's letters.

Some 10 years ago, when Debo last talked to me about it, she said: "We can't publish them yet, they'd come as such a shock to a lot of old dears who thought she was rather fond of them."

I HAVE THE answer to the two left-footed ballet shoes on Diaghilev's Venetian tomb; but first here is how the grave got there. Writing in the *New Yorker* at the time of his death, Janet Flanner, Paris correspondent, wrote: "Diaghilev had only 2,000 lire to his name at the beginning of his last illness and hoped by dying quickly to die within his means; but bills to Venetian chemists and hotel keepers left him a posthumous pauper. It is said he was buried through the generosity of his friend Gabrielle Chanel, the famous and loyal dressmaker."

About the shoes, no one has suggested who put them there but Nadia Nerina rang to tell me that Gore Vidal, as author of *Death in the 5th Position*, should know better. Ballet shoes are made to be worn on either foot and quickly adapt to the dancers' shapes. She thinks the shoes on San Michele must be replaced regularly when they disintegrate — just as someone regularly places flowers on Pavlova's grave in north London. When Nadia took Ulanova to visit it some years ago, the blooms were fresh and neatly arranged.

I doubt the devoted buncher is the dancer who featured in one of Caryl Brahms's favourite stories. A member of Pavlova's company, she was standing in the wings one night when the music for *The Dying Swan* began. Before the great ballerina could make her solo entrance, the English girl made hers. Afterwards she explained that she had an irresistible urge to express herself in the dance and was greatly surprised when Madame sacked her as soon as she came off.

ON NO ACCOUNT miss a massive celebration of musical theatre and one of its great musical directors, the late Ray Cook, tomorrow night at the Shaftesbury. The line-up is stunning. Angela Lansbury makes a rare appearance and the Golden Girl, Beatrice Arthur, her first. If you can miss a special Elisabeth Welch appearance, I can't.

The last time I dictated her name for this column, the patient man who took it down bridled when I pointed out that Miss Welch spells her first name with an "s".

"I know," he said, "I got her autograph at the Shepherd's Bush Empire 40 years ago."

CELIA BRAYFIELD

## If I were...

I have just had the most appalling experience. I am so disturbed I can hardly dictate this. Nevertheless, I must be resolute. I have seen the light and from now on everything will be different. It all began when my wife called me on the car telephone on my way into London from the airport. "We've got 12 people coming to dinner and no potatoes. Could you be a darling and pop into Chiswick? We need two 3lb bags and be sure to get the organic ones."

As the chairman of Britain's most profitable supermarket chain I can, of course, summon 6lb of organic potatoes any time I need them, but that night I decided on an adventure. I wanted to experience one of our stores as a customer. That was how Chiswick High Road became my road to Damascus.

Inside the store was a scene which needed a modern Gustave Doré to portray its overcrowded desperation. Angry people were crushed between the shelves like laboratory rats. The queues were appalling. There were no organic potatoes left and the shelf-filler laughed. There was, he said, no call for them and in any case they sold out early every morning. I took some Chilean grapes instead. I don't know why.

By now I had sustained three vicious blows to my shins from trolleys propelled by people at the limits of self-control. I felt my blood pressure rising and my heart pound. With a hand basket and cash I could join the faster check-out queue, which was also the longest.

The young woman ahead of me, who had a baby wedged into her trolley with packets of Pampers, said maybe the Budget would make a change with workplace nurseries, single parents returning to work



### ... Lord Sainsbury

and so forth. But who, she asked gloomily, would want to bring up a child in a place like Sainsbury's?

When someone suggested we abandon our baskets and pop down to Cullens I readily agreed. Cullens was, I must admit, a nice little shop, and it took only a few minutes to buy potatoes, even if they were a wicked price and not organic.

I had ample time to reflect on this experience on the way home, because a container lorry which had transported Spanish lemons was stuck in a side street and we were trapped behind it for some time. I closed my eyes and remembered the Sainsbury's of my youth, the marble and mahogany shopfronts, the butter sculptures, that fresh dairy smell and the workers in white uniforms wielding cheese wires and bacon slicers with good cheer.

At night I lay awake reflecting that almost seven million people every week suffer the ordeal I had experienced. I thought of the money we had given to the National Gallery, of the Sainsbury Centre for the visual arts. I started to see a vision of the Sainsbury's of the future, calm and clean, friendly to the user and the environment. Space, design, biodegradable packaging, piped Mozart, maybe videos, possibly even mahogany, marble and the cool fragrance of real cheddar.



William dropped by just as the night was getting serious.

When I something...

S...

Grov...

Jason Christian...  
trees and in mid air  
free the presents and  
Every body gives every  
fishing weights



## A CHILDHOOD: KINGSLEY AMIS

'When I was about seven my mother suggested I wrote something, not to become a writer, just to amuse myself'

Some years ago, Kingsley Amis read an interview about his friend Philip Larkin in which Larkin was asked at what age he began writing. "Oh, at puberty, like everyone else," was the reply. "What?" thought Amis, astonished. "He left it until puberty? I'd been writing for years by puberty."

Amis was always writing, his first work being a 99-line blank verse poem about the miracle of Saint Sophia. A little later at 12 came "The Sacred Rhine of Uganda", a 200-word piece for the school magazine which began with dialogue: "We must set out as soon as possible," said Captain Hartley to his son, Mark.

"Not very interesting dialogue. I admit. That came from reading boys' comics which tended to get off the mark in that way then. Nowadays you'd think it was Graham Greene who invented beginning a story with dialogue, but people who'd read *Magnet* and *The Wizard* knew all about that."

He was born in 1922 in Norbury, south London, to a middle-class couple, an only child and over-protected. "My parents wouldn't let me play with other children much. Certainly not out in the street. I think the family had come down in the world, slipped a rung, and I suppose they were frightened of toppling into the working class."

His father worked for Colman's Mustard after his father Amis's grandfather saw the family glass business somewhat shot from under him by Woolworth's. Neither of his parents was bookish, his mother enjoying "good trash... she'd probably have thought Catherine Cookson very good", while his father stuck to detective stories or books about cricket. Of his immediate family, only his mother's father was interested in literature. He had the collected works of all the English poets on his shelves and Amis liked him. Then, "silly as he was the first of them to die. I was about eight. My grandmother said I could have just five books of his library provided I wrote inside that they were from my grandfather's collection. So I chose, what else, Keats, Shelley, Byron."

Altogether Amis's close family does seem to have been a bit rum, not unlike the black, bleak, and sometimes comic characters one might find in any of his novels, not least his latest, *The Fools That Live On The Hill* (Hutchinson, £11.95). There was, for instance, his father's brother, Uncle Leslie, who never married but stayed at home to look after his mother and became trapped.

"She was a horrible old creature, mean as hell. He had a hell of a life and began to think he might be queer. He came and asked my father about it, and told him what he suspected. And my father's reply was, 'I trust you've seen a doctor about this'."

"When my grandmother died at the age of 89, unlamented, certainly by me, Uncle Leslie went literally around the world having everything that moved (in the way of women). Amazing! Nothing queer about him. He'd just been living such a distorted life."

"The poor thing died after



Kingsley Amis: "I was a Communist at school and went to party meetings. That was because my father was such a reactionary. It wasn't totally wasted because it showed me in retrospect how deviant Communists were"

about 18 months, but he did have a jolly good fling before he went."

On the other side of the family was his mother's sister, Dora, who looked after her mother, too, and who was known in the family as being a bit funny. Eventually she got so funny they put her away. "She wasn't mad at all really, just suffering an obsessive's anxiety neurosis, but in those days anyone who was a bit funny got put inside."

"Then the news came that her mother was dead and immediately she said, 'What day is it? What year is it? Nothing was left of her funniness. Isn't it extraordinary?' While all this was going on in the background, the young Amis was progressing through childhood. "I can remember at seven or eight saying to my mother that I had nothing to do and she suggested I wrote something, not because she wanted to encourage me to be a writer but just so that I might amuse myself."

"And I did amuse myself. I used to write stories and tried to produce a little comic, tracing round advertisements in the newspaper and writing stories to go with them. I also used to write little poems based on those I'd read at school or in books by

parents had bought me - Victorian or Edwardian school stories."

Unlike most boys he did not look forward to the holidays, preferring the camaraderie of school. First there was Norbury College, a small fee-paying place, which has now disappeared leaving behind it only two famous

alumni, Amis and Derek Bentley, then the City of London School, which his father and two of his uncles had attended and which he enjoyed. He was now developing tastes not completely to his family's liking. At first he liked classical music, for which his father had little time, although his parents did buy him a gramophone, and then he discovered jazz.

"My father didn't like jazz either," he laughs. "I remember playing a record of Duke Ellington who had started to become symphonic. I think it was his 'Black, Brown and Beige Suite' - very highbrow - and my father said it made him think of a lot of cannibals dancing around a pot of human remains. It was closer to Debussy actually."

In 1939 the outbreak of war meant that the City of London School was evacuated to Marlborough ("only in term-time. We went back to London to be bombed in the holidays"), and from there he got an exhibition to St John's College, Oxford to read English.

Almost the first thing he did at

more about Jack Teagarden and Sydney Bechet than Keats.

"The convention of the time was that getting a degree was something you had to do and examinations were a matter of outwitting the examiners. So we didn't discuss poetry much, although he did get me to have a second go at Auden and read John

Benjamin. "I knew of Benjamin as a writer on architecture and as someone who had written some rather funny poems. But Philip said, 'They're better than that.'"

"Philip was already writing poetry and when I saw some of his work I could see instantly, with some chagrin and much envy, that he was much better at it than I was. He was a good example to me in that he used to say you have to work at it and get it right. It seems an obvious lesson, but you have to learn it."

On the subject of getting work published, Larkin also came up with a typically honest method. "There's one absolutely certain way to get something published," he told Amis, "and that is to write something which is very, very

good." Before he could do this, Amis was called up and spent from 1942 to 1945 in the Royal Signal Corps, taking part in the Allied invasion of Europe. He was behind the lines but close enough to see the terrible litter of German dead, the body of a horse still in the shafts of the gun carriage it had been pulling, its gums receding into a death snarl.

In 1945 he returned to Oxford, rather than be sent to the Far East with the Army, a decision he has occasionally regretted, and set about working, courting and then, with his first-class degree in the bag, writing his first novel, *The*

*Legacy*. It was never published despite the efforts of a chum, Kenneth Tynan ("a very nice man, a bloody idiot, but a nice man"), who had taken him to lunch with Mark Longman. That was a good connection but not good enough. In the end, no one else liked *The Legacy* either.

"I'd done a lot of poetry that was absolutely worthless and then this novel was absolute crap. Part of it still exists somewhere in America. It was one of those novels where the hero is called Kingsley Amis and has a brother

called Sydney Amis, a sort of Mr Hyde. A horrible semi-expectant novel. The only time it rose as high as being mediocre was when it was about Berkhamsted which is where I was living at the time with my parents. I milked it slightly in 1960 with *Take a Girl Like You*.

"I just got all that modernist rubbish out of my system. This was one of the advantages of not having any literary connections. If I'd been in the position of my son Martin, who couldn't help but know all the literary editors, I'd have probably got the thing published and it would have taken me 10 years to recover."

In the event it did take some years to get off the mark in that it was not until 1954 when he was 32 that his first book, *Lucky Jim*, was published. By this time he was lecturing at University College, Swansea.

"People would say I was a late starter. But I was an early starter. I was just late getting anything published, for which I'm very grateful. There's nothing else I could have done but write. I'm very lucky. I'm one of the few people who has been able to do what I've always wanted to do and live off it."

by Ray Connolly

Oxford was to join the Communist Party. "That was to do my father in the eye because he was a very plain case of a reactionary. I'd been a Communist at school. We had a mock parliament and I was on the extreme left of the popular front. I read all those frightful pamphlets. And I wasted a certain amount of time going to their meetings."

"But it wasn't totally wasted because it showed me in retrospect how deviant Communists were. I started inching to the right almost immediately."

More fruitful was the association he formed in the first week with Philip Larkin. "We talked

## Growing up delightfully on Pitcairn



Jason Christian Warren awaits the island's big moment on Christmas Day. In the morning, the men cut festive trees, and in mid-afternoon the islanders decorate the trees with presents. Then mayhem ensues as the men cut free the presents and call out the recipients' names. Everybody gives everybody something, if only a couple of fishing weights.

Continued from page 33

between parents and their sons and daughters serving their last two years of secondary education at boarding schools in New Zealand. Younger children are taught on the island by a teacher from New Zealand, who serves a two-year term and has 13 pupils on his roll at the moment. As a place to grow up, Pitcairn is delightful. Children wander freely between homes, and receive meals wherever they happen to feel hungry. There are no locked doors.

New Zealand is the primary external point of contact. If islanders are seriously ill, that is where they go for treatment. If some exceptional item of equipment too big for the longboats is required, like the Kiwi air force can organize an air-drop.

More than 1,000 Pitcairners live in New Zealand and Australia, and another 500 further afield. Generations of emigration have resulted in there being far more Pitcairners living overseas than the island could ever accommodate at one time.

The influence of radio and video, which are a favourite entertainment when the island's electricity generator is working in the evenings, have made the islanders bilingual, or bi-dialectal. Talking to outsiders, they use English; talking to each other, they speak Pitcairnese - basically seafaring English of the 15th century, with a mixture of Polynesian elements, notably in fish names such as *nanwe* and *ahu*. Long archaic vowel sounds survive in it like "hooam" for "home", as well as words reminiscent of Marryat and Defoe.

"How do you enjoy Pitcairn week?" an islander may ask, bringing the almost-forgotten word "victuals" back to life.

But the new is gradually displacing the old. Thirteen-year-old Darrahn Warren talks about guns, where her aunt Meranda still speaks of muskets.

Isolation makes for a close-knit society, with a high premium on sharing and mutual help. In the past, the economy was one in which cash had little place. To this day, islanders aged between 15 and 60 are under an obligation to turn out and lend a hand with public works if they hear the bell in the main square toll three times. If stores need to be shifted or a blocked road needs to be cleared, everyone is expected to turn to, and anyone who hangs back will be told off roundly for slacking.

Often, passing ships make gifts to the community, and then the long-

**'Pitcairn children wander freely between homes, and receive meals wherever they feel hungry. There are no locked doors'**

established procedure of the share-out comes into play. I remember a stock of frozen meat coming ashore at dusk from an Austrian freighter. In the arc-lights of the jetty, mighty Jay Warren swung an axe to chop frozen turkeys neatly into halves. This made it possible to assemble as many turkey-meal piles as there were families represented on Tub. Then, following a method once used by British seamen, Steve Christian pointed to a pile while Dave Brown, his back turned, shouted who was to receive this particular pile. Unarguably fair shares for all.

These were carried off in the three and four-wheeled Honda all-terrain vehicles, which everyone uses. These fat-tired buggies are so popular that it is uncommon to see a Pitcairner on foot outside the village of Adamstown, so called in honour of John Adams, the only mutineer to survive the feuds of the first 10 years. He became the patriarch of a God-fearing settlement from which strong liquor was banned. Today both smoking and

drinking are rare indulgences.

The square is a charming enclave of white-boarded British coloniality. It is open to the north, and bounded on the east by the Seventh Day Adventist church, where the Bounty's Bible is lodged. To the south is the post office, the library and the dispensary where nurse Jen Ferret, the pastor's wife, deals with most ailments, and Steve Christian pulls a mean tooth.

On the west side is the Court House, the scene of public meetings rather than trials. Next to it is the office of the Island Secretary, Olive Christian. The Bounty's hatchet is kept hanging ominously over her head. The ship's anchor is also in the square, recovered from the sea in 1957.

The house where I stayed, and enjoyed laughs and much hospitality, is a typical one. It belongs to Jay and Carol Warren. It has hardboard walls on termite-treated wooden frames, and a corrugated aluminium roof, which is used to collect rainwater in the absence of a reliable spring. Their son, Dean, was away at school in New Zealand, so I could stay in his room with its shelves crowded with Elvis and Abba tapes.

The evidence of a declining population is all too evident. Outside the central square, it is impossible not to notice the tumbledown houses and encroaching vegetation. It is almost a surprise to find an occupied house. Many of the gardens, which the islanders' ancestors carved out of the vanished forests, have been taken over by a scrub of rose apple and lantana.

Pitcairn's rock carvings and stone tools record a Polynesian occupation that ended before the Bounty's arrival. The island was abandoned once. Now, again, it faces an uncertain future. As Tom Christian, one of the most reflective islanders, says: "It's difficult to know whether anybody will be here in the future. There isn't really a great deal here. But it's certainly a lot more peaceful than many other places in the world."

**You'll speak French, Spanish, German or Italian in 3½ weeks**  
**WE GUARANTEE IT!**



**NEW - AND ENJOYABLE**

Based on Nobel prize winning research about the brain, Accelerated Learning is easy, fast and, above all, genuinely enjoyable.

Developed with top U.K., European and U.S. Universities, Accelerated Learning not only speeds learning but improves long term retention.

It works by stimulating both the logical left brain and the more powerful creative right brain. You acquire vocabulary from radio plays written in short, easy-to-absorb sentences, while simultaneously looking at special vivid and memorable illustrations.

Some sections add a relaxing musical background, to add yet another memorable link.

Active involvement in enjoyable games and activities builds your fluency. It's a totally new approach, you must try to appreciate.

Consequently we'll offer you a 10 DAY FREE TRIAL of the course of your choice.

**66 Makes learning as effective and effortless as possible.** 99 First Award for Quality and Intellectual Education

☐ Yes, rush me Free Information

**10 DAY FREE TRIAL**

Name

T1243

Address

Post

Code

**ACCELERATED LEARNING**

FREEPOST Aylesbury Bucks HP22 4BR

OR TEL: 0296 631177 (9-5 WEEKDAYS)







## LONDON TO PEKING MOTORING CHALLENGE

## Three thousand leagues across the sea

Graham Rock and his wife Joan are representing *The Times* in the London to Peking Motoring Challenge which sets off on April 7



Practice run: Graham Rock (in the driver's seat) and his wife Joan test drive their Mercedes-Benz in preparation for the challenges of the 9,162 mile journey from Marble Arch, London, to the Italian Embassy, Peking

At eight o'clock in the morning on April 7, a 1912 Lancia Simpliciter Speedster will be driven sedately from Hyde Park, past Marble Arch and along Piccadilly, en route for China; accompanied by the band of the Welsh Guards it will be leading 70 vehicles, all hoping to complete the London to Peking Motoring Challenge.

The drive is the culmination of five years' planning by Philip Morrell and the staff of his travel company, Voyages Jules Verne; his initiative has led to the opening of the Russian-Chinese border between Alma-Ata and Yining.

The challenge is neither a rally nor a race; participants will have succeeded if they arrive safely at the Italian Embassy in Peking, a site chosen in deference to Prince Scipione Borghese who, with the journalist Luigi Barzini, won the 1907 Peking to Paris race. Driving an Itai, they pioneered a northern route through Siberia, over the Urals and then via St Petersburg and Berlin to Paris.

The participants of 1990 will take 54 days, making their way to Istanbul, where the convoy will assemble before departing for Turkey, Georgia and Baku. The cars will cross the Caspian Sea by ferry, the Oxus River on specially constructed pontoons, drive through Turkistan to the Silk Road, labour through the Gobi Desert, inspect the Terracotta Army at Xi'an, and reach Peking on May 30.

For those unwilling to drive 9,162 miles, a spectator coach will accompany the tour, as will a repair van carrying essential tools and spares.

The challengers are as diverse as the vehicles, with a sprinkling of European nobility and American new money among the nine nations represented. Cars produced by Rolls-Royce, Bugatti and Mercedes will motor beside two Model A Fords, a Morris Minor, a Lada and a 1939 BSA motorbike and sidecar. Baron Guy de

Wimmel will attempt the trip in a London taxi.

Entry for the Motoring Challenge is not for the faint of heart. Drivers will have paid £10,000 and passengers £5,000; it is costly to bring back vehicles — about £2,000 — and not particularly practical to sell them at the end of the journey.

Colin Mole, who gave up his job as an electrician six months ago to concentrate on the challenge, has found it hard to raise the fee. Despite driving a very British Morris Minor, he could not find sponsorship from a British company, but the Soviet and Chinese tourist associations stepped in.

Our own experience to obtain a vehicle for *The Times* is simply recorded: Land Rover fawned and then fled; Mitsubishi was dismissive ("We can't get enough Shoguns for our customers"), but Mercedes-Benz delivered the goods in the sleek shape of a £37,000 300SE saloon.

Contemplating its leather interior, our first thought was to pack a couple of sleeping bags; the seats might prove more comfortable than the beds we will encounter on the way.

Some drivers will continue to Hong Kong and Jose Lisboa from Portugal is hoping to attract the attention of the *Guinness Book of Records* by starting at Sagres on

the west coast of Portugal, joining the challenge in Paris and, after reaching Hong Kong, continuing to Macau, a journey of 13,000 miles.

Mr Lisboa has spent some time trying to persuade the Soviet and Chinese authorities to permit his private plane to accompany him throughout, and he will be taking along two South American musicians, armed with flutes, guitars and bongo drums. Others on the trip with similar inclinations have been asked by the organizers to pack their musical instruments.

The Lisboa Trio hopes to entertain the citizens en route in return for the proposed hospitality, which includes official dinners, several concerts and a *son et lumière* in Samarkand.

What began as an unlikely dream has become reality for Philip Morrell, who remembers the nascent months of the challenge: "We planned the trip as if the Russian-Chinese border were open."

"However, it soon developed into a situation where officials from both countries were saying that they would agree to the border

being opened if the other side agreed. We were cabling the Russian Embassy every other day, and we cabled Gorbachev."

An agreement was eventually reached and a series of train journeys between London and Xi'an were staged. There was no track for 220 miles between Alma-Ata and Yining, so the passengers had to cross the border by road. The challengers will take a route which broadly tracks the established rail journey and, once the event is over, Mr Morrell believes that the road will be open to all.

Challengers signed up as long ago as the summer of 1988 and the event has survived the political upheavals of the past year. The original route, through Azerbaijan and Baku, was abandoned for a while in favour of another route further north, but a more settled political environment has put it back on the itinerary.

The Tiananmen Square massacre could have put paid to the challenge, but Mr Morrell is aware of the pragmatic expediency of the Chinese. "Remember, we ran a tour by train into China three months after Tiananmen Square. I didn't think the events would jeopardize the challenge; after all, we are the largest supplier of European tourists to China."

Political problems have not been confined to Asia. The conservative mayor of Paris, Jacques Chirac, gave permission for the

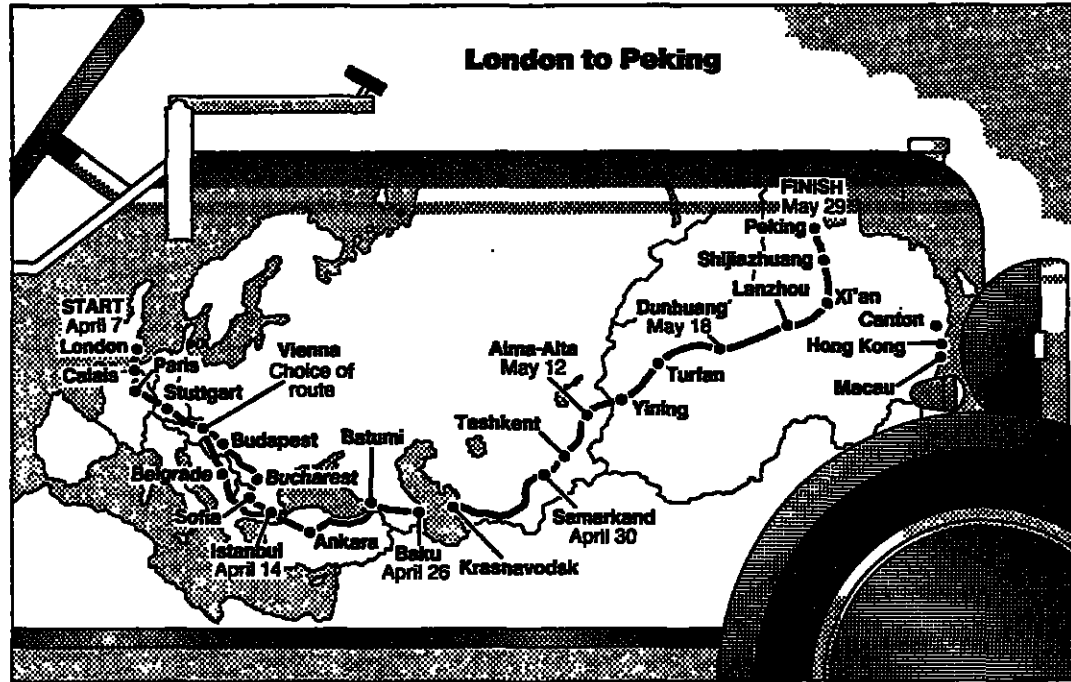
convoy to drive down the Champs Elysees, but the French traffic police, controlled by the Socialists, refused on the grounds that a skateboarding championship was taking place at the same time. After frantic negotiations in Paris last week, an uneasy compromise was reached.

Mr Morrell is diplomatic about the difficulties of organizing not only the route, but also the participants. "These are not ordinary tourists. They are 160 individuals from different social backgrounds, all with personal requirements and quite different from the sort of clients you would get on a package tour," he said.

Voyages Jules Verne has made arrangements for fuel to be supplied throughout, using tankers at specified points, and some of the worst deprivations have been eliminated. "Where basic facilities don't exist, such as in the middle of the Gobi Desert, we've had to provide them."

Those unable to participate in the Motoring Challenge can take heart. Voyages Jules Verne has organized a London to Saigon event next year, with an optional extension to Singapore, and the team has already started work on a London to New York event, via Siberia and Alaska. Book early to avoid disappointment.

Graham Rock will file regular reports to *The Times* from the London to Peking Challenge.



## CAMPUS

## Where, what and why?

Choosing a course and a place of study is not as simple as it sounds, but don't despair

University is a must for my chosen career

What might that be... a night-watchman?



It's that time of year when school-leavers are being forced to think about their future. They wonder whether sixth-form examinations really have significance, influenced, perhaps, by members of school staff who are starting to mumble about "predictions" or by the realization that they do not have the faintest idea of what they want to do next. Suddenly remaining as a student becomes an attractive prospect. There is no rush to join the real world.

It is often difficult for teachers to understand that not everyone is so sure of their future that they are certain of their desire to study mechanical engineering or medicine. In subjects such as psychology, which is popular at the moment, the student has not had any experience and knows only that it sounds more interesting than yet more maths or, worse, law ("always a good degree, even if you're not thinking of carrying it on any further"). Little do these advisors know that a law degree is notorious for being one of the most boring of all. Help, as always, is in limited supply. "You're not the only person in this class/school/family" (delete as applicable). When you have crossed that first barrier, and have decided that not only do you want to remain a student but you want to study, the fun really starts. The choice of polytechnic or university is not as straightforward as it sounds. Even though this is a time when you actually want advice, for some strange reason your parents generally decide to become so selfless that they just cannot interfere.

Faced with countless prospectuses, you are likely to follow one of two options. The first is particularly applicable if you are the eldest son or daughter, or the first in the family to attend university. The whole system of applications is a new experience to you and your parents, and thus can seem exciting. Often even the school staff take an interest. You spend your time reading intently and, naturally, are anxious to go to all possible open days, even though some people suspect you do it simply for the chance to get time off school. If you follow this method you are likely to end up confused by everything and will either make the perfect decision or give up and take a year off.

If you are the youngest child, your parents have seen it all before and know that this momentous decision will seem momentous only to you. You will probably find that your school or college, knowing something of your background, will leave you to get on with everything yourself.

Having received no help, you make your choices primarily because you have heard other people's favourable reports. However, you must remember that it is a

bad idea to go to the same university as a sister or brother. Not only have they seen it all before, but particularly when you are in the first year, they are likely to keep trying to prove that their knowledge is superior to yours. Your parents, by this time, will know the system and you will have very little chance of persuading them that first year lectures start at 3pm when they try to phone you every morning before you are awake.

Hopefully this advice from an old hand of two terms will be of use. Whatever college you choose, stick with it, and eventually you will convince yourself, and everyone else, that this was exactly the place you always wanted to attend. If you are the youngest child, your parents have seen it all before and know that this momentous decision will seem momentous only to you. You will probably find that your school or college, knowing something of your background, will leave you to get on with everything yourself.

Having received no help, you make your choices primarily because you have heard other people's favourable reports. However, you must remember that it is a

bad idea to go to the same university as a sister or brother. Not only have they seen it all before, but particularly when you are in the first year, they are likely to keep trying to prove that their knowledge is superior to yours. Your parents, by this time, will know the system and you will have very little chance of persuading them that first year lectures start at 3pm when they try to phone you every morning before you are awake.

Hopefully this advice from an old hand of two terms will be of use. Whatever college you choose, stick with it, and eventually you will convince yourself, and everyone else, that this was exactly the place you always wanted to attend. If you are the youngest child, your parents have seen it all before and know that this momentous decision will seem momentous only to you. You will probably find that your school or college, knowing something of your background, will leave you to get on with everything yourself.

Having received no help, you make your choices primarily because you have heard other people's favourable reports. However, you must remember that it is a

# SPRAYSEAL

## SOLVES ROOF PROBLEMS

- SLIPPING TILES/SLATES
- NAIL FATIGUE
- BLOW UNDERGAPS
- NO UNDERFELT
- DAMAGED UNDERFELT
- LEAKS & CONDENSATION
- BURST PIPES IN LOFT
- HEAT LOSS



SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL  
SPRAYSEAL

There can be many causes of roofing problems including nail fatigue, decayed or slipped tiles or slates. Until recently the only solution to these problems was re-roofing which is a costly, disruptive and lengthy process.

Now, with Sprayseal's right foam system, roofing problems can be permanently solved quickly, inexpensively and without fuss or disruption.

Sprayseal is the most cost effective roof renovation system available and, because of its excellent insulation properties, will actually save money on your heating bills by drastically reducing heat loss through the roof (by up to 80% in some cases). What's more, because it is applied internally, Sprayseal is ideal for the renovation and repair of roofs where an unchanged appearance is required, such as listed buildings.

Slates and tiles are securely bonded in position and the completely waterproof barrier actually strengthens the entire roof structure. All the waterproofing and underlayment used in the Sprayseal process are comprehensively guaranteed for a period of 25 years after the work is completed.

Flat roofs and corrugated asbestos or metal surfaces can also be treated with Sprayseal from the outside.

The foam when covered with a solar reflective membrane gives a seamless hard wearing covering to the roof.

Please send me more information about SPRAYSEAL

COMMERCIAL ☐ PLEASE TICK  
INDUSTRIAL ☐  
DOMESTIC ☐

Name \_\_\_\_\_  
Tel. No. \_\_\_\_\_  
Address \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode \_\_\_\_\_

Send to (NO STAMP NEEDED):  
Sprayseal, FREEPOST, Rollin House,  
Mileway Lane, Morbely,  
Cheshire WA16 7EL.  
Tel: 056 267 2303

NATIONWIDE SERVICE  
EXTENSIVELY USED BY ARCHITECTS, SURVEYORS, COUNCILS & HEALTH AUTHORITIES

A MEMBER OF THE GUILD OF MASTER CRAFTSMEN

TO FIND OUT MORE FILL IN THE COUPON OR PHONE FREE

0800 269330  
(24 HR ANSWERING)

SPRAYSEAL  
ROLLIN HOUSE, BLAKELEY LANE, MORBELY, CHESHIRE WA16 7EL

0800 269330



## EATING OUT

White bean dishes can be a delight or a disaster. Jonathan Meades tastes both sides in cassoulet and feijoada

## One too many for the pot

The greatest of all dishes based on the dried white bean is cassoulet, though Paula Wolfert, in *The Cooking of South West France*, contends that before that bean was cultivated in France it was prepared with broad beans (as it still is at André Daguin's Hotel de France in Auch). Both Elizabeth David and the late Jane Grigson suggest that the beans should be of the Soissons or Arpajon varieties. Mrs Grigson's recipe in *Charcuterie and French Pot Cooking* remains, incidentally, the soundest and, typically, least dogmatic of those which I know in English. Leaving aside the endless potential for argument over what meats should be included, I'd suggest that Soissons beans are too large — after soaking they're anything up to an inch in length and commensurately thick. The celebrated Gascon chef Raymond Oliver gives several recipes in *Art et Magie de la Cuisine* (1956), but doesn't stipulate what sort of bean should be used. Nor, for that matter, does Ford Madox Ford: Cyril Ray's *Complete Innkeeper* 14 reprints an article of Mr Ford's in which most French of English novelists states that "from Montpelier, France, the dish spread to Montpellier, Vermont, and so to Massachusetts, where, simplified, it became Boston baked beans and port". Mr Ford also stated in *The Philosophy of The Kitchen Garden*, that he had once seen a mirage of Boulogne from the Marine Promenade at Folkestone — so maybe his version of the dish's migration and mutation should be taken with a pinch of something or other. He also reports that in Castelnauary grated cheese is added to the cassoulet just before serving. Can this ever have been the case? Regrettably, yes; regrettably, the practice of throwing in anything still persists. Cassoulet, like pot au feu, comes as a godsend to the indiscriminate cook and to the corner-cutting chef. More chefs make it badly than make it well and thus those who might make it well

are deterred because the enterprise has acquired a bad name — that, anyway, may be the main reason why none of the top flight London chefs habitually essays it. Another cause of their shunning it is the practical one of portion-control, of ensuring that each diner gets a bit of confit, a bit of fresh pig, a bit of salt pork, etc.

The chef at Cassis in Putney cannot, in all honesty, be accused of belonging to the top flight. He blithely bodes a cassoulet that is as disappointing as this season's performance by the cassoulet-nurtured French rugby XV; like that team, Cassis's cassoulet is lacklustre and tired. Furthermore it is greasy, and contains, of all things, leeks. This simply isn't on. And nor is the presence of duck which tastes as though it has been reheated over several weeks. If the duck was confit, which I doubt, it had been subjected to that preserving process for too little time — confit duck is akin to "corned" meat, it is fillet-meat. The stuff here is merely over-boiled. The confection otherwise comprises a passable Toulouse sausage, some fatty garlic sausage, veal hump of salt pork and tiny beans. I'm afraid, too, that there was tomato in there somewhere.

This is an establishment that is better at shopping than at cooking. It has shopped well for Sixties film posters — not the films of Godard, Resnais and the art-mob, but films with titles such as *Mélie de sous-sol* (with Gabin and Delon), *Maigret voit rouge* (Gabin), *Comme s'il en pleuvait* (Eddy Constantine). It shops well, too: for its *andouillette*, which it doesn't mess about; for its excellent cheeses; and for its meat — a decent *entrecôte* was served with a decent *bordelaise* sauce (which is, I admit, cooking). Vegetables are mainly notable for having been dunked in cream, and a broccoli soup for being composed of green water. Le Tour Putney appears to accept what's thrown at it without question. The service is brisk (and brusque), the prices are



low, the wines are perfectly acceptable. Two devotees of non-evolved London French bistros will pay about £48.

Although Soissons and Arpajon are both situated in the Ile de France, it's as likely as not that the white bean, which is of central American origin, found its way to France by way of Spain. One facet of France's culinary culture is its talent for borrowing and improving on the cooking of its neighbours. The best German cooking is to be found in Alsace. Similarly cassoulet may derive, as its modern form, from the northern Spanish white bean stew called *fabada* which, in turn, is etymologically linked to the Portuguese (and Brazilian) *feijoada*. The dish may be transatlantic, the names are cisatlantic. Casa Santana does a *feijoada* which hints at the visceral richness of a true cassoulet; its ingredients may be those of the indigenous kitchen but the dish is not used as a dustbin. On the other

**CASSIS**  
★ ★ ★  
30 Putney High Street, London SW15 (01-788 8888)  
Lunch Mon to Fri, dinner Mon to Sat.  
£48. Major cards.  
★ ★ ★  
CASA SANTANA  
★ ★ ★  
44 Golborne Road, London W10 (01-968 8764)  
Lunch and dinner every day. £32. No credit cards.

hand, a restaurant such as Cassis could not get away from serving it for the simple reason that its clientele is not composed of French autochthons. The clientele at Casa Santana is, in contrast, Portuguese: Golborne Road is the western boundary of Iberian London, which stretches east through Westbourne Park and Harrow Road and Maida Hill and Paddington to Edgware Road. This is not the Iberian London of opportunistic tapas bars, but where the majority of the peninsular immigrants lives (a minority lives in Elephant and Castle, Kennington, Lambeth).

The sun — and I believe we're all agreed on this — does not shine from the north-east. Were it to, it would make the Trellick Tower cast its shadow down Golborne Road. The Trellick Tower is the sculptural marvel that rises (bi-partite: flats and separate lift shaft) to the north of the Westway. It dominates Golborne Road which is a poor man's Portobello. It is the block where Martin Amis's idealized self-portrait, Keith Talent, lives with his dog Clive in *London Fields*. The facade of Casa Santana recalls the author of animal stories, Alison Uttley. Stuck on this facade is an elevation of a house with a steeply pitched roof like that where Hare and his chums lived. What would they have made of Casa Santana's offal-rich *feijoada*? Hare would, I hope, have loved it; Hare's cat, the brains of baby rabbits. This stew

comprises beans, pork *morcela* (black or blood pudding), *chouriço* (sausage flavoured with pimenton and chilli), pig cheek, smoked pork. It is brick red, not from any intrusion of tomato but from further dosage of pimenton. It's served with rice. There are several other good, unrefined dishes to be had here: char-grilled squid; char-grilled salt cod; a *chouriço* set on the table in a flaming pottery pig which is designed to such an end and which is cut-away to allow oil to be poured inside it and set light to.

The sweets — baked apple, etc — are all right, and so is the cheese. But the smart move is across the road to the Lisboa Patisserie which does numbingly sweet egg custard tarts and a variety of other cakes that about about Portugal's proximity to Morocco.

Casa Santana is, as I say, not intended for other than a Portuguese clientele. The concessions it makes to British tastes are touchingly wrong-headed: mint-sauce is offered with lamb, for instance. Men (but not women) come in for lunch and eat either at the bar or in front of bleating video consoles. There's a lot of hanging about. The pop music is (natch) Portuguese and sounds (natch) like the Bee Gees in translation. I very much doubt whether the decor will win any awards. But the wine might: the house wine is Dao by the (vast) pitcher and is apt — it goes with the grub. Two will pay about £32.

## DIRECTORY

Stars — up to a maximum of 10 — are for cooking rather than swags and chandeliers. Prices are for a three-course meal for two. They include an aperitif and modest wine in the case of French places, tea in the case of oriental ones and so on. Prices change: they usually go up. Dishes also may have changed — they are given only as an indication of the establishment's repertoire. I accept no responsibility for disappointments and claim no credit for happy surprises. Always phone first. J.M.

## ELECTIC

**Hiders**  
785 Fulham Road, London SW6 (01-736 8524)  
★★★★★  
Dimly lit, swishly decorated haven for the bawling middle class. Service is exceptionally smooth and much of the cooking is good. Kidney and sweetbread with two sauces, chicken and goat's cheese meringue, the crème brûlée, well selected English and French farmhouse cheeses. £20.

**Alastair Little**  
49 Fifth Street, London W1 (01-734 5183)  
★★★★★  
Austere surroundings. Terrific cooking though, by the former page three boy of the "Easton" world. The menu changes twice daily and the eclectic (north Italian, Danish, Japanese) might suggest indecision — but Little takes it all on board, gives everything his own spin and garnishes with wit, and is completely in control of his ingredients and materials. Fairly priced wines, utilitarian though friendly service. £70.

**Nichols**  
75 Fairfax Road, London NW6 (01-624 3880)  
★★★★★  
At first glance this appears to be yet another standard issue late Eighties suburban restaurant purveying a sort of modified nouvelle cuisine. Further investigation reveals it to be a serious and often inspired place whose cooking is both technically sound and tasty: lamb tongue with grain mustard sauce, smoked haddock with chive butter sauce, four-course of sweetbreads and kidneys, tremendous fondant potatoes with a crisp crust, the sweets. £45 plus.

**Wilson**  
143 Ebury Street, London SW1 (01-730 4059)  
★★★★★  
Small individualistic place on the fringes of Belgravia. The wines are outstanding and so is some of the cooking, notably the earthy dishes such as a quail cassoulet of lentils and confit of duck and pheasant. But too many dishes are over-ambitious and rather gimmicky compositions. Sweets are good. £25.

**Popples**  
★★★★★  
The Roebuck, Brimfield, Ludlow, Shropshire (058 472 230)  
There are all sorts of good things here: Duffin's older, delicious

cheeses, nice wines at decent prices. Beyond that is the cooking which is restrained, savoury, pleasing. The chef, Carol Evans, is good with meat and every night has a local, i.e., freshwater, fish. £58.

**Tell Orders**  
676 Fulham Road, London SW6 (01-371 9673)  
★★★★★  
One of London's great bargains. Simple, fresh, brilliantly prepared dishes of a vaguely north Italian provenance served in Chinese steamers: tuna with white beans, chicken with aïoli, raw salmon with guacamole, codfish with lentils, chocolate mousse with rum jelly. Everything you order is delivered simultaneously which suits dishes that are not required to be more than lukewarm. The chef, Nick Gill, had a Michelin star at his last post and has abandoned the mouse-and-servility school in favour of a terrific cuisine. The design is by Richard Rogers. The animation is considerable. £36.

**CLERKENWELL**  
**The Quality Chop House**  
54 Farringdon Road, London EC1 (01-837 5093)  
★★★★★  
A former working men's dining room with high back settles and unadorned wooden tables. The restoration of the premises has been executed with diligence and sobriety. The cooking is mostly grills — veal chop with mustard sauce, rib eye steak and so on. The meat is excellent and the timing is spot on. The salmon fish cakes with sorrel sauce are lovely. An altogether welcome address in an area where decent establishments are thin on the ground. £28-£40.

**Mustard's**  
80 Long Lane, London EC1 (01-796 4920)  
★ ★ ★  
Cute and fashionable menu which tries to hedge its bets in an eclectic sprawl across the globe. Fish cakes are all right and so is a sausage flavoured with mustard seed. £20.

**McGoy's**  
17 Steelesgate, York (0304 612191)  
★★★★★  
Yorkshire's finest restaurateurs, the McGoy triplets, have converted a sometime warehouse beside the city walls. The cooking is able to take its home-base bistro at Stadelbridge: great boudin noir; calf liver; steak and kidney pie. The place is all brick and dark wood, the view is beguiling. £30-£50.

**YORK**  
**McGoy's**  
17 Steelesgate, York (0304 612191)  
★★★★★  
Yorkshire's finest restaurateurs, the McGoy triplets, have converted a sometime warehouse beside the city walls. The cooking is able to take its home-base bistro at Stadelbridge: great boudin noir; calf liver; steak and kidney pie. The place is all brick and dark wood, the view is beguiling. £30-£50.

## RESTAURANT AND CATERING GUIDE

**大三元 THE Good Earth**

A completely new menu is now being served at all our Branches. It contains a large number of surprises. The vegetarian section has been greatly enhanced in order to satisfy the demand for healthier eating.

We can serve from 12-120 persons in a completely private and sumptuous setting.

Chris Tan and Ah Tong will be pleased to assist you with your enquiries.

To serve you is our pleasure!

**REGIONAL CHINESE CUISINE IS OUR SPECIALITY**

KINGSTON: 233 Brompton Road, London SW3. Tel: 01-584 3658/2503  
CHELSEA: 91 King's Road, London SW3. Tel: 01-352 9231/4692  
MILL HILL: 143-145 The Broadway, London NW7. Tel: 01-959 7011/1494  
ESHER: 14-16 High Street, Esher, Surrey. Tel: 0372 62489/66681  
OPEN 7 DAYS A WEEK. 24 HOUR FAX BOOKINGS. 01-823 8769

**Giovanni's RESTAURANT**  
EST 1968  
Italian and French Cuisine

**LUNCH/DINNER**  
12.00-2.30pm. 6.30-10.45pm.  
Closed All Day Monday  
★ AIR-CONDITIONED AMPLE FREE PARKING  
49-55 CANTERBURY RD, WHITSTABLE  
WHITSTABLE (0227) 273034

**GALLIPOLI RESTAURANT**  
74 Holopence Churchyard  
off Old Road Street  
(round the corner from Liverpool St)  
London EC2M 3TJ  
Tel: 01-586 1522/3

OPEN FOR LUNCH AND DINNER DANCE UNTIL 2.30AM  
TWO CARPET SHOWS. ONE AT 10.30 PM AND ALSO AT 1.00 AM.  
TURKISH BELLY DANCERS AND A SINGER  
TURKISH AND FRENCH CUISINE SERVED  
THE ONLY TURKISH RESTAURANT IN THE CITY

**THE GUILD WINE BAR & RESTAURANT**

7 Basinghall St, EC2

Open all day 11am-9pm  
Tel: 01-606 9209

To place your advertisement please telephone 01 481 1920  
Where our Sales Team will be happy to advise you.

**Curry Royal Restaurant**

Well established restaurant offering many excellent new dishes. Catering for all occasions.

Weddings, Dinner Parties, Birthdays and Business Lunches  
open 7 days - 12.00-2.30 - 6 pm-11.30pm  
932-934 HIGH ROAD, NORTH FINCHLEY, LONDON N12  
01-445 1850 - 01-445 1261

**FORMOSA Chinese Cuisine**

OPEN 12 NOON - 2.30PM - 6PM - 11.30PM  
1 WALHAM GREEN COURT, FULHAM ROAD  
SEAM FULHAM ROADWAY STATION LONDON SW6 2DH  
TEL: 01-381 0758

**SHIFT LEADERS TRAINEE RECEPTIONISTS**

Required 115 bedroom 3 star Hotel Victoria. The Hotel operates the ADP Insite computer system. A competitive salary with live-in accommodation is available.

TEL: DUTY MANAGER 01-834 8042

**THE BRIGHT RISING STAR RESTAURANT**

Fully Air Conditioned  
Fading & Cantonese Cuisine  
A Variety of different live acts  
& Live Music Sat - Mon Even

Catering Service Also Available

105 Wembley Park Drive, Wembley  
902 8002  
903 6075

**POLLYANNA'S**

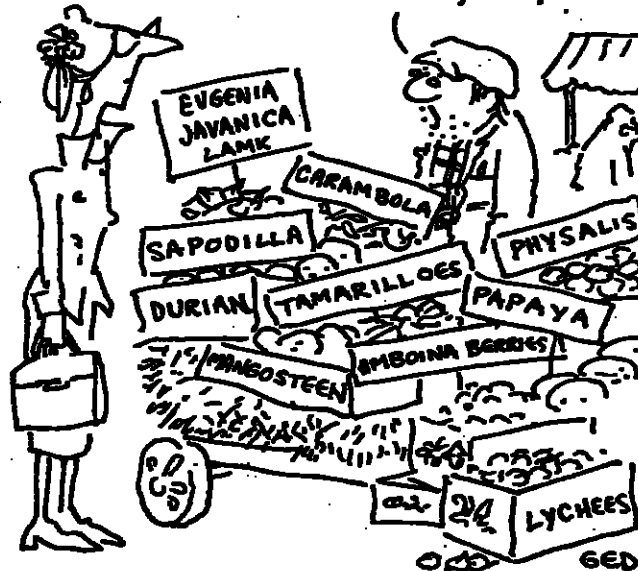
2 Battersea Rise, SW11  
RE-OPENING  
MONDAY 26th MARCH 1990  
Open for Dinner six nights a week (last orders midnight) and for Sunday Lunch  
Reservations: 01 228 0316

## FOOD

## Overripe for success

Exotic fruits are providing a thrill for British taste-buds, Robin Young says

Cox's what, luv?



gun. The sapodilla fruit looks a bit like a potato, but has yellowish-red pulp which is very sweet when ripe — and very astringent if not. "It tastes like an extra-sweet pear," Ms Gahunia says. "It has lots of potential if we can sell enough to get the price down."

Ms Gahunia's most recent successful innovation is the coquito nut — a sort of cocktail coconut from Chile. You can, Ms Gahunia says, dip it in chocolate for a home-made coconut-flavoured sweet, or coat it in marmalade.

Carambola, a widely grown Indian native with a smooth, waxy skin and five prominent ribs which give slices the shape of a star, tastes like a watery dessert gooseberry and would sell on visual appeal alone. There is also a sour version with a tart taste, sometimes used to make iced drinks, but that is not imported here. Ms Gahunia says she had a delicious cheese cake topped with carambola in Israel, which could give home cooks a new idea for something to do with it.

Some of the others are variations on a theme. Babaco is a Central and South American relative to the papaya, handicapped for the present by its larger size and consequently higher price, but good for making ices or drinks. Granadilla is an alternative name for a variety of passionfruit. Lychees, which come, confusingly, from the sorberry tree, have been popularized by Chinese restaurants, but the biggest crop of fresh fruit now comes from South Africa and tends to overshadow the more colourful but similar-tasting rambutan whose bright red skin is covered with soft, curly spines. Rambutans are juicy and taste rather like extra sweet Muscat grapes.

Prickly pear (sometimes called Indian or Barbary fig) is the succulent fruit of the Opuntia cactus, a national symbol of Mexico. The pulp, reached by slicing the skin lengthwise, is bright red, sweet and juicy with a meaty consistency — good for spicing fruit salads.

can say we are much smitten with tamarillo, but I see it regularly in Safeway and Waitrose. It is distantly related to the tomato, and the orange-red or violet fruit is egg-shaped and sharp to taste. It is best cut in half and sprinkled with sugar to eat raw, or served stewed.

New Zealand, the adopted home of the kiwifruit and creator of its international popularity, has another entrant in the exotic fruit stakes. The kiwano, or horned melon, a relative of the cucumber with a downy, orange, tough skin, prickly to touch. "I ate it as it was and I was totally dismayed — I could not taste anything," Ms Gahunia says. "But when our home economists followed one of the New Zealanders' leaflet suggestions and scooped out the flesh to mix with yoghurt and honey, it was delicious."

Tesco has just finished testing trials for an extended range of exotic fruits which it intends to introduce at the end of April. Its choice of fruits includes Cape gooseberries, fresh dates, granadilla, pawpaw, passionfruit, carambola, lychees, sharon fruit, pomegranates and fresh figs. For the present, it will not offer rambutans, tamarillo, babaco, guava, kiwano, mangosteen, sapodilla or prickly pear — but all those are already available to Safeway branch managers willing to give them a try.

It is already easier to buy mangosteens than medlars, or tamarillos than quinces, and there is no shortage of other exotics we might soon see in our shops. No supermarket yet dares stock durian, whose pervasive and repulsive foetid odour hides the most extraordinarily delicious flavours. Durian is confined to Chinese shops as, apparently, are longans — another variant on lychees — with the blissful scientific name *Eugenia longana*. I have not seen Thai rose apples (*Eugenia javanica* Lamk) in Britain, the genuine jubilee (or Chinese date), the succulent West Indian mamee apple, the orange-red ambarilla or ambonia berry, or Scandinavian cloudberries. Ms Gahunia remembers something she saw sold in Singapore as snakefruit, but she was not able to ascertain its proper identity or find a source of supply. For the moment that is one that got away.

You don't need a cellar to start one.



## THE TIMES COOK

## Appealing to mothers

Frances Bissell  
suggests some  
simple ways to  
make sure that  
Mothering Sunday  
is a special  
occasion

Tomorrow is Mothering Sunday, so here are a few simple recipes just in case someone else feels like cooking Sunday lunch. The centrepiece is a handsome roast chicken which needs little preparation and which can be forgotten about once it is in the oven. Because it is cooked in a roasting bag, there is no need to baste it. Unadorned with sauces, spices and other disguises, the flavour of the chicken will be immediately apparent.

A boring (I was going to say old, but in fact they are young, which partly explains their lack of flavour) intensively reared chicken is not worth cooking in this way. Because they reach their table weight at only six or seven weeks old, they are not mature, and the flesh, while white and tender, is insipid. A real free-range chicken takes longer to reach table weight and is thus an older bird with more flavour and texture. One of my local butchers has started stocking the French Label Rouge birds, which are raised on a diet of 70 per cent cereal, and reach a minimum age of 84 days. These are firm textured and full flavoured, and the carcass after roasting makes marvellous stock for soup. There are also some British poultry rears who produce excellent free-range chickens, and many supermarkets sell them.

However, if the other kind of chicken is all you can get, the flavour can be enhanced by putting more herbs, spices, garlic, ginger, or what you will, inside the chicken before you put it in the roasting bag. Slivers of ginger and garlic can be inserted under the skin, and you can rub the bird all over with soy sauce or lemon juice and paprika. Smallish jacket potatoes can be put in the oven to cook at the same time as the chicken, or thinly sliced potatoes layered in an ovenproof dish with thinly sliced onion, seasoning, full cream milk and a

little butter, or stock to replace the milk and butter.

You might end the meal with some sliced oranges, fresh fruit salad or rhubarb fool, and start it with some smoked fish or Parma ham. Here is another easy starter which requires no cooking and very little preparation, although careful shopping is important. You need, for four people, a ripe avocado or two, two Mozzarella cheeses and half a dozen firm but ripe tomatoes, of which there are some good, fragrant specimens around at the moment. Peel the avocado, remove the stone, and slice all three ingredients. Arrange on individual plates. Dress liberally with extra virgin olive oil, add a few grinds of black pepper and sea salt and a small splash of sherry vinegar or other good quality wine vinegar. Mozzarella and tomatoes are better on their own if you cannot find ripe avocados.

Smoked mackerel and Arbroath smokies are also very good prepared in the following way:  
Smoked trout with cucumber and horse-radish cream (Serves 4)

Prepare the cucumber and horse-radish cream several hours in advance

4 smoked trout  
salad leaves  
lemon or lime wedges  
4 tsp cucumber and horse-radish cream

Skin the trout and place on individual plates with a selection of small salad leaves. Slice or cut the lemon or lime into wedges and arrange two or three pieces on each plate. Spoon some of the cream on to the plates and serve with brown bread or toast.

Cucumber and horse-radish cream (Serves 4 to 6)  
1 cucumber  
1 tsp salt  
2 tsp grated horse-radish  
1 or 2 cloves garlic, optional  
1 tsp double cream  
2-3 tsp thick plain yoghurt

Peel the cucumber and slice in half lengthways. Scrape out the seeds, and grate the cucumber into a sieve. Sprinkle with salt, set the sieve over a bowl, and let it drain for a few hours. A great deal of

liquid will be given off. Rinse the cucumber and squeeze dry in a clean tea towel. Mix the cucumber with the horse-radish, garlic if using it, cream and yoghurt. Refrigerate until required. You will probably be able to pour off more liquid before using it. A dusting of paprika or cayenne pepper can be added at the last minute, if you wish. This cream is also very good with cold cuts, including smoked turkey, chicken and spiced beef.

Roast chicken (Serves 4 to 6)

3-4lb/1.35-1.80kg free-range chicken  
salt  
pepper  
bay leaf  
twist of lemon zest  
handful of parsley stalks  
1oz/30g butter  
4tbsp good dry white wine or water, optional

Remove excess fat from the body cavity. Lightly season the bird inside and out, and put the bay leaf, lemon zest and parsley stalks inside the cavity. Carefully ease the skin away from the breast and, with

your fingers, spread the butter over the flesh under the skin, put the bird inside a roasting bag slit in two or three places on the top (so that the juices will not run out) and seal the bag. Place in the top half of a pre-heated oven, and roast at 200°C/400°F/gas mark 6, for 1½ to 1¾ hours. Remove from the oven and, having untied the bag, carefully run off the juices into a saucepan. If there is plenty, you might not need to add the wine or water. In either case, bring the liquid to the boil, and let it simmer gently while you carve or cut up the bird. Save the carcass for the soup recipe.

Chicken noodle soup (Serves 4)

1 roast chicken carcass  
1 medium onion  
4 cloves  
1 carrot  
1 celery stalk  
1 bay leaf  
½ lemon  
3oz/85g very thin dried pasta  
salt, pepper (optional)  
1tbsp finely chopped parsley

Remove any scraps of meat from the carcass, cover and refrigerate. Peel and quarter the onion, and stick a clove in each piece. Peel and roughly chop the carrot; trim and chop the celery. Chop or cut up the chicken carcass, and put in a large saucepan with the vegetables, bay leaf and thinly pared lemon zest. You can also add parsley stalks and a chopped leek for extra flavour if you have them. Cover with water, bring to the boil, and simmer for 1½ to 2 hours. Strain the soup into a clean saucepan, and simmer until reduced to 1½-2pt/850ml-1.15l. Break up the pasta into 1in/2.5cm lengths and boil in the soup until tender. Season to taste, and add a little lemon juice, if you like, as well as stirring in the chopped parsley and reserved chicken.

The simnel cake, that dense, rich confection of fruit and marzipan, although a part of Mothering Sunday traditions in the past, is now more often served at Easter time. Requiring 1½lb of marzipan, it is a rich and expensive cake to make. Instead, I suggest this almond cake, which has a lovely flavour and texture. Serve it after lunch with coffee or as a teatime cake. It would also make a very good present.

Almond cake for Mothering Sunday

½lb/230g softened unsalted butter  
½lb/230g caster sugar  
5 eggs  
6oz/170g plain flour, sifted  
½lb/110g ground almonds  
1 tsp Amaretto or 1 tsp almond essence, optional  
1oz/30g flaked or halved blanched almonds

Line and grease an 8in/20cm cake tin, and pre-heat the oven to 180°C/350°F/gas mark 4. Cream the butter and sugar together until pale and fluffy. Separate the eggs, and beat the yolks in a bowl set over hot water until light and foamy. Whisk the egg whites. Mix the egg yolks into the creamed mixture, and then fold in the flour, ground almonds and Amaretto or almond essence, if using it. Lastly, fold in the egg whites very gently into the mixture, which should now have a soft dropping consistency. Spoon it into the cake tin, and level the top, making a slight depression in the centre. Arrange the almond halves on top, or simply scatter the flakes at random. Bake for about 1½ hours or until a warmed skewer inserted deep into the middle of the cake comes out clean.

© Times Newspapers Ltd 1989

Make

★

her

★

heart

★

beat a

★

petite

★

bit

★

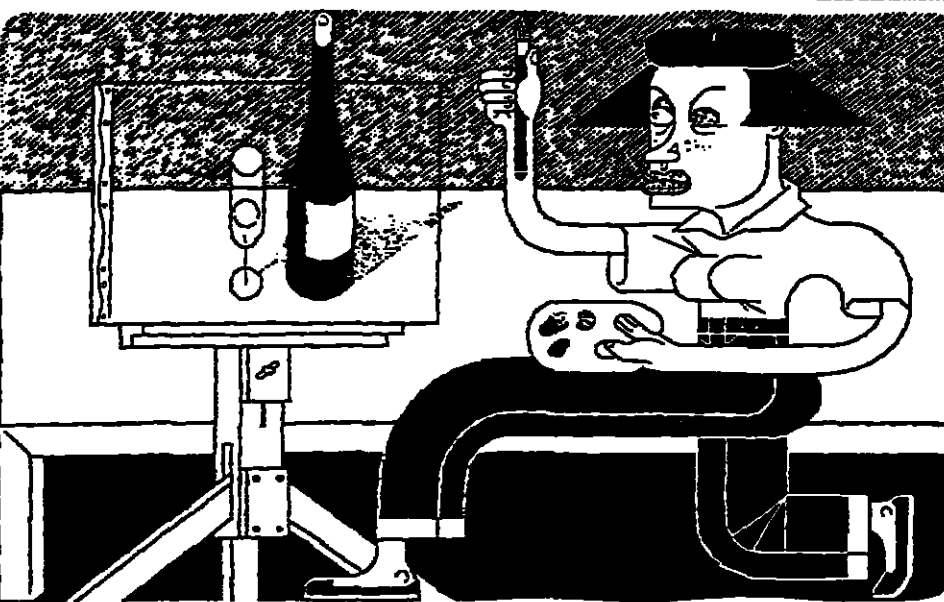
faster.

## DRINK

## Teutonic, Gallic or both?

Wine-drinkers often have a confused picture of Alsace wines, but it's time to give them a chance, Jane MacQuitty says

ERIC BEAUMONT



"Good wine", so they say, "needs no bush". Yet the fine wines of Alsace continue to struggle, rather than stride, on to our wine shop shelves. 1988's export figures to the United Kingdom of 2.3 million bottles, an increase of 24 per cent on the previous year, may look impressive, but figures for 1989 show a 3 per cent drop. For years, it seems, the story has been the same: UK wine merchants praise the dry, lively, aromatic fruit of Alsace white wines, which are greeted mostly with indifference by their customers. Alsace has, and I suspect always will have, an image problem.

Situated in north-east France and separated from Germany by the River Rhine, Alsace and its wines are often confused with those of their less qualified-minded neighbours. Last December Johnny Hugel, from Hugel & Fils which celebrated its 350th anniversary last year, pointed out: "The identity of Alsace wines is not established yet — it's better to put us among the white burgundies, which share the same high quality, but we will have to fight for that." Olivier Humbrecht, from the Alsace company Domaine Zind-Humbrecht, shares M Hugel's concern. "We have very strange names, we have so many wines, it's frightening for the consumer. But it can be an advantage. If there is no choice, then there is no pleasure, it's boring. The only problem for us is to reach the people."

This is not as easy as it sounds. For a start the presentation of Alsace wines, in tall green, fluted bottles with heavy Gothic script, is more German in style than French. Important Alsace wine villages such as Riquewihr, Kaysersberg and Eguisheim sound more Teutonic than Gallic. Similarly, the new

Alsace grand cru vineyard designation boasts names such as Osterberg, Hengst and Spiegel. And anyone who has visited this pretty region with its neat vineyards surrounding medieval villages, will know how like Germany and unlike France Alsace looks.

It is not coincidence that has created this confusion. Despite the fiercely French attitude of its people today, Alsace was German for many years. As a result of the Thirty Years' War, the Franco-Prussian War and the First and Second World Wars, Alsace switched from Germany to France, to Germany, and back again, until 1944, when it finally became French. As a result, the wine-making traditions of Alsace are a mix between those of France and Germany.

The confusion continues when wine drinkers take their first sip of an Alsace wine. These wines may smell sweetly aromatic, but they taste bone dry. So, instead of the anticipated sweet, grapey German wine flavours, tasters register a dry, almost austere wine style. To confuse drinkers even further, the seven leading grape varieties of Alsace display a similar mix between French and German traditions.

The most widely planted variety is the Germanic Riesling grape that produces the finest Alsace wines, with amazing flowery, steely elegance that reminds me of limes and lime blossom. The next most popular Alsace grape is France's Pinot Blanc, whose best wines offer soft, fruity, almost pineapple-like flavours, reminiscent of the Chardonnay grape. In third

position is the distinctive Gewürztraminer grape, another German variety, whose powerful, spicy, lychee, rose and violet-scented wines are the most distinctive in the wine world. Next in line is

only red variety of Alsace, Burgundy's Pinot Noir grape. Grown in the more northerly but still sunny Alsace region, the Pinot Noir grape here produces more of a rose than a red wine. After that comes the

grape variety of Alsace is the fragrant, grapey, flowery, currant like Muscat that goes down well as an aperitif. Alsace, like most French wine regions, also has a small percentage of hodgepodge grapes, dominated by the humdrum Chasselas.

With this background of confusion, Alsace desperately needs a clutch of first-class vintages to encourage drinkers to get to grips with its wine styles and promote its good wine-making name. At last nature has obliged with the splendid '88s, deemed the best vintage since

*'We have so many wines it's frightening for the consumer'*

classy Tokay-Pinot Gris grape which is becoming increasingly popular with the grape growers of Alsace, due to its unusual, smoky bouquet and rich, full-bodied palate that is at its best with food and needs time to mature. The seventh

year of the '89s, thought by many producers to be the best they have ever seen and similar to the great '76 vintage. Both the '88 and '89 vintages were early: '88 was a fortnight earlier than usual after an early flowering, followed by a sunny summer and mixed weather at vintage time that did not seem to harm the crop. A long, sunny autumn in 1988 ensured that large quantities of vendange tardive, or late-picked, wines were made in addition to the *Sélection de Grains Nobles*, or late-harvested Alsace wines affected by noble rot, and as such sweet and luscious in style.

The '89 harvest came in three weeks earlier than usual and appears to have been a textbook vintage with, for once, not a cloud in the sky. The flowering was again earlier than usual, and the summer that followed was magnificent. Less late-harvest style wines appear to have been made in '89, and there are worries, too, about the disastrously high yields some growers aimed for, in some cases twice the level that quality producers would have looked for. Yet, if yields were kept down, as the glorious wines I tasted in December most certainly were, the results are sensational.

While we wait for the '89s to go on sale here, we can enjoy the excellent '88s. Supermarkets and off-licences have some impressive '88s on their shelves and, apart from Oddbins's perfumed, grapey, elegant '88 Scherer Pinot Blanc (£2.99) that I have written about before, try Sainsbury's '88 Alsace Pinot Blanc, from the Bannwilsh co-

operative, with its light, grapey-flowery style (£3.15). Other good, widely available '88s include Waitrose's splendid '88 Tokay Pinot Gris from Ritzenthaler, whose perfumed scent and rich, peachy-grapey palate is a snip (£3.75). Turckheim is currently the leading Alsace co-operative, and its '88 Gewürztraminer Cuvée Réserve, with its intense rich, smoky spice, is a delight (Victoria Wine £4.79, Peter Dominic £4.69).

Other high street outlets with good Alsace lists include Thresher, with the extraordinarily good Zind-Humbrecht wines. Its '88 Zind-Humbrecht Tokay-Pinot Gris, Vieille Vigne, is a delicious, rich, perfumed, intense, smoky-flowery wine (Wine Rack £9.55, Wine Society £9.65). Anyone who is serious about buying the '88 Alsace vintage should get in touch with the Wine Society, Gunne Wood Road, Stevenage, Hertfordshire, which has 11 different '88s to choose from in an Alsace offer that is closing now. Splendid Hugel wines such as the rich, flowery-fruity '88 Riesling Cuvée Tradition (£8.50) and the finer, more austere '88 Riesling Jubilee Réserve Personelle (£11.25), along with the ripe, spicy, rose-scented '88 Gewürztraminer Tradition (£8.35) and Jubilee Gewürztraminer (£10.75) are all worth saving up for.

Also contact Hicks & Don, 4 The Market Place, Westbury, Wiltshire, which has six of the fine Falser '88s included in its '88 Alsace wine offer. The Falser family of the Domaine Weinbach is dedicated to quality, and any wine with Falser on the label will not be a disappointment. Look out for the flowery, lime-like '88 Riesling, grand cru Schlossberg and the scented, spicy '88 Gewürztraminer, Réserve Particulière.

The current EC directive insists that Beaujolais growers can only, via chaptalization, raise their wine's alcohol content by two degrees. Producers often get away with twice that level.

Given this scandal, the 14 per cent drop in value of sterling against the French franc since last summer and the high prices charged by Beaujolais producers for the fine 1989 vintage, I doubt Beaujolais will be the UK's favourite wine of 1990. We shall soon have ordinary Beaujolais-Villages going on sale here for £5 a bottle and cru names such as Fleurie for more than £7.



Dinner is very nearly over. You pull the small, icy BOTTLE of Petite Liqueur from its bed of ice. Slowly, you unwrap the foil and await the gentle pop. The two waiting glasses turn GOLD as you pour thousands of tiny bubbles rising LAZILY to the surface.

Then you watch in anticipation as the MELLOW blend of penillans Bordeaux wines and fine old cognac meets her LIPS for the first time. She smiles.

Could it be she's at last forgiven you for forgetting her birthday? Or has she just noticed your Porsche being towed away from outside the restaurant?

THINK PETITE. Petite Liqueur. From the House of Moët & Chandon.

PETITE LIQUEUR  
PHILIPPE  
MOËT & CHANDON

You don't need  
a Cellar  
to start one.

from The Old Blend and the Old Blend's Charming Cellar in your life. Having shown at your own financial price.

1988 Safeway Côtes du Roussillon-Villages, Safeway, £2.45.  
Not a great bottle of wine, but Safeway's own-label Côtes du Roussillon-Villages, with its spicy scent and damson plum taste, is good value.  
1988 Safeway Zagon, Safeway, £2.45.  
Again not a great wine, but Safeway's cheap and cheerful, soft, flowery, home-like wine, made from the Airen grape grown on the hot plains of La Mancha, makes an inexpensive March white.  
1988 Barca Vetha, A. A. Ferreira, Wine Rack, £16.95. There is precious little of

this prodigious Portuguese red wine available, which is a pity for it deserves a wider audience. Made by the Ferreira port wine family, from classic port wine grapes, at the Quinta do Vale do Meão close to the Douro's Spanish border, it is packed with distinguished, full-bodied, herbaceous fruit. Open several hours before serving to get the best from this bottle.  
1988 Côtes de France, The Victoria Wine Company, £2.99.  
Still one of the best value clarets on the market, offering oodles of delicious, ripe, plummy fruit.

This week's protests by growers in Beaujolais, campaigning against new, stringent EC regulations and what they view as the unjust trial of several of their confrères, are unlikely to move Britain's wine traders (Jane MacQuitty writes).  
With Beaujolais prices going through the roof, it is hard to feel much compassion for the growers of this ever-popular wine-growing region, who have plainly had it too good for too long.  
The future at Villefranche-sur-Saône, Beaujolais' southern capital, concerns the usual wine scandals of excessive chaptalization, over-produc-

## Grape gripes

tion and blending in wine from outside the region, before passing it off as Beaujolais' best. Regular visitors to the region have been aware of these problems for years. But with the apparently insatiable demand for the soft, gulpable fruit of Beaujolais' Gamay grape, they have accelerated. It was only a matter of time before the French wine fraud squad inspectors caught up with certain Beaujolais growers' malpractices.

Whatever the outcome of

the Villefranche trial, Beaujolais' growers will have to clean up their act. It is to be hoped that this will put an end to "Beaujolais" that reeks of the warm, peppery spice of the Rhône valley, its neighbour to the south, and those bottles whose alcohol level has been pepped up to a higher degree. This is done by chaptalization, a traditional French wine practice, illegal in Italy, where by sugar is added to the fermenting must to increase the alcohol content of the

finished wine. The current EC directive insists that Beaujolais growers can only, via chaptalization, raise their wine's alcohol content by two degrees. Producers often get away with twice that level.



# In pursuit of the ultimate liquid line

Jackson Pollock was 1950s America's cartoon Modern Artist: his mural-size doodles were props as essential to the neurotic New Yorker skit as analyst's couch and martini glass. The put-downs were diverse, but the subtext was consistent: America's struggle to decide whether the Golden Boy was some bodacious phoney cowboy, or the brilliant primal sun of an entirely "new" but discernibly native art. Quite possibly he was both.

Derision and hagiography are often two sides of the same coin (rearrange those letters to form "icon"); and the economy in which it circulates — as William Shawn, longtime editor of the *New Yorker* is quoted as saying here — is one of transient "reputation" rather than true worth. There were European precedents for Pollock's Abstract Expressionism, but it was important to America that it have an American version — a chip off the old Frontier block, a taciturn bruiser who also happened to paint. Sophisticates invested heavy critical stock in the artist (a famous *Life* article ran "is he the greatest living painter in the United States?"), while Pollock himself scowled on the sidelines, sullen, chain-smoking, and invariably — for this truly is an American saga — completely bombed.

Pollock was a monumental boozier (and, when boozing, a monumental bore); he was a great one for the grand scale and, in that

**Ian Penman**  
follows the Pollock  
saga, and discovers  
an artist  
totally sourced

**JACKSON POLLOCK**  
An American Saga  
By Steven Naifeh and  
Gregory White Smith  
Barrie & Jenkins, £19.95

respect, he's gotten the biography he deserves. At 900 pages (100 pages of source notes alone) Naifeh and Smith's *American Saga* leaves no *Sturm und Drang*. The *Saga* of Pollock belongs alongside other massive tomes about other massive toppers like Fitzgerald and Hemingway: the sauce artist, completely sourced.

Once Naifeh and Smith have established that like many an alcoholic artist — and many alcoholic artists — Pollock followed a working cycle that alternated lush inactivity and flights of energy unconfined, all the book can do is repeat itself. Like the artist at his most blotchy, one keeps turning the same corner, hitting the same blind spot. Naifeh and Smith's provision of detail goes way beyond the call of

natural curiosity: this is life in "miniature" on the scale of Dos Passos or Thomas Wolfe (claim every mountain, fill every stream). Before Pollock's story has even begun, we're bogged down in such stuff as his mother's childhood was made of: "The first pie in spring was always dried apple and peach." Swell as the first line in a Richard Ford story, maybe, but you begin to wonder if you might learn more about Pollock from a snappy cultural historian (Robert Hughes or John Lahr, say) with a short essay brief. What we get is a big ball of fuzzy yarn, when a little acuity would go a long way. The relentless accumulation of human(e) detritus also serves to obscure the *Zeitgeist* of certain crucial times — such as a Presbyterian childhood of strange prohibitions and proscriptions; and later the world of New York art critics, and a bunch of even stranger prohibitions and proscriptions.

During his short span Pollock was elevated to intellectual celebrity status, but he remained something of a hick. (Even Clement Greenberg — who did most of the elevating — said as much.) Like Jack Kerouac, Pollock was an avatar of American Epic who essentially never left the womb. Mother-fixed and cocooned inside a boozing which was less a form of relaxation than of deathly penance, this was the artist-as-adolescent: able to expand restlessly over new territories, but also ready to snap selfishly shut, reducing the world to a solitary "I".

Pollock had few interests outside his own ambition, was an exhibitionistic pain, wasn't even an amusing drunk: the authors try hard to round things out (a dash of Jung, a dab of Freud), but in the final analysis Pollock just isn't a particularly nice guy to get to know — which makes the book's length all the harder to swallow.

The paintings remain — the world Pollock wove, when he kept his head above the suffocating blue ocean of booze. Painting was a utopian space, and the line of his work is the trace of a man transported. There was a shamanistic aspect to Pollock — for all that it was banned up for the occasional passing Haselblad, and in his greatest work the colours of American nature are reworked with a ferociously divine light. Pollock literally painted from on high, as a God surveying the massive space of American creation. The trouble is, *Saga* contains only a handful of postage-stamped reproductions of Pollock's work; and so if it reignites our interest in the paintings, it equally frustrates any desire to view them again.

Pollock painted like he drank: messily, but with a secret logic in pursuit of the ultimate liquid line, the Big Star. Always stabilizing the tangle are very evident patterns — a solid core of figuration, a bedrock. His abstraction was an escape (on an epic scale) from the pains of articulation, and this makes him an American son *par excellence*. An American son *par excellence* outside; but where Pollock's own bullying transcendence of scale strained toward a desperate immediacy of expression, Naifeh and Smith seem merely to have overstretched an all too finite canvas.



Where we are coming from

## Where we are coming from

"Honesty is inversely proportional to the ambition to lie"  
Andrei Navrozov on Greek and Russian accounts of émigré

The College Essay, genus *Curriculum Vitae*, Biography Literaria family, has long been an integral part of the admissions procedure at Ivy League universities in America, and is a remarkably flexible species. Intended, along with the College Interview, to highlight personal qualities that no examination results can reveal, it bears a resemblance to the school exercise on the subject "How I Spent My Summer Holiday". The difference is that the essay has an aim, demonstrating the applicant's ability to disguise platitudinous sycophancy as youthful idealism, and earnest shrewdness as rebellious innocence. It is, in short, an expanded, dramatic version of the hostile question put to a Cabinet Minister at a Cambridge University Conservative meeting.

To open Nicholas Gage's memoir somewhere in the middle is to be enmeshed in the subtleties of the genre. The child refugee from war-torn Greece, whose mother had been murdered by communist guerrillas, is now an American "college junior" and future "investigative reporter" for the *New York Times*, who says of a friend:

His experience working for the Peace Corps made my work for the Gazette seem trivial by

comparison. The previous Christmas he had arrived at his post in a barrio called Ilog in the southern Philippines to teach in an overcrowded school where the students had to provide their own chairs. To get to school every day he had to travel three miles, riding a bike through sugar-cane fields...

Modesty and an open mind, qualities essential in an applicant, having been demonstrated, it is only proper that the young man should exhibit some scepticism.

After reading, in the *New York Times*, of a book by an editor of the *New York Times*, Gage investigates Arthur Gell's claim that the playwright Eugene O'Neill burned his last manuscripts. He finds that O'Neill's old room, in a building owned by the university Gage is attending, never had a fireplace. The editor is open-minded: "That was a nice piece of investigative reporting." The investigative reporter is modest: "Getting praise from the *New York Times* was heady stuff for a college junior." And so idealism — bah, call it naïveté — and a willingness to

question the most eternal of verities (once you doubt the *New York Times*, there is no end to paradoxes) lead to recognition, and a magnificent career in journalism.

Yet one may also read this memoir from the beginning. The nine-year-old Nikola Gatzoyannis arrives in New York with his three sisters (the fourth, still in Greece,

was to escape from her communist captors and join the family later) to be met by his father, who had left years earlier to give his children an "American home".

Gatzoyannis is not the millionaire they had hoped he would be, and his dogged pursuit of the American dream is indirectly responsible for the death of his wife back in Greece. But the family is at last reunited, settled in a New England town and about to begin a new life.

The story of that beginning is told by the boy who witnessed it — Nikola Gatzoyannis — not the

COURTS ORDER  
FINANCING  
IN PUBLIC S

STATES' SYSTEMS

Suits Across  
Dispar  
Rich

uninvested  
story, is... well,  
the genre de-  
mands that el-  
ements of truth be  
artfully inter-  
mingled with  
self-serving fi-  
ctions. *A Place for*  
*US* divides these

between two eras in the protestant's life. Tear out the second half of the book, let us say from page 251 on, and you will have 250 pages of truthful, observant prose.

The moral fundamentalism of Greek immigrants, as described by Gatzoyannis-Gage, is eroded by the commercial relativism of American society. An axiom? No, a theorem, and it is worth buying the book to read his proof. "Do not

A PLACE FOR US

By Nicholas Gage

Bantam Press, £14.95

THE OTHER RUSSIA

By Michael Glenny

and Norman Stone

Faber, £14.99



Golden Boy Pollock: brilliant sun, or phoney cowboy of American art?

### A COMPANION FOR TLS SUBSCRIBERS

#### The Longman Companion to Victorian Fiction

"...an invaluable tool for understanding the Victorian literary milieu, and a first-rate bedside book as well."  
Richard Jenkins  
TLS

This superb companion (price £35) is available free when you take out a two-year subscription to the TLS. Simply complete the coupon and send it to Linda Bartlett, The Times Literary Supplement, Priory House, St John's Lane, London EC1M 4BX.

Biennial subscription rates:  
UK £110; Europe (incl. Eire) £158; USA & Canada US\$180;  
Rest of the World (Surface Mail) \$146, (Air Mail) \$176.

Please send me a subscription to the TLS for two years, plus my free copy of *The Longman Companion to Victorian Fiction*.

Name

Address

Postcode/Zip

I enclose my cheque for £/US\$  made payable to The Times Literary Supplement. Please charge my credit card

£/US\$

Date

Expiry Date

Signed

If this is a gift order we must have the sender's as well as the recipient's name and address. Offer is open to new subscribers only and closes April 30, 1990. Please note that delivery of the book outside the UK can take up to 28 days.

**TLS**  
THE TIMES LITERARY SUPPLEMENT

## Dr O's body of literature

Byron Rogers

**BOTTOMS UP**  
and **BOSWELL'S CLAP**  
By William Ober, M.D.  
Allison and Busby, £11.95 each



Flogging away: literary effects

this and other familiar classics which will never be the same again. It is also likely that an even larger number of schoolboys are going to find they will never forget them. Amazing what an author's clinical notes will do. Teaching Eng. Lit. to some bored fifth formers I said that one of the set texts, Auden's "Lay your sleeping head, my love...", would not have been addressed to a woman; most of the class got their O levels after that.

We are so respectful of Eng. Lit. that it is startling to come on someone like Ober, who has ambled behind the scenery with a flash-light. You may recall the force of the imagery in Francis Thompson's "The Hound of Heaven" in which the poet is pursued by God. This, says the doctor, is due to the fact that all his life the poet was terrified of being pursued by dogs ("He could not hide his terror of our retriever Nelson"). Invert the name, dog, God, and the man is away.

Swinnerton is of course a clinical dream, being mysteriously expelled

from Eton after the school found its punishments were not having the desired effect (Swinnerton was to warble on about the flogging block for the rest of his life). He writes well, does Dr Ober: Watts, Swinnerton's rescuer, "took a grubby schoolboy of 42 and turned him into a clean old man". The poet then fell in love with a boy of five called Bertie, to whom he wrote on holiday, "I pine for the touch of a finger/The curl of a strong king's hand." Bertie, the doctor notes, did not become a strong king but a chartered surveyor.

The trouble with the doctor is that he does feel a need to justify himself: mischief is not enough. Thus he builds up a brisk dossier on D. H. Lawrence to show that Lawrence was a repressed homosexual, and that an act of buggery is at the centre of *Lady Chatterley's Lover*. Nothing new about this (Ober acknowledges his debt to Warden Sparrow), but the fact that Lawrence is a humbug, and his sermons shaky, allows the doctor to maintain that his clinical notes are

more than gossip, and can affect the way you approach the book.

This may be so, but most people are going to read him for the gossip. They will be fascinated by the torments poor Boswell suffered when the quacks treated his gonorrhoea, and by Dr Ober's research into that old piece of folklore about erections in hanged men (there, none). You can hardly believe your luck; these books are the equivalent of running into a Home Office pathologist in a pub.

Dr O. plays to the gallery, naming one essay "All the Colours of the Gallery", another "The End of Rochester and Ejaculation Pen-cox" ("Only too hasty zeal my hopes did foil/Pressing to feed her lamp, I split my Oil"). There is an essay called "The Iconography of Fanny Hill", which allows the doctor and his publishers to print the various attempts to illustrate the book. Believe me, he is good, value, the old doc.

I recommend both books unreservedly. He was going on a long journey, murmured the great Frank Buckland on his death-bed, and hoped to see some strange things. The nice thing about Doctor Ober is that he has been, and come back, and all you need do is sit there.

## Feet on the ground, no kidding

POETRY

Robert Nye

**SELECTED POEMS 1990**  
By D. J. Enright  
Oxford, £6.95

**LIFE BY OTHER MEANS**  
Essays on D. J. Enright  
Edited by Jacqueline Sims  
Oxford, £15

observation. His favourite word might be *mild*, or maybe *small*:

The big words fail to fit. Like giant boxes  
Round small bodies. Taking up  
Improper room,  
Where so much withering is,  
and so much bloom.

That is the conclusion of a modest, uncompromising, and moving poem called "On the Death of a Child". Not another refusal to mourn, be it noticed, but a sort of muttered prayer to find a little grace and proportion to mourn properly. I admire this poem, and there are others quite as good in Enright's *Selected Poems 1990*, a solid book, and funny as well as sad. At best, indeed, funny and sad in the one breath:

My mother's strongest religious feeling  
Was that Catholics were a sinister lot;  
She would hardly trust even a  
lapsed one.  
My father was a lapsed Catholic.

Light verse is an art, like any other, with few masters. This is sharp and entertaining stuff, though it would

be sharper if it rhymed and scanned. Still, Enright rings true here, as elsewhere, and it is this element of not kidding, even when he is kidding, that I like in his work. I believe him about his mother and his father. I wish he had written more, with a wider emotional range, about other important experiences: wives, lovers, children, friends.

At 70, a man might also be reckoned by the quality of those friends. *Life By Other Means* collects 21 essays about Enright's life and work by A. S. Byatt, Donald Davis, Derwent May, Patricia Beer, Anthony Thwaite, Paul Theroux, and others.

Blake Morrison has a telling anecdote. An American critic had asked the poet if anyone had ever applied the phrase "obsessive humanity" to his work.

No, said Enright, he didn't think they had. But he wouldn't object to it. "What else is there to be obsessed with?"











## THE ARTS

## Theatre's mother superior

TELEVISION  
Sheridan Morley

When they come to write the history of the post-war London theatre, it will be seen that two people, the producer Michael Codron and the agent Peggy Ramsay, have guided it more significantly than any of its better-known leaders. Both have shown throughout their working lives about as much love of publicity as Greta Garbo. So it was a considerable achievement last night for director Rosemary Wilton to build an entire *Arena* (BBC 2) around Ramsay, with Codron as a leading witness for the defence.

We learned that the woman who mothered the careers of a hundred dramatists — from Alan Ayckbourn and Robert Bolt through to Caryl Churchill — was born in Australia about 80 years ago, the daughter of an ostrich farmer. When the trade in feathers collapsed, Ramsay took to opera singing and repertory acting. After the war she established herself in a converted brothel off St Martin's Lane as a reluctant playwright's representative. She still regards her charges as impossible children who happen to possess stunning talents.

Ramsay's critical faculties remain undimmed even after reading a dozen plays a week for half a century. "You always thought my scripts were too long," Stephen Poliakoff said fondly, thinking back 20 years or so to his first encounters with Ramsay when he was a talented schoolboy. "Still your problem," she retorted.

David Hare recalled being taken by her to see the film *Julia* and being told in the cinema that it was a script he had been offered and which Ramsay had rejected on his behalf without any consultation, because she knew it would be a dangerous interruption to his play-writing.

Ramsay's conviction that she knows her clients better than they themselves do, and is, therefore, a superior judge of their work and careers, makes her the most powerful agent in contemporary British theatre, as well as the most eccentric.

She is not known for her charm on the telephone. "Piss off, Otto," was a celebrated response to an offer from Preminger for a script. She has fond memories of Ingeborg (Dear little man, could you look at a doorknob and make a play of it?), but retains a healthy cynicism about most of the scripts that fall through her door.

## Of sounds and souls

RADIO  
Martin Cropper

"Hello, I'm Toyah Willcox." The Californian inflexion seemed out of place in the confines of South Kensington's National Sound Archive, but only until her interviewee stepped up to the microphone.

His first word was "hopefully". The *Science of Sound* (Radio 4, Saturday) brought these kindred spirits together to read out prepared questions and answers that might as well have come from a brochure. Toyah was treated to a decidedly anti-climactic recording (from 1918) of howitzers doing what howitzers have to do, and any number of variegated phenomena of the audible world. Expanding her research, she then met a speak-your-textbook professor who had recorded his own (mild) tinnitus, a vague whine not unlike that of a fax machine holding its breath in anticipation of a transmission.

The whole programme, the first of six, was waiting for something — direction, perhaps. It was a question of point of view being obliterated by undifferentiated information. The human ear ("a remarkable instrument," said T. Willcox) employs 30,000 filters to screen out aural pollution, which ought to mean curtains for Radio 2. A healthy organ can still pick up the sound of a pin dropping; when slowed down tenfold, this event mimics an unusually "bright" dinner gong. As LSD-consumers will confirm, the perception of sound is contingent on circumstance, and its interpretation is a matter of opinion.

A *Matter of the Soul* (Radio 3, Tuesday) starred Anna Massey as a sexually frustrated wife reduced to perpetual unneeded monologue by her husband's infidelity and neglect. Not even his death brought release from her fretful self-examination.

As an essay in near-solipsism it persuaded one that radio drama has a role to play in introducing the listener to the loneliness of others. It is almost redundant to add that the play was written by Ingmar Bergman.

Having  
★ ERTÉ ★  
Originals  
At Five Arts Ltd.  
67th Floor, 100  
Broadway, NY 10019, USA  
Phone: 718-511-7130  
Fax: 718-511-4389

## One last cabaret of reminiscence

Christopher Isherwood, the subject of a newly-published book of drawings, was a mischievous raconteur to the end. Brian Davis recalls his meeting with the writer

The face of the dying Christopher Isherwood — cadaverous, fearful and haunted — stares mesmerizingly out of the pages of Don Bachardy's newly-published *Last Drawings of Christopher Isherwood* (Faber, £25). Bachardy, Isherwood's companion of 30 years, sketched the images during the last six months of the novelist's life.

There is little doubt that Isherwood looked appropriately grim during his final sessions; Bachardy never likes his subjects to smile, and Isherwood always was an excellent actor. But the 82-year-old writer was remarkably sanguine about his fate. When David Hockney was visiting him during the final weeks, Isherwood abruptly burst into tears, not in desperation, but simply because, as he put it, "I'm so happy".

By accident, I was the last journalist to interview Isherwood before his death. Not knowing of his illness, I called him when I was in Los Angeles in late 1985 — the phone book listed him under "Isherwood, Christopher" — and he immediately agreed to an interview.

When I got to his house, a glass-walled, one-storey building clinging precariously to the side of Santa Monica Canyon, bought for \$35,000 in the 1950s and now worth more than \$1 million, Isherwood took me into the living room and talked fluently and with

almost mischievous good humour about Britain, Los Angeles, his working habits and the movies. Though half-crippled by arthritis, he looked boyish, healthy and deceptively innocent.

"If there's one thing I hate," he confessed, "it's writing. I'll go to almost any lengths to put it off. I think of someone I used to know years ago, look him up in a book and, by the time I've found the reference, realize that I wasn't really interested in the first place. Frankly, I'd rather call the gas company and check my bill than put pen to paper."

Isherwood's last book, *October*, a large-format limited edition, was a product of his laziness. "My publishers suggested it was about time I wrote something," he said, "but I couldn't think of anything to write. Then Don came up with the idea of my keeping a diary for a month, illustrated with his drawings of the people I mentioned. It seemed like the easiest solution."

The result is a funny and moving account of Isherwood's gregarious social life and limpid private thoughts: reminiscences,

travelogue, scenes of domestic life, and encounters recalled with his Leica-like eye. Films, actors and famous writers were never far from his diurnal thoughts; it was the glamour of Hollywood and writers such as Aldous Huxley that first drew him to Los Angeles.

His sense of humour was infectious, often sardonic. He liked to reveal that his openness had its drawbacks. "College students are always writing to me, asking questions they could find the answers to in books," he said. They always claim they've read all my works. I sympathize with their idleness, but I know it's not true. I'd like to put them against the wall, turn on the inquisitor's lights, quiz them about an obscure early essay of mine and, when they fail to get the answers right, bring on the torturers! The thought sent him into paroxysms of giggles.

Walking on to his balcony and pointing to a mock-Tudor house recently constructed further down the canyon, he said: "The people

who live there have dogs which bark most of the night. It amuses me to stand here at three in the morning — I don't sleep much anyway — yelling obscenities at the dogs. I like the idea of a respected old novelist behaving like a lunatic."

But the anonymity of California suited him. It was the first place in which he settled down after an itinerant life, and it was here that he first found a stable relationship. It was also the place where, thanks to the film version of *Cabaret*, he first earned a good deal of money.

Contrary to rumour, he admired the movie of *Cabaret*, which, unlike the stage version, drew its inspiration directly from his Berlin stories. He thought, however, that Liza Minnelli was far too good a performer to impersonate his amateur-night Sally Bowles. He retained his fascination with Hollywood to the end, though he admitted that he had "no real talent as a screenwriter" (one of his few screenplays to be filmed untouched was *The True Story of Frankenstein*, which he co-wrote with Bachardy). Most novelists think they are too big for the cinema; Isherwood thought the opposite.

The last time I saw him, he was setting off with Bachardy for a film preview. "It's a new Jane Fonda film and, frankly, it doesn't sound very promising," he said. His face then lit up with the famous grin. "Ah, well."

From *Last Drawings of Christopher Isherwood* by Don Bachardy

## Frenzied corruption from a faraway land

THEATRE

Jeremy Kingston

The Government Inspector  
Battersea Arts Centre

In place of the Russian dress and onion domes that usually decorate productions of Gogol's masterly comedy, Tara Arts transposes the action to a tin-pot town in India, painting the faces of the cast with the vivid curlicues and patches of Indian theatre, and peppering their talk with "shufti", "deikko" and "damsak".

But East or Far East, or anywhere in the world for that matter, where corrupt officials panic as exposure looms, the story holds its own.

What makes Jatinder Verma's version most arresting than a simple transposition is that his glibly townsfolk do not look to Delhi as the acme of sophistication, even though the setting is in some unspecified period after independence. England — or Blighty as they all call it, in tones of awe and longing — is the place from which all blessings flow.

Blighty is where the skint pen-pushing clerk has come from, on his way to visit his father in Ootie, and "Blighty!" is the first, and for some time the only, word breathed by the Mayor's dinky daughter. Sweetly played by Bilquis Omarshah, she later reveals her yearning to join England's anonymous crowds — curiously mirroring what the English are thought to feel about India — in phrases deliberately modelled on *The Three Sisters*.

Verma and his co-adaptor, Anuradha Kapur, seem to be arguing that the corruption in this small corner of India, and possibly in the larger corners, is the effect of colonialism when people project status and value on to the old colonial power.

This argument sidesteps local responsibility for corruption pretty neatly. I suggest taking it with a liberal pinch of chilli and

concentrating instead on the prancing, dancing, somersaulting energy of the performers as they dart through the familiar but rather different twists of the tale.

The action is played on a grey square with just a couple of large silver trunks as background furniture — resourcefully used, with or without their lids, to become doors, tables, hiding places and a couch for Krishna.

The high-pitched and exuberant style batters the ears in the first half, and the eyes, too.

With the arrival of Anthony Bunsee's false Inspector, the frenzy calms down a little, and while jolly details pop up at all times, they most often occur in scenes where the yellow-whiskered Mayor (Vincent Ebrahim) or his daughter are brought up against his wife, the memorably named Cuckoo Paraneswarum.

The prologue assures us the play will be twice as beautiful for "its double journey from Russ and Ind". Not quite so, but still a ripe and exotic evening.

## An open heart calls for the doctor

Benedict Nightingale

Someone Like You  
Strand Theatre

If it were enough to have a well-meaning heart, and wear it on the sleeve, this show would be irresistibly enjoyable. Instead, it is a spectacular demonstration of a primary law of theatrical physics, which is that musicals tend to gravitate towards what has been tried, tested, and found terribly wanting.

The talent involved is not negligible. Robin Midgley directed and collaborated on the book with Fay Weldon, who is, presumably, responsible for giving this "musical love story" a feminist sheen. Petula Clark has not only written the songs, but plays the lead, in each case showing a taste for the throbbing, palpating and defiantly uplifting.

The scene is a shattered house,

Anthony Bunsee and Bilquis Omarshah in *The Government Inspector*

now a military hospital, in the American Civil War. Enter Miss Clark, not merely a nurse, but the Florence Nightingale of the *Gone with the Wind* circuit. She proves her credentials by pluckily disarming a frenzied alcoholic. Then she sings a song about "picking up the pieces, getting it together," upon which half the cast, whose usual function is to lounge about providing rural colour, start energetically patching walls and roofs. She then launches into the evening's main business, which is falling for a doctor called Major — or (it was hard to be sure) a major called Doctor.

This is a problem, for she is married to a missing preacher called Kane and the doctor is engaged to a flirt called Susannah, and they are too high-minded to betray either. Indeed, Dave Willens's Major might be personally responsible for our own NHS, so relentlessly stricken and decent does he look throughout the show.

Enter Kane, no longer a preacher, but a profiteering scumbag with a snake-oil salesman's chuckle and typhus-ridden blankets to unload on Major Doctor. Even more conveniently, he turns out to have been a bigamist, leaving no obstacle to a Clark-Willens wedding except Susannah. She duly behaves with entirely unmotivated helpfulness: first submitting to Kane's evil advances, rejecting him when he had-mouths the dignified black she herself had previously been happy to insult, then deciding to go away and make a serious contribution to society. Discovering the best in yourself and fulfilling it is the show's credo, and it is conveyed with awesome fervour.

If there is such a thing as a sincere cliché, the musical seems addicted to it. The only consolation, I fear, is the thrust and drive of Petula Clark's voice as it swoops across the octaves.

## Lively identity crisis

CONCERTS

Paul Griffiths

LS/Knussen

Queen Elizabeth Hall

The third and last of the London Sinfonietta's British evenings with Oliver Knussen was another treat, not least because it brought us rare, major works of the early 1970s by both Birtwistle and Maxwell Davies, works that we can now see to have marked crucial moments in their careers.

Davies's "masque", *Blind Man's Buff*, is not only the baldest statement of his identity crisis, but also the piece in which he starts to move from the relentless self-searching of his late-1960s music towards the cool jocularity of *Le jongleur de Notre Dame*. It is, for that reason, a hard piece to place, but this performance held persistent interest in the liveliness of the instrumental playing, and also in the astonishingly pure beauty and exactness of Lisa Saffer, the soprano soloist.

The mezzo was Mary King, whose greater triumph was her singing of Birtwistle's *Meridian* with all the proper violent passion.

Noel Goodwin

Gloriae Dei Cantores  
St John's

Gregorian chant in its purest form has the character of unassailable virtue, but is apt to sound compromised when extended in another direction, as the American composer Gerald Near has in his *Resurrexi*. This was premiered by the 40 voices of Glorae Dei Cantores, a mixed choir from the Massachusetts town of Orleans which will soon visit Prague, Moscow and Leningrad.

In an "ecumenical" programme, the new work (35 minutes long) takes chant-themes of Easteride to Pentecost, and adapts them to a Latin text of the Resurrection, each of four sections proceeding by antiphon and

There was something raw and immediate here, as if in folk singing, but over a wide-flung range of vocal resources. And the slow-growing vehemence and ravishing imagery of the surrounding score — for an ensemble of wind instruments and percussion with echoing women singers and an interlocking couple of soloists in horn and cello — were magnificently laid out. The instrumental dialogue, splendidly played by Michael Thompson and Christopher van Kampen, gyrated around the vocal monologue.

Peter Hall once aptly described Birtwistle's music as "male", but *Meridian* is his most female work: a bringing to birth in its movement from soft, but urgent, pulsations to full shrieks, a piece which draws out from the lute and rose of its Wyatt and Logue poems a picture of receptive, but active, sexuality, and a work, too, of reverberating, womb-like enclosure.

There were also more recent works: Colin Matthews's *Two-Part Invention*, bounding up to, and then exploding through, the driven lyricism of Van Kampen's amplified cello, and Simon Holt's *Cappriccio spettrale*, a piece of unerring acuteness and enterprise.

recitative to a supplicatory motif. Though there is evident facility in the working, it is more pastiche than inventive vocal music, restricting itself to bland verbalization, except when adorned by the Byzantine effect of celebratory handbells during the opening and closing "Alleluia". The singing had secure pitch and homogenous tone moulded into direct expression by the conductor, Elizabeth Patterson.

At the outset, a Mass by Lassus sounded unduly stolid, but the voices were more flexible in Purcell's *Funeral Music for Queen Mary*, especially in the chromatically intense writing of "In the midst of life" and with exemplary clarity in the second setting of "Thou Knowest, Lord".

The suite was dignified by the London-based quintet of "His Majesties Sagbutts and Cornetts" for the instrumental interludes.

## Controversy stalks a Morris dancer

Despised in Europe,  
loved in America —  
Mark Morris talks  
to Debra Craine

Choreographer Mark Morris: "I'm very classical, very old-fashioned"

Mark Morris attracts superlatives the way honey attracts bees. He is, some say, the most exciting choreographer alive today, the greatest dance-maker of the post-Balanchine generation. Or, according to Arlene Croce of *The New Yorker*, "his generation's one and only".

He is also controversial. In Brussels, where the 33-year-old American has been based for the past two years, his work is booed, critics find him loathsome and headlines scream "Mark Morris Go Home".

Who is this choreographer who can arouse such passions? He looks like a rock star, drinks beer like a tiger and talks like a hippie throwback to the 1960s. He is considered an *enfant terrible* in Europe, treated practically as a god in America, but is virtually unknown in Britain. Apart from two small-scale appearances at London's Dance Umbrella festival in the mid-Eighties, his company has never performed here.

Without travelling to Brussels, the nearest you can get to Mark Morris is watching tomorrow's *South Bank Show*. Until you see his work it is difficult to imagine what the fuss is about. But even the dance excerpts in this documentary provide glimpses of his astonishing musicality, range and

After a brief career with several modern dance companies in the United States, Morris set up his own at the age of 23 and quickly built a reputation as a choreographer with new ideas and a respect for tradition. He loves Balanchine — although he is sorry to see that "his dances are rotting away" — and he admires Merce Cunningham.

Morris borrows movement ideas from everywhere, including non-dance sources, but somehow makes them look original. Like his choice of music, his choice of subjects is catholic, ranging from love to spiritual matters, surintense, vampires and soap powders.

He is not afraid to dance with a paper bag on his head or have his dancers perform in the nude, but he denies his work is flamboyant. "I'm very classical, very old-fashioned. The people who hate my work in the States hate it because it seems retro to them."

The move to the Monnaie allowed Morris to broaden his creativity and mount large-scale works like the monumental *L'Allegro, Il Penseroso ed Il Moderato*, which combines pastoral odes by Milton with music by Handel and is regarded as one of the major dance works of the decade.

His choreographed version of Purcell's *Dido and Aeneas* — in which he perversely danced the female lead — infuriated the Belgian critics who found its gender-bending and auto-criticism offensive.

● The South Bank Show is broadcast tomorrow at 10.40pm (ITV)

Experience  
ART/London!

Paintings, drawings, prints, sculpture and photography from 120 galleries in 16 countries... all under one roof.  
Talks and interviews daily.  
All art is for sale.

Discover and discuss... come to the Fair!

**ART  
London 90**  
BRITISH AIRWAYS



The 5th International Contemporary Art Fair  
29 March - 1 April 1990  
London Olympia  
Sponsored by British Airways

Thursday - Sunday  
11 am - 8 pm  
Admission £4.50  
(Concessions £3)

Interbuild Exhibitions Ltd  
11 Manchester Square  
London W1M 5AB UK  
Tel: 01-487 5831  
Fax: 01-224 2719











## SHOPAROUND



**For kitchen & dining room extensions or any flat roof**

**The flat roof that stands ladders and people who walk on it... guaranteed not to leak for at least 20 years!**

**THE BAF SYSTEM IS WATER TIGHT**

TOUGH polyester resin reinforced with fibreglass. There are no joints. No seams to crack or leak.

In green, brown, grey or black.

**The BAF team of 50 installers operate nationwide.**

**FOR FREE SURVEY & ESTIMATE FREEPHONE 0800 262 154 OR POST COUPON**

**PLEASE SEND DETAILS ON THE BAF ROOFING SYSTEM**

Domestic ☐ Commercial ☐ Please tick in box

NAME  ADDRESS

POST CODE  PHONE NO

**BAF ROOFING SYSTEMS LTD FREEPOST,**  
UNION STREET, BISHOP AUCKLAND, DL14 8DU, W. YORKS.

## Plan your ideal kitchen with independent advice

Should you have a kitchen installed by one of the many fitted kitchen companies? Or do you 'mix and match' units from different suppliers? Will a higher price bring better quality, or more profit for the company?

You can now get impartial advice on questions such as these from Kitchen Advisory & Brokerage Services, KABS.

are impartial because they are not manufacturers, and do not act for any particular supplier.

The Company's directors have been in business for over 15 years. Martin Bryant explains: "Our planner sits with a client, and together they design the most suitable kitchen. The client decides budget, colour and finish, and together they choose a manufacturer to meet those particular specifications."

"When everything is agreed, our own highly skilled installers complete the project. We are always happy to visit by appointment - and without obligation."

The KABS Design Dept. can be contacted on 01-387 5474. Their address is Stride House, 46-48 Osamburgh St, London NW1 3ND.

**"Good value. A thoroughly enjoyable package."**  
Amstrad PCW April & June 1989.  
**"These are very, very good"**  
A&B Computing Feb 1989

### TIMES COMPUTER CROSSWORDS

Volumes 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, & 6 and THE TIMES JUBILEE PUZZLES

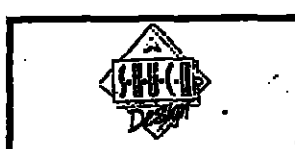
1932 - 1987 for Crossword Novices or Experts

Each volume has 60 Times Crosswords, featuring advanced 40s Gonemino software and is available for Amstrad, Archimedes, Atari ST, BBC, IBM, Nimbus & Spectrum. A comprehensive instruction booklet is included in an attractive A5 plastic case and cover.

Prices range from £9.95 for novices to £29.95 for IBM discs. £2 surcharge for orders ex U.K.

Also, new AMSTRAD, the definitive Crossword Editor & Computer Crossword Game package for Schools & Colleges. Available for BBC & IBM Nimbus. Discounted price including Network License. VAT (UK only). Range from £49.50 - £69.50. £2 surcharge for orders ex U.K.

Call AKOM LTD on 01-852 4575 for Mail Order and further details



**FUTONS**

SALE - WHIST STOCKS LAST DIRECT FROM THE WORKSHOP PROMPT NATIONAL DELIVERY

Send now for free brochure. SHUCH DESIGN SHEFFIELD (0742) 759692



**TALL MEN**

Are you 6'2" tall? If so, we have high quality, British ready-made shirts to fit you. Our shirts have extra long body length and a choice of sleeve lengths: either 37" or 38". Prices start at just £18.50.

Send now for our FREE brochure to: The Big Shirt Company, Dept 1, 5 Eastford Road, Essex, CO5 9DX.

## futon centre

3398 FINCHLEY RD LONDON NW3  
(01) 794 8085 / 8034  
OPEN 7 DAYS

**sale**

We have a fine selection of varieties of Futon frames, walnut, varnished, black or white and 6 or 7 layer Futons in all colours, cotton, wool mix and cotton, polyester in many colour combinations

Prices from £149 SINGLE, £129 DOUBLE, £228 KING

THE ORIGINAL BRETON SHIRT

Cream/Navy, Cream/Rod, Cream/Burgundy, Cream/Green. Sizes 34", 36", 38", 40", 42", 44".

The Original, traditional, French Fisherman's working shirt. Made from 100% knitted cotton in France. So comfortable they're addictive! We started to sell them seven years ago, because we liked them and wore them so much, we felt obliged to share them with everyone else (honestly!)

Orders to Dept T132 The Breton Shirt Company, 99 Waterhouse Rd, Gillingham, Kent, ME17 1LD. Or Phone (01825) 652997 With your credit card no.

**THE ORIGINAL BRETON SHIRT**

Cream/Navy, Cream/Rod, Cream/Burgundy, Cream/Green. Sizes 34", 36", 38", 40", 42", 44".

The Original, traditional, French Fisherman's working shirt. Made from 100% knitted cotton in France. So comfortable they're addictive! We started to sell them seven years ago, because we liked them and wore them so much, we felt obliged to share them with everyone else (honestly!)

Orders to Dept T132 The Breton Shirt Company, 99 Waterhouse Rd, Gillingham, Kent, ME17 1LD. Or Phone (01825) 652997 With your credit card no.

**THE ORIGINAL BRETON SHIRT**

Cream/Navy, Cream/Rod, Cream/Burgundy, Cream/Green. Sizes 34", 36", 38", 40", 42", 44".



**Pine beds by Montart**

GALAXY STORAGE BEDS

Send SAE for brochure of all our beds. Montart's Workshop (T) High Hadden, Kent (02335) 2141

**ASTHMA?**

Use the vacuum cleaner Doctors recommend

**Medivac**

Top placing by Good Housekeeping Institute. SUPPLIED DIRECT and VAT FREE for control of dust related conditions. Five Year Guarantee. Interest Free Credit. INFORMATION PACK & PRICE LIST Tel: 0625 539401 (Mon-Fri) or write to MEDIVAC (Dept 128) FREEPOST WILMSLOW CHESSINGTON ST, WILMSLOW, Cheshire SK13 6LH

**TIDY RAIL**

£6.99

£6.99 per unit. Ideal for cleaning windows, mirrors, etc. Made from high quality plastic. Available in green, blue, red, yellow, orange, pink, purple, silver, gold, black, white, etc. Send for free brochure to: Tidy Rail, Dept 1, 100 High Street, London E1 1AA. Tel: 0703 212374

**TIDY RAIL**

£6.99

£6.99 per unit. Ideal for cleaning windows, mirrors, etc. Made from high quality plastic. Available in green, blue, red, yellow, orange, pink, purple, silver, gold, black, white, etc. Send for free brochure to: Tidy Rail, Dept 1, 100 High Street, London E1 1AA. Tel: 0703 212374

**TIDY RAIL**

£6.99

£6.99 per unit. Ideal for cleaning windows, mirrors, etc. Made from high quality plastic. Available in green, blue, red, yellow, orange, pink, purple, silver, gold, black, white, etc. Send for free brochure to: Tidy Rail, Dept 1, 100 High Street, London E1 1AA. Tel: 0703 212374

## FOR THE HOME

### Conservatory/office too hot for comfort?

**Plants willing?**

Temperature 100°F? Uncomfortable glare? Remember last summer! Keep cool & comfortable this year by installing "INSULASHADE" light performance, crystal clear blinds and window laminates.

They:

- Reduce excessive temperature by up to 40°F.
- Exclude glare and fading.
- Give you a completely clear view.
- Allow full use of your conservatory all-year-round.
- Make glass safe & shatter resistant.

For priority action telephone 01-534 4073 (24 hrs)

**insushade** is another quality product from the makers of the famous crystal clear winter insulating blind **insubind**

Post to: Insushade, FREEPOST, Wokingham, Berks RG11 1BR. Please send me your brochure without any obligation. I am interested in INSUSHADE for my home ☐ office ☐ insubind for my home ☐ office ☐

Name  Address

County  Postcode

## YES!!! WE DO MAKE SOFAS - COME AND SEE FOR YOURSELF

**SOFA BEDS, Metal Action from £199-£395**

RE-UPHOLSTERY SPECIALIST

**SOFA TO BED**

Factory to showroom at Unit 1, Bedford Street, Reading, RG1 1JL (Close to Mary Street and Well Street)

17th Century English Oak

Our ELEGANT, EXCLUSIVE and EXQUISITE Oak furniture, handcrafted by a team of Britain's finest craftsmen, is much sought after by discerning collectors.

Supplied BEAUTIFULLY FINISHED or for SIMPLE HOME ASSEMBLY please send two 2p stamps for colour brochure and prices. JACOBUS WORKSHOP, DEPT. T.T.20, Burnside Mill, Addingham, Nr. Ilkley, W. Yorks. LS29 0FF Tel: (0945) 830176

**CUBES SHELVING**

TRUSTLES DESKS ETC

Inexpensive drawers, record units, wardrobes, cupboards & shelving, beech, white, black for home/work. Mail-order catalogue (or visit us) CubeStore 58 Pembroke Rd W6 01-994 6036 (also Sfik & Notts)

## MOTHER AND CHILD

**CONTINENTAL BABY SLEEPING BAGS**

Keeps baby warm and safe. 100% cotton shell & inner lining, flame retardant polyester filling. Machine washable. Ideal for babies taking out bedovers. Available in 4 sizes: 4 months - 3 years. Also beautiful brocade of angelic christenings with matching jackets, one size: 1 - 5 months. Prompt delivery. Money back guarantee. Full colour brochure. KiddyCare, Dept. T, Burnside Mill, Addingham, Nr. Ilkley, W. Yorks. LS29 0FF. Tel: 0945-830176

**ADDITONS!**

MATERNITY FASHION

**DOLL'S CLOTHES**

A wide range of well-made clothes at reasonable prices, to fit SINDY, BARBIE, KEN, TINY TEARS, FISHER PRICE, CARRIDGE PATROL. For your catalogue, send large SAE (at least 9" x 4") to: Mrs J. Pickering (Dept G2), The Plains, Potters, 100 High Street, Potters, W. Yorks. LS29 0FF. Tel: 0945-830176

**MAIL-A-TEDDY**

Send an unusual gift, be it Mothers Day, Weddings, Birthdays, Get Wells or just simply I Love You; soft toys and teddies to suit all occasions, elegantly displayed, delivered to address of choice. For colour catalogue contact: Bliss Traders, c/o Mail-A-Teddy, Primrose Villa, Morish, Aberystwyth, Dyfed, Ceredigion SA65 4BS.

**BLISS TRADERS**

c/o MAIL-A-TEDDY, ABERYSTWYTH.

**FOR MATERNITY CLOTHES WITH STYLE.**

One of the Best Maternity Shops in London.

78 Fulham Road, London SW3 6RH

**CHILDRENS ENTERTAINMENTS**

## Postman Pat's HAPPY DAYS

"First Class Postman Pat delivers a brilliant performance and sends the children home singing and shouting!"

"The show was great, the scenery special effects, costumes and cast were excellent!"

"The play was an absolutely faithful portrayal of the much loved inhabitants of Greendale!"

**LIVERPOOL**, Empire Theatre, 051 709 1555  
**LEWIS**, Theatre Royal, 0292 240096  
**MANCHESTER**, Opera House, 0224 441122  
**BIRMINGHAM**, Forum Theatre, 021 331 1846  
**GLASGOW**, Theatre Royal, 0452 552667  
**HEALTH**, New Theatre, 0754 591891  
**LEEDS**, Theatre Royal, 0532 552667  
**NOTTINGHAM**, Grand Theatre, 0522 767240  
**PRESTON**, Theatre Royal, 0772 588586  
**SWINDON**, Wyvern Theatre, 0793 524481

**AND NOW A BRAND NEW SHOW:**

## FIREMAN SAM TO THE RESCUE

"This production is simply sparkling!"

"It's bright, cheerful, clever and brimming with new songs!"

"Sam blazes a new trail, and makes a fun way to introduce children to an important safety message."

**YEovil**, Colston Theatre, 0952 22884  
**MOLD**, Theatre Royal, 0352 55114  
**MANCHESTER**, Opera House, 061 831 7766  
**GLASGOW**, Theatre Royal, 041 331 1846  
**BIRMINGHAM**, Forum Theatre, 021 331 1846  
**HEALTH**, New Theatre, 0754 591891  
**LEEDS**, Theatre Royal, 0532 552667  
**NOTTINGHAM**, Grand Theatre, 0522 767240  
**PRESTON**, Theatre Royal, 0772 588586  
**SWINDON**, Wyvern Theatre, 0793 524481

For further information and additional towns on the tour, send SAE to: Layston Productions Ltd, Speldhurst, Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, OX7 3PQ

**YOU'VE SUFFERED GALE DAMAGE?**

It's too late to replace standard trees from our wide selection of 4 year standard Apples, Pears, and Plums.

Free list from: Family Trees, PO Box 1, Bletchley, Bucks MK3 2EA. Tel: 0489 895674

**SNOWDROPS IN THE GREEN**

Singles £5.50 per 100  
Doubles £7.00 per 100  
Acornies £9.00 per 100

A. Brown, AB Nursery (T) 5 Eastern Close, Walsby PE23 9NU Tel: (0945) 65310

**PRE-SEASON OFFER... 50% MORE PLANTS**

**FOOTBALL MUMS**

GUARANTEED WINTER HARDY

**BRAMLEY'S FAMOUS NAMES**

SENT AT CORRECT PLANTING TIMES

9 plants (normally 6) £4.95  
18 plants (normally 12) £8.95  
27 plants (normally 18) £11.25  
36 plants (normally 24) £14.25

ALL ORDERS ADD 50p P&P

Now you can grow beautiful FOOTBALL MUMS to suit all 6 or 9 teams. Bramley's wonderful 6 or 9 team plants have been specially bred to produce a brilliant display of colour and produce flowers from June to September. They are also ideal for use as a memorial to a loved one. They are available in a wide range of colours and are guaranteed to be the best quality plants available. Send for your free catalogue or visit our website at [www.bramleys.co.uk](http://www.bramleys.co.uk)

**BRAMLEY'S NURSERY (T40.)** ORDERS WILL BE 331 BENFLEET ROAD - SOUTH BENFLEET, ESSEX. ACKNOWLEDGED

**Agriframes FRUIT CAGES**

24 hour answering service. 36 Plaford St, Durham, West Midlands, WS18 6SY. Tel: 021 5254466. Fax: 021 5695778

**SAFEGUARD YOUR FRUIT!**

Net and ALUMINUM Fruit Cages (any size) available. Also a wide range of other products. See our Catalogue before buying. KNOXNETS (T) 1 East Road, Bridport, Dorset, Tel: 0208 24342

## Continued from page 45

## HOMES & GARDENS

**SLUG & SNAIL KILLER**

DO YOU HAVE SLUGS AND SNAILS? This is the most effective slug and snail killer ever. It is a natural product, which kills slugs and snails on contact. It is safe for your plants, your pets, and your children. It is also safe for the environment. It is the only slug and snail killer that is 100% effective. It is the only slug and snail killer that is safe for your plants, your pets, and your children. It is also safe for the environment. It is the only slug and snail killer that is 100% effective.

**SNOWDROPS IN THE GREEN**

Singles £5.50 per 100  
Doubles £7.00 per 100  
Acornies £9.00 per 100

A. Brown, AB Nursery (T) 5 Eastern Close, Walsby PE23 9NU Tel: (0945) 65310

**PRE-SEASON OFFER... 50% MORE PLANTS**

**FOOTBALL MUMS**

GUARANTEED WINTER HARDY

**BRAMLEY'S FAMOUS NAMES**

SENT AT CORRECT PLANTING TIMES

9 plants (normally 6) £4.95  
18 plants (normally 12) £8.95  
27 plants (normally 18) £11.25  
36 plants (normally 24) £14.25

ALL ORDERS ADD 50p P&P

Now you can grow beautiful FOOTBALL MUMS to suit all 6 or 9 teams. Bramley's wonderful 6 or 9 team plants have been specially bred to produce a brilliant display of colour and produce flowers from June to September. They are also ideal for use as a memorial to a loved one. They are available in a wide range of colours and are guaranteed to be the best quality plants available. Send for your free catalogue or visit our website at [www.bramleys.co.uk](http://www.bramleys.co.uk)

**BRAMLEY'S NURSERY (T40.)** ORDERS WILL BE 331 BENFLEET ROAD - SOUTH BENFLEET, ESSEX. ACKNOWLEDGED

**Agriframes FRUIT CAGES**

24 hour answering service. 36 Plaford St, Durham, West Midlands, WS18 6SY. Tel: 021 5254466. Fax: 021 5695778

**SAFEGUARD YOUR FRUIT!**

Net and ALUMINUM Fruit Cages (any size) available. Also a wide range of other products. See our Catalogue before buying. KNOXNETS (T) 1 East Road, Bridport, Dorset, Tel: 0208 24342

## Bolens

**Bolens owners say "It's when you actually drive a Bolens that you really feel the quality."**

**FREE TIPPER TRAILER**

Strong, safe... and so comfortable, just like it was made to measure... all controls easy to handle... solid and reliable like an old friend... makes it easy to keep a lawn looking beautiful.

Ask for a FREE test drive at home and prove to yourself Bolens's extensive features, high performance and quality.

And if you decide to buy (before 21.4.90), please accept our Easter present, a FREE TIPPER TRAILER\* (10 cu ft capacity) worth £175 + VAT when you buy any Bolens's Ride-on or Garden tractor complete with mower deck and grass collector.

Bolens's mowers run on unleaded petrol.

\*Offer applies to purchases made on or before 21.4.90, at full recommended retail price, while stocks last, and is available from participating dealers only.

Please send me details of Bolens Ride-ons and Lawn Tractors and the name of my nearest dealer.

Name  Address

Postcode  Daytime Tel:

To: Claymore Grass Machinery (Bolens Lawn & Garden Equipment), Waterloo Road Industrial Estate, Ebbw Vale, South Wales NP23 5JH. Telephone (0789) 490177

**FREE QUALITY GUARANTEE**

The only unconditional 3 YEAR DOMESTIC WARRANTY including engine and transmission in the industry.

**LOOK @ WIKSAVE AQUATICS**

MAIL ORDER THIS MONTH'S TOP TEN

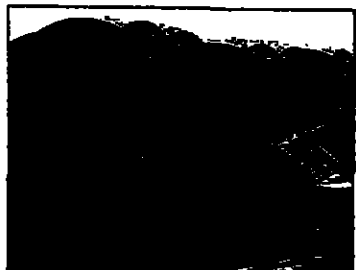
1. Atlantic Holes any weight £3.33  
2. Bay Lure 20' 30' 35' 40' 45' 50' 55' 60' 65' 70' 75' 80' 85' 90' 95' 100' 105' 110' 115' 120' 125' 130' 135' 140' 145' 150' 155' 160' 165' 170' 175' 180' 185' 190' 195' 200' 205' 210' 215' 220' 225' 230' 235' 240' 245' 250' 255' 260' 265' 270' 275' 280' 285' 290' 295' 300' 305' 310' 315' 320' 325' 330' 335' 340' 345' 350' 355' 360' 365' 370' 375' 380' 385' 390' 395' 400' 405' 410' 415' 420' 425' 430' 435' 440' 445' 450' 455' 460' 465' 470' 475' 480' 485' 490' 495' 500' 505' 510' 515' 520' 525' 530' 535' 540' 545' 550' 555' 560' 565' 570' 575' 580' 585' 590' 595' 600' 605' 610' 615' 620' 625' 630' 635' 640' 645' 650' 655' 660' 665' 670' 675' 680' 685' 690' 695' 700' 705' 710' 715' 720' 725' 730' 735' 740' 745' 750' 755' 760' 765' 770' 775' 780' 785' 790' 795' 800' 805' 810' 815' 820' 825' 830' 835' 840' 845' 850' 855' 860' 865' 870' 875' 880' 885' 890' 895' 900' 905' 910' 915' 920' 925' 930' 935' 940' 945' 950' 955' 960' 965' 970' 975' 980' 985' 990' 995' 1000' 1005' 1010' 1015' 1020' 1025' 1030' 1035' 1040' 1045' 1050' 1055' 1060' 1065' 1070' 1075' 1080' 1085' 1090' 1095' 1100' 1105' 1110' 1115' 1120' 1125' 1130' 1135' 1140' 1145' 1150' 1155' 1160' 1165' 1170' 1175' 1180' 1185' 1190' 1195' 1200' 1205' 1210' 1215' 1220' 1225' 1230' 1235' 1240' 1245' 1250' 1255' 1260' 1265' 1270' 1275' 1280' 1285' 1290' 1295' 1300' 1305' 1310' 1315' 1320' 1325' 1330' 1335' 1340' 1345' 1350' 1355' 1360' 1365' 1370' 1375' 1380' 1385' 1390' 1395' 1400' 1405' 1410' 1415' 1420' 1425' 1430' 1435' 1440' 1445' 1450' 1455' 1460' 1465' 1470' 1475' 1480' 1485' 1490' 1495' 1500' 1505' 1510' 1515' 1520' 1525' 1530' 1535' 1540' 1545' 1550' 1555' 1560' 1565' 1570' 1575' 1580' 1585' 1590' 1595' 1600' 1605' 1610' 1615' 1620' 1625' 1630' 1635' 1640' 1645' 1650' 1655' 1660' 1665' 1670' 1675' 1680' 1685' 1690' 1695' 1700' 1705' 1710' 1715' 1720' 1725' 1730' 1735' 1740' 1745' 1750' 1755' 1760' 1765' 1770' 1775' 1780' 1785' 1790' 1795' 1800' 1805' 1810' 1815' 1820' 1825' 1830' 1835' 1840' 1845' 1850' 1855' 1860' 1865' 1870' 1875' 1880' 1885' 1890' 1895' 1900' 1905' 1910' 1915' 1920' 1925' 1930' 1935' 1940' 1945' 1950' 1955' 1960' 1965' 1970' 1975' 1980' 1985' 1990' 1



## SHOPPING

# Phoney boxes

A slice of British tradition is being re-connected to the Nineties, says Nicole Swengley



Anyone mourning the phasing out of Britain's traditional red telephone kiosks will be happy to know that they can buy one of their own. But what, you may ask, would one do with a ton of old Post Office memorabilia? The answer, says Willy White, an entrepreneur, is to turn it into a drinks cabinet, or an aquarium. But he is open to other ideas for using the 1,500 kiosks he has bought from British Telecom.

A shower-room might be a refreshing idea, he thinks, or a library. Used as a greenhouse a kiosk would make a talking point among the neighbours.

Sir Giles Gilbert Scott, who designed the original version in 1924, is probably turning in his grave at such sacrilege. But the cast-iron kiosk had a style of its own, so it seems only natural that it should be customized to express its new owners' interests.

Mr White, who undertakes light engineering, painting and demolition jobs, lives on a farm in Essex, which provides the space needed to store his rows of red boxes. His love affair with kiosks began two years ago when he was contracted to remove all the old boxes in East Anglia. Since then, he says, the conservationists have fought back and only half the original number of kiosks given the death sentence in 1985 have disappeared from the landscape.

The new BT kiosks, with their stainless steel and tinted glass, may be much easier to maintain, but the aesthetics are just not the same. So all round the country red telephone boxes are being "listed" as historic monuments to ensure their survival, in particular the slightly larger K2 London version. "I love everything about them: their shape, colour, style," Mr

White says. "So I bought up a whole lot intending to restore them. Then I thought it would be fun to adapt them to other uses."

He plans to revamp boxes into washing machines and tumble driers, or turn them into self-contained cooking hobs complete with extractor fans. Birdcages, fridge/freezers, ice-makers, coffee machines and saunas may seem like fantasies at this stage, but he has already made one transatlantic flight with a drinks cabinet phone box, which he installed at the New England Carousel Museum in Connecticut. And he has sold one to Chas (of entertainers Chas and Dave) in off-the-street condition, vandalism and all.

Mr White will install an original Bakelite phone with a memory-jerking button A and B operation in his refurbished boxes. There is no regulation against using these as working telephones once the wiring has been updated, so long as the royal crown at the top of the kiosk is covered.

"British Telecom has cottoned on to the idea that the public does not want part of its heritage to vanish," he says. "So it is now selling off some boxes by auction. I reckon that in two years' time all the available boxes that are not listed will have been sold."

Buying a slice of British tradition is not cheap. The basic boxes cost from £300, restored boxes £850. Those refurbished as a library cost £1,500, a shower-room £2,000, and an aquarium £7,000. The drinks cabinet kiosk comes at £3,500 with a free bottle of champagne. All prices plus VAT.

Willy White, Fyfield Hall, Fyfield, Essex CM5 0SA (0277 85495).

Requiem for a Red Box, a pictorial account of the decline of the red telephone box, compiled by John Timpon (Pyramid Books, £12.95).



Smart operator: Willy White, an Essex entrepreneur, is turning his 1,500 red telephone boxes into libraries, aquariums, shower-rooms and drinks cabinets — at up to £3,500 a time



A unique collection of priceless artefacts and natural treasures

Yours for just £5.95

With over 1,500 museums and art galleries, Britain is a treasure house of art, history, science and technology. To help you take best advantage of our rich cultural heritage, *The Times* have completely revised last year's Museums Guide.

Described by The Royal Academy as "an excellent guide", it is now even bigger and better, with 456 pages and over 1,500 entries. With hundreds of photographs and 23 pages of colour maps, *The Times Museums and Galleries Guide*, is essential reference for anyone who would discover the magic of museums.

For a limited period only, readers of *The Times* can get their copy at a special reduced price of £5.95. The Guide comes complete with a Museums Passport of your choice — either junior or adult. These clever little access cards won't cost you a penny, but could save you a fortune. Holders enjoy free or reduced entry to hundreds of museums and galleries, and exciting offers like free posters and big discounts in museum shops.

For full details of this special offer and a Privilege Application Form, read *The Times* next week.

THE TIMES









# West Indies scythed down

From Alan Lee  
Port of Spain  
Trinidad

English prayers were answered in Port of Spain yesterday. The coin fell for Graham Gooch, the West Indies were obliged to bat and, glory be, their three most accomplished players were out inside the first hour. Soon, it was a staggering 29 for five and then 114 for eight.

It was all proceeding so neatly to the prescribed plan that one sat in permanent fear of waking up to discover that the real match had not actually begun. The miracles of Sabina Park, when West Indies were dismissed for 164 on the opening day, suddenly seemed almost mundane.

Long before lunch, with England in heady command, Fraser and Small were operating to fields of a belligerence they cannot have contemplated when, in the first half of the winter, they surveyed their role on this tour. There were four slips, a short leg and a silly mid-off while Gooch, adrenalin flowing as never before, sought to turn the screw.

No longer did he need to convince his young charges that they were bowling first to win the game, rather than to avoid losing it. The evidence was being frantically shuffled on to the scoreboard as each West Indian "trudged his sorrowful path back to the pavilion."

To say the toss was important would grossly understate the case. It was potentially the pivotal moment of this entire series. The sense of anticipation for this match did not climax at start of play but with the inspection of the coin by the captains.

It was pure theatre, Gooch, in his England blazer, had been pacing the square and perusing the matted grass of the pitch for some minutes before the smiling Desmond Haynes, captain of West Indies for the first time, joined him. Up went the coin. Gooch called heads and with a revealing skip, hastily signalled to the dressing room the news they wanted to hear.

Some grass, though not much, had been trimmed overnight but these were still conditions to make a seam bowler swoon. In the circumstances, it was no more a surprise to see England omit Hemmings from their squad than for the West Indies to leave out Lara and Baptiste.

Small and Malcolm were again given the new ball and, if the first over was uneventful, the second compensated. Malcolm required no time to loosen up from the first ball he was a fury. Three times in the over he dropped short against Greenidge, who was plainly inclined to take him on. But the last ball climbed



Cause for celebration: Dujon is trapped leg-before and his dismissal is greeted with jubilation by Lamb, Gooch and Stewart in the Test in Trinidad

## Scoreboard

WEST INDIES: First Innings	
C G Greenidge c Stewart b Malcolm	5
D L Haynes c Lamb b Small	0
R B Richardson c Russell b Fraser	0
C A Best c Lamb b Fraser	0
T P J L Dujon lbw b Small	4
A L Logie not out	43
C L Hooper c Russell b Capel	0
E A Moseley c Russell b Malcolm	0
C E L Ambrose c Russell b Malcolm	0
R B Singh not out	0
Extras (no 2, no 3)	1
Total (8 wickets)	114
C A Walsh not out	
FALL OF WICKETS: 1-5, 2-6, 3-22, 4-27, 5-29, 6-32, 7-33, 8-105	
ENGLAND: 1st Innings	
G A Gooch, W Lister, A Stewart, A J Lamb, R A Small, R Bailey, J Capel, T P C Russell, G A Small, A C Fraser, D E Malcolm	

into him as he played back and it was as much as he could do to jab it into Stewart's midriff at short leg.

Richardson marched in, bristlingly intent that Malcolm would not tame him. Gooch speculatively shifted a second man out deep for the hook and it had a sedating effect. Haynes, however, quickly played a shot unworthy of his new responsibility, driving hungrily at Small and edging a sharp, hip-high catch to Lamb at third slip.

By now the ground, slightly more than half full, was hushed as if in resignation. Perhaps it was simply confusion. The majority Asian population here has taken such offence at Viv Richards' recent utterances that few are sorry he is not playing and some openly declare their support for England.

Fraser always had it in him to be the most influential bowler in these conditions and now he was to demonstrate the point. The last ball of his first over, the 12th of the innings, was worthy of

dislodging the best. Richardson was drawn forward, beaten off the pitch and the contact was thin but distinct.

England would have settled for this as a morning's work but they did not relent. Carlisle Best is nothing if not a fighter, as he showed when batting for three and a half hours in the second innings at Kingston, but now his concentration seemed disturbed by two blows on the left hand. The second of them left him shaking the hand in evident distress and Fraser's

next ball was the sucker punch. Best hanging out his bat and thrashing his pads in disgust as the ball looped to third slip.

One of Haynes' most interesting acts had been to promote Dujon from seven to five in the order. Dujon has felt keenly he has been wasted batting so low but he did his cause no good here. Small ducked a ball back at him and Dujon, shouldering arms, was lbw.

Twenty nine for five was too much to take in. There simply had to be a recovery of sorts and, to nobody's surprise, the originator was Logie. At Lord's, in 1988, England had briefly been rich beyond imagination with the West Indies 54 for five on the first day. Logie and Dujon corrected matters with a stand of 130. Now it was Logie and Hooper, the little hustler and the tall, haughty stroke player, who revived their crucially ill team, but it was to end at 92 when Hooper was out and followed soon after by Moseley and Ambrose.

## England show they are able to live with the pressure

### Trinidad

When it comes to judging individuals, it is often a measure of a player's calibre as to how well he is able to cope with the pressures of a higher class of cricket, a quality best described as big match temperament. It is not always those with the most obvious talent who prove to be the most adept at handling the likes of one-day finals or Test match cricket - similar, I hasten to add, only in terms of pressure, not in terms of quality.

At the moment, in Trinidad, it is not so much individuals as the team to which we can currently ascribe this ability to turn on a performance when most important.

Graham Gooch was very obviously in no doubt as to his



The former England captain comments on the first day of the third Test match

intentions on winning the toss from Desmond Haynes in the latter's first Test as the West Indies captain.

The ground rules that appear to govern the preparation of the pitch in Trinidad dictate that, in order to provide a surface that has a chance of surviving five days, an extra quota of water and grass are needed at the outset, which normally means that the game does not last those five days.

But winning the toss is only

a start. England's current big match temperament came through almost immediately, helped by the fact that Greenidge pushed a ball short leg, giving England the early wicket and confidence-boosters that began their most recent assault on the West Indies batting.

Curiously enough, the lunchtime score at Queen's Park was 66 for five, identical to that at Lord's on the first morning of that Test in 1988. Then it was Gus Logie who helped repair the damage, and West Indies survived to win the match. Here, one would have to back England to retain control, with the proviso that that temperament extends to the batting as well as it has to the bowling and fielding.

## Robson ready to recall Wilkins

From Stuart Jones  
Football Correspondent  
Zurich

Bobby Robson, in order to preserve his own position as England's manager, is prepared to recall the nation's most experienced outfield player for the World Cup. Ray Wilkins, who has been out of consideration for 3½ years, could be brought back into the squad for the finals.

Although he is not in the party scheduled to assemble tomorrow night for Wednesday's international against Brazil, Wilkins could yet overtake those higher in the list of choices.

If England's captain, Bryan Robson, recovers fully from his hernia operation, Wilkins is unlikely to be required in Italy. If not, then he could return to the tournament which he left in disgrace. Against Morocco, in the first round of the 1986 World Cup in Mexico, he was sent off.

Aged 33 and only a few months older than Bryan Robson, Wilkins has been in prime form at Queen's Park Rangers this season. "He was playing well with Rangers in Scotland as well," Bobby Robson said here yesterday. "And I certainly have not ruled him out."

England's manager was not aware until yesterday evening that yet another of his mid-field players had withdrawn from the match against the Brazilians. As well as Bryan Robson, Webb, Rocastle and Thomas, who could be out for three weeks, he is also without Hodge.

Hodge was included by Bobby Robson among the candidates who are vying for places as understudies. The others are Gascoigne, McMahon, Phelan and Cowans, who has been chosen only once in the last 2½ years. Wilkins, with 84 caps, is by far the most experienced representative and would provide leadership.

Bobby Robson reacted stoically to the news that only if England win the World Cup is his contract likely to be extended. "All I'm thinking about is the tournament," he said. "That is occupying my mind, my interest and my efforts. What happens afterwards will be decided between me and the Football Association."

"We have qualified, we are in a big field and we will give it our very best attempt. But winning the World Cup won't depend just on me but on the performance of the players. The champions will be the team which has the most world-class players and, I can tell you, I've got some of those."

## Amateurism remains the order of the day

By David Hands, Rugby Correspondent

The portals of rugby union's amateurism quivered again yesterday but remain standing. At the end of their annual meeting in London, the International Rugby Football Board (IRFB) decided to extend the principle of compensation to domestic internationals, as well as tours, which comprises broken-time payments if you are English but carry little if you are Australian.

That constituted the main revision of the amateur regulations, but a working party has been established, comprising representatives from England, Ireland, Wales and New Zealand, to study the regulations as they relate to "communication for reward" (broadcasting, writing, advertising), with a brief to

report back to the board's next interim meeting, in Edinburgh in October this year.

Sir Ewart Bell, the chairman of the IRFB amateurism committee, said the board had sought compromise and consensus and were poised to determine the mechanism by which the game worldwide can be controlled. The four key issues his committee faced had been play-for-pay - which had been played for years - and had received a "resounding no" from all areas of the game - compensation, material benefits from the game and effective control.

Bell will chair the working party whose discussions will include the possibility of officers being appointed by member unions for the uniform enforcement of regulations. But though the hopes of

## IRFB sour to Halliday

Simon Halliday, the Bath and England three-quarter, described the IRFB decision as "the judge we always knew it would be." Halliday, a stockbroker who has seldom made himself available for tours because of the pressure of business, said he was disappointed at the stance adopted by the Rugby Football Union over the question of compensation (David Hands writes).

"We're going to have a situation where some players will be more advantaged than others," he said. "There will be a free-for-all in which some people will fall foul of the rules because they are not careful and others will float them and get away with it."

"It is admirable on one level because it would be a shame to see the game disappear down the avenue of agents and the like. But the board have missed the opportunity to make *pro rata* payments for time spent away from the office and offered only peanuts."

Dudley Wood, the RFU secretary, who stated earlier this week his union's policy of opposition to the payment of daily allowances at home said: "The regulations as they stand are difficult to enforce and I believe there are minor abuses. But I am pleased the board restated, as expected, its dedication to keeping rugby an amateur game."

## Celtic plan repeat of fine cup form

By Roddy Forsyth

Today's league programme offers Celtic and Aberdeen the opportunity to repeat the lacerating form which each of them displayed while disposing of hapless opponents during their Scottish Cup quarter-final matches.

Aberdeen's dismemberment of Heart of Midlothian has been the occasion for considerable euphoria around Pittodrie, and it is all the more ominous for Motherwell that they must travel to that venue this afternoon with their resources greatly depleted.

Cooper and O'Neill are both injured, while Paterson is obliged to cope with a family illness, and the inventive Kirk will struggle to overcome a back injury. In contrast, Aberdeen have merely to decide whether to supplement their strength by permitting Miller to risk his vulnerable knee with a return to first team action.

Dunfermline Athletic, meanwhile, appear to be in greater peril than Motherwell. They meet Celtic for the third time in a week, having drawn with the Parkhead side in the cup at East End Park last Saturday and been demolished in the replay in Glasgow on Wednesday night.

Although they have home advantage again today, Dunfermline are acutely sensitive to the fact that only poor finishing by Celtic prevented them being dismissed from the cup at home during the first encounter.

Walker seems likely to resume in attack in place of Dziekanowski in the Celtic team. McNeill said yesterday: "I have had it in mind to make alterations in order to keep ever-bod; fresh and keep them involved, but I am now looking for our good attitude

of recent weeks to be sustained."

At Tannadice, there is a derby meeting between Dundee United and Dundee which, in circumstances that see Dundee five points adrift at the foot of the table, might suggest that the home side should not be over-burdened by problems in securing a victory.

However, Dundee have taken four points from a possible six on offer in these municipal encounters already this season, and their recent form suggests a doggedness in pursuit of their fractional chance of avoiding relegation, although their cause today is not helped by injuries to Ferguson and Beattie.

For their part, United have named an 18-strong squad, which does not include O'Neill, who has influenza.

For a team in such a commanding situation at the top of the Premier Division, Rangers have been strangely unconvincing in recent weeks. If they should fail to beat Hibernian this afternoon, they will have gone a total of six matches without a victory. McCoist and Walters are, however, close to full fitness and if both play today, the champions will have a more familiar look.

The afternoon's card is made up by St Mirren and Heart of Midlothian, a pair of sides whose encounters have sometimes been rather abrasive in the past. Today, the teams meet at Tynecastle, where St Mirren will have to do without their versatile Icelandic attacker, Torfarson, who will be replaced by Stickroth, who is on loan from the West German Bundesliga club, Bayer Uerdingen.

## RE-ROOFING?

### The THERMABOND Alternative

Tiles and slates bonded permanently into correct position.

Thermabond's unique weatherproof foam.

BBA Approved

Thermabond Operative applying the process.

Until now the only cure for serious roof problems was to strip off the entire roof and replace all defective felt, nails, tiles and slates. This is a very complex business, but now there is a real alternative which represents much better value for money.

The Thermabond process consists of spraying a layer of foam to the inside of the roof which dries to a rock hard layer bonding all slates and tiles into the correct position. This layer is weather-proof and fire retardant and is the permanent answer to roof problems, guaranteed for 25 years. Because Thermabond operatives work in your loft, there is no inconvenience, no scaffolding and no mess that is normally associated with re-roofing. The Thermabond process is completed within a significantly less time than re-roofing and can also be applied to flat roofs. The Thermabond process is subject to British Board of Agreement Certificate number 89-2329 indicating the highest possible standards of workmanship and attention to detail.

If your roof needs attention - complete the coupon today. Alternatively,

**TEL: 0565 54911**  
(24 hours) for immediate attention.

## THERMABOND ROOFING LTD

Over Tabley, Cheshire, WA16 0PL.  
Now available in Channel Isles, Isle of Man & Ireland.

To: Thermabond Roofing, FREEPOST, Over Tabley, Cheshire, WA16 7BR.  
I would like further details of Thermabond Roofing. Domestic ☐ Commercial ☐ Flat Roof ☐

Name .....

Tel .....

Address .....

Postcode .....

TV 24/02/90



Simon Barnes meets the man who is São Paulo's leading citizen and McLaren's leading hope for the Brazilian Grand Prix

# Senna rising to challenge after Phoenix

São Paulo  
"I'm very calm," said Ayrton Senna, São Paulo's leading citizen. "Very, very calm."

That probably makes him unique among the 15 million and more people here. The endemic chaos of this enormous and hectic city has merely been emphasized — not created — by the drastic financial revolution in progress across the country.

"Brazilian football is like our inflation — 100 per cent," said a famous newspaper headline. Senna is in the same category. Meanwhile, as local currency remains virtually unobtainable, and the less illustrious members of the Global Village of Formula One clamour into hire cars like students setting a record (no one has the cash for a taxi), Senna crosses and re-crosses his home town by helicopter and broods about victory. Does he ever brood about anything else, I wonder?

There's no escaping the fact that his personality has dominated the preliminaries of the Brazilian Grand Prix. He is one of the most compelling characters in world sport, and effortlessly rises above the soap opera of Formula One everyday life. He is one of the most talented drivers in history, and he is — in his calm way — desperate to lay that fact down in figures and records that will last for all time. He wants to be at all records and most especially,

he wants to beat his own.

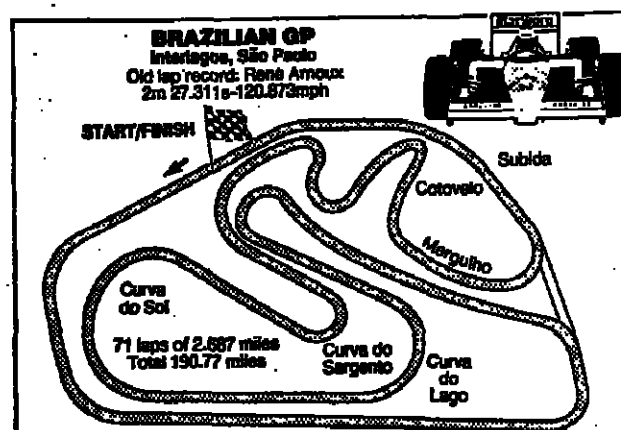
Senna turned 30 this week, and still has but a single world championship to his name. A second that seemed there for the taking last year was taken from him by a series of bizarre incidents involving Nigel Mansell, Alain Prost, who was then his team-mate, and FISA, the sport's governing body.

Perhaps Senna should, like a Millwall supporter sing: "No one likes us — We don't care." This is the national anthem of men like Senna and like Geoffrey Boycott, men whose dedication seems to many dangerously close to monomania.

Prost, whose 1989 season boasted the unusual double of a world championship and a year-long fit of the sulks with his own team and team-mate, believes that Senna was the subject of in-house favouritism. Meanwhile, for Senna, who has trouble finishing races, this was all very bizarre.

The season continued with Senna being involved in a crash with Mansell and finished with a ban on the Brazilian, consequently lifted after Senna had issued an apology to the governing body. It was, in short, one of the oddest years of Senna's life, and must have made him quite relieved to reach the sanctuary of 30.

He began the new season with a stirring win in Phoenix a fortnight ago against, as it



were, the run of play. The Ferrari team, with Mansell and Prost licking their lips at the chance of striking an early blow at Senna, were expected to win. Neither finished the race.

"That victory was important, a real motivating force for me," he said. "I had not felt motivated until I sat in the car. But I feel very well right now, I face a great challenge." So saying, Senna slipped away as quietly as he had come, with a roar of rotor blades he was soaring skywards once again. His natural domain, no doubt.

He is the man to beat, but the manager of the McLaren team, Ron Dennis, was saying in his cautious way that the circuit and the circumstances favoured Ferrari and the Anti-Senna Solidarity League of Mansell and Prost. Dennis's way is to extend close-season

research and development until the break, having an initial advantage to the others but ensuring a long-term gain to his own team.

Exactly where Dennis's tongue was in relation to cheek as he tipped Ferrari I cannot say, but he is a man who prefers caution and understatement to tub-thumping.

Mansell, by contrast, was fearfully bullish in the Ferrari pits. "Everything is going to plan," he said. "At Phoenix I had a near perfect race in the circumstances." The circumstances including starting a long way back on the grid and then having his car burst into flames. "Most unexpected," said a Ferrari spokesman, "about a reasonable driver and a dedicated man. People who think Senna is a volatile character are completely wrong."

What Senna lacks is a gift

tively. "Things have been modified now, we will be all right."

After the fiddly street circuit of Phoenix, we have returned to a purpose-built track. Raw power is back in fashion, but a series of complicated corners makes things difficult for a team to "set a car up". Increasing power involves a trade-off in manoeuvrability, and a completely unknown circuit will be a great leveler.

The Williams team is expected to provide the most serious opposition to the McLaren and the Ferraris, but the power of the Lotus gives them a chance for some fun as well. But Senna is the one everyone wants to beat: unbeatable, say some, but unshakeable.

Of all the many hard things said about him, perhaps the hardest came from Prost. Senna believes in God: Prost added that Senna believes he has God in the cockpit with him, believes he is immortal. Words meant to hurt.

Dennis, for all his outward mildness, turns quite furious when these words are recalled. "He believes in God, sometimes finds strength and comfort from the Bible. Is that something to criticize? It is an irresponsible thing to say about a reasonable driver and a dedicated man. People who think Senna is a volatile character are completely wrong."

What Senna lacks is a gift

for fellowship. Extreme talent alienates, but many people of ability can get away with it by adding charm. However spurious or superficial. The trouble with Senna is that there are absolutely no spurious or superficial sides to his nature. He has no easy charm, no small talk, no court of hang-ers-on.

I remember Boycott being absolutely baffled when, in that revealing radio show with Anthony Clare, he was asked if he felt he had missed out on life by dedicating himself in his monk-like way to playing cricket.

"Nasavi!" he said. "I wanted to be the best batsman in the world, and I was the best batsman in the world. In what way could I have missed out?" That was the gist of the thing, anyhow: a total failure to understand the question.

There is a thread between these two men. Both are ferociously dedicated to their crafts, and through these, to the great achievements to which they can lead. Both leave a trail of chaos, hatred and resentment as they go, occasionally peering over their shoulders, baffled as to what might have caused the disasters they can see behind them.

And both men, at such a sight, shrug their shoulders and move forward. The next race, the next innings, absorbs all their attention: most other things are unreal in comparison.



Senna: sometimes finds strength and comfort from the Bible

## GOLF

# Sunningdale record victory by ruthless Reid and Dibnah

By Mitchell Platts, Golf Correspondent

Dale Reid, of Scotland, and the Corinns, of Australia, won the 49th Sunningdale Fouromes yesterday when they overcame Tracy Craik and Peter Hughes by the record margin of 7 and 6 in the final.

Reid and Dibnah are among the best on the European circuit and only once in six rounds were they required to go to the 18th hole. They were three under par in the final when they shook hands on 12th.

"I don't feel any sympathy for them because it might have been the other way around," Dibnah said. "We entered to win and we will be back to defend in 12 months. It's good fun, it's good preparation for the season ahead, it's good to play two excellent courses off the back tees and it's good to have our names on the board."

The quality of their golf was in keeping with the history of the tournament. Reid, the winner of 19 tournaments on the European tour, hit her tee shot to within three feet at the short 4th for a birdie which took the partnership two up. Thereafter it was not really a contest, Craik and Hughes failing to win a hole.

Dibnah, who won the British Open in 1988, and Reid

tion. Two tournaments, each with prize money of more than £100,000, have been arranged by Japanese promoters in Australia, and Dibnah and Reid, along with several other European tour players, want to be released from the Hennessy Cup in Paris from May 10 to 13.

"It is not a matter of me going home," Dibnah said. "I'm expected there and if I'm not then it could put in jeopardy three other tournaments planned for January." Reid was more forthright: "We will go anyway whether or not we get a release," Reid said.

In the morning, Dibnah and Reid enjoyed the luxury of receiving eight shots from the professional partnership of Kevin Stables and Alastair Webster. It was an advantage which they required for, despite winning 4 and 3, it proved both an examining and exhilarating contest. "I don't think Greg Norman and Steve Ballesteros could have given them a better match," Stables said.

Stables was fully entitled to make such a comment; he and Webster were four under par when the match ended. Reid said: "For one lady professional to receive four shots is one thing, but for two of us playing together it seems a

touch too generous to play off eight against the plus two of two male professionals. We should, perhaps, be restricted to a total of six."

Craik and Hughes completed a resounding triumph in the other semi-final, winning 5 and 4, although it appeared unlikely when they walked to the ninth tee only one hole ahead of Nigel Blenkins and Diane Barnard.

Hughes, however, holed from 15 feet to win that hole with a birdie and from 10 feet to halve the next. Craik chipped to four feet for another win with a birdie at the 11th and then went four up at the 12th. Blenkins and Barnard lost any chance of recovery when they took three putts at the 13th.

**RESULTS:** Reid-Dibnah 7 and 6; Craik-Hughes 5 and 4; Blenkins-Barnard 4 and 3; Reid-Dibnah 7 and 6; Craik-Hughes 5 and 4; Blenkins-Barnard 4 and 3.

## Farrell for France

Steve Farrell, winner of last Sunday's Grand Prix of Essex classic which opened the domestic Star Trophy cycling series, will join reigning national race champion David Cook in Britain's team for the five-day Tour du Lot et Cher in France, starting on April 18.



Driving on: Phil Eayres, of Oxford, keeps on going on a difficult afternoon at St Andrews

## Oxford struggle in the gale

By John Woodcock

The consensus was that a score of 78 might very well have led the Open Championship, had it started from the back tees, at Muirfield yesterday. And that anything in the early 80s would have won the club medal.

In other words, the University Match, on its first appearance in Scotland, began in conditions which were cold, grimy and dreary. The first round of the £900,000 (£550,000) Neale Invitational Tournament on Arnold Palmer's 7,114-yard Bay Hill course.

Their first cards left the Welshman and Spaniard four strokes behind Tom Byrum, a Texan, who set a record 64 for the recently lengthened course.

Byrum, the winner of the Kemper Open last year, holed a 93-yard pitch for an eagle three at the 543-yard 6th and had six other birdies. Larry Nelson was in second place on 67.

What was so refreshing was to see and hear the unprepossessing way in which the stocky Welshman, in only his second event of the season — he won the Mediterranean Open two weeks ago — played and talked casually about his great round.

Dressed in rather natty blue and purple, Woosnam, dwarfed by his partners, Hal Sutton and Dave Eichelberger, lit a few cigarettes between shots, joked with his caddy and arrayed himself to share a gag, and scored four birdies in a typically workmanlike round.

He said: "Any time you get round a great course you feel happy." He added that he sometimes feels the need to take a break, like his two months off in January and February, when he never touched a club.

**LEADING FIRST-ROUND SCORES (US unless stated):** 64: T Byrum, 67: L Nelson, 68: G Nelson, 69: J Watson, 70: N Byrum, 71: J Watson, 72: S Byrum, 73: J Watson, 74: J Watson, 75: J Watson, 76: J Watson, 77: J Watson, 78: J Watson, 79: J Watson, 80: J Watson, 81: J Watson, 82: J Watson, 83: J Watson, 84: J Watson, 85: J Watson, 86: J Watson, 87: J Watson, 88: J Watson, 89: J Watson, 90: J Watson, 91: J Watson, 92: J Watson, 93: J Watson, 94: J Watson, 95: J Watson, 96: J Watson, 97: J Watson, 98: J Watson, 99: J Watson, 100: J Watson.

boomerang: the flag, it, putts skated past the down or started to move before they were addressed. In the morning, Eayres and Henderson took five putts on the fifth green, up and down the wind. They were on the way, poor things, to a crushing defeat, by the end of which they must have felt they had found not only every bunker at Muirfield, but most of those in East Lothian as well.

Yet it was still a hard-fought and congenial day's golf, which never looked back after coming from two down after 15 holes to go into lunch one up. Woosnam's putting kept Ritchie going early on, and Ritchie's 10-foot putt at the 18th was the timeliest of blows.

Whenever I came across the second match in the morning, Packham was playing some horribly good shots, such as a two iron drilled to within a yard of the short 7th (played, even then, from a forwardish tee); but Oxford held on, and lost, in the end, only amid all manner of heroics and disasters.

**REAL TENNIS**  
Brazilier likely to make home advantage tell

The stylish David Brazier should make full use of his home court advantage in the George Wimpey British amateur Real Tennis qualifying event at Perth, which starts today (Sally Jones writes).

Brazier, a former international squash player, is among the favourites to secure one of the two qualifying places, but should face stiff competition from Alastair Maxwell, Philip Wilkinson and Barry Clive, who all play off a handicap of 16. Both qualifiers will have a tough draw when the championship proper begins next Saturday. One is scheduled to meet the promising Australian, Chris Stevens; the other plays Andrew Piers.

As near as a toucher, they did better still; in the top match, which was seen as something of a Cambridge banker, Oxford were five up with six to play and finished by halving. Jenkins needing to hole a puttying little thing on the last green even for that.

In the third match, Higgs and Froggett, heavily as they played, were never quite able to keep up with Williams and Peplow of Cambridge; in the last, Ritchie and Woosnam of Oxford never looked back after coming from two down after 15 holes to go into lunch one up. Woosnam's putting kept Ritchie going early on, and Ritchie's 10-foot putt at the 18th was the timeliest of blows.

Whenever I came across the second match in the morning, Packham was playing some horribly good shots, such as a two iron drilled to within a yard of the short 7th (played, even then, from a forwardish tee); but Oxford held on, and lost, in the end, only amid all manner of heroics and disasters.

## Success is the name of the game

From Patricia Davies, Phoenix, Arizona

Two Americans, known respectively — if not respectfully — as the Trash Queen and Big Vic, the University of Texas because, in Moon Valley after the first round, had some hard work to do if they were to make the cut yesterday.

Cindy Figg-Currier was known as the Trash Queen at the University of Texas because, in Moon Valley after the first round, had some hard work to do if they were to make the cut yesterday.

The first women's Ryder Cup in November was still the main topic of conversation, with Muriel Thomson, of Scotland, and Mickey Walker, of England, being the two names put forward as possible captains of the

## RUGBY LEAGUE

# No easy path for depleted Wigan

By Keith Macklin

Although Wigan should take a further step towards clinching the Stanes Bitter championship at Central Park this afternoon, injuries and the determination of the champions, Widnes, may produce a result that leaves the title race open.

Wigan will be without their international players, Hanley and Platt, who were hurt in the match against France at Central Park last weekend. In addition, there are question marks against several other players, including Edwards, who received a badly bruised jaw in the hard-earned win at Featherstone in midweek and who is struggling to get fit.

Widnes, for their part, will be without Davies and McKenna, but have two bonuses in the return after suspension of Currier and the escape from suspension of Koloto, who won his case before the disciplinary committee, with the help of video tape evidence, on his appeal against the Leigh forward, last Sunday.

With Wigan anxious to clinch the championship, and Widnes equally desperate to secure a top-four place in the premiership play-off, it should be a typically hard-fought game between two strong sides, with Wigan beginning to show signs of wear and tear after their busy and successful season.

Elsewhere, there are premiership and relegation issues still to be decided. St Helens are at home to Leigh, and while the home side, stimulated by their 44-21 victory over Wakefield Trinity last week, are seeking a top-four place, Leigh need a win to pull further away from the threat of relegation.

Barrow, who have already conceded more than 1,000 points this season, should provide no obstacle in the path of Castleford, whose winning sequence has taken them from relegation candidates to an outside chance of making the top eight and figuring in the play-offs.

One of the closest matches will be at Odsal, where Bradford Northern and Warrington lock horns in a game which will see no quarter asked or given. These two sides met in a closely-contested Challenge Cup tie, which Warrington won, a few weeks ago. Northern, still smarting from that defeat, are out not merely for revenge but also for a win which will keep alive their hopes of a high place in the top eight and a drive for the premiership.

Widnes have paid a club record £100,000 to sign Les Holliday, the Halifax and former Swinton loose forward. Holliday, who was not on the transfer list, will make his debut as substitute at Wigan today.

## ICE HOCKEY

# Players take rest after their reign over Spain

By Norman de Mesquita

Following the 13-1 win over Spain in pool D of the world championships in Cardiff on Thursday, Great Britain's players were allowed a rest yesterday, although there was an optional practice session.

Most of the few players who did show up for the morning work-out were the more experienced members of the squad. Chris Kelland, the British captain, suggested that this was because: "The younger guys can afford to take a day off, but the older guys need to have the work out."

Kelland has been one of the outstanding successes in Cardiff this week, and has more than justified Alex Dampier's decision to include reclassified players.

Brian Mason, another Canadian-born member of the squad, has also been a tower of strength, and John Lawless, thriving in front of his home supporters, has scored three goals in the first two games.

But Dampier's smartest move was to reunite the former Durham Wasps "kid" line of Ian Cooper and Stephen and Anthony Johnson.

## ORIENTEERING

# Leading pair eye World Cup selection

Steve Hale, of Perth, and Jane Ramsden, of Lakeland, who topped the British rankings last year, are out to attract the attention of the World Cup selectors in the British championships at Sheffield today.

To ensure an undisturbed nesting season for moorland birds, the championships have again been moved to the start of the season, detracting from their value.

## Leading pair eye World Cup selection

Steve Hale, of Perth, and Jane Ramsden, of Lakeland, who topped the British rankings last year, are out to attract the attention of the World Cup selectors in the British championships at Sheffield today.

To ensure an undisturbed nesting season for moorland birds, the championships have again been moved to the start of the season, detracting from their value.

Zenith of ambition and not

Thompson called in by Palace

West of Scotland looking for co















## CRICKET

# Optimism for best yet from English and Zimbabweans

From Richard Streeton, Harare

England A and Zimbabwe believe the third five-day international starting here today could bring the best cricket in the series. England lead 1-0 and are anxious to end their tour with a victory and there is every chance a more positive approach to their run-rate will be made to achieve this.

With another lifeless pitch certain to be provided, England know they must give themselves as much time as possible to bowl out their opponents twice. The Zimbabweans, who have had no match since last weekend in Bulawayo, have been practising hard. They have felt spurred by their improved showing there and feel the gap between the sides has narrowed since England arrived.

England had a boost yesterday when Atherton, on his 22nd birthday, confirmed his recovery from a strained groin. Pringle, as feared, though, is out. His problem lies in the base of his back and a long rest has been advised. It is too soon to know if he will recover in time for the start of the English season next month.

Compared with the team which played in the second international at Bulawayo, England have made three changes. Two of them are based on what happened against Zimbabwe B in mid-week. Thorpe returns for Stephenson who has lost form; and Illingworth wins the slow left-arm spinner's berth from Afford and he will also shorten the tail in Pringle's absence. Watkin replaces the Essex all-rounder.

Predictably, it was decided that Lawrence could not be risked in a five-day game after his technical problems this week, which have temporarily left him short on confidence. England wanted to select Lawrence, whose pace could have been an important asset. His rhythm at practice, however, was clearly still affected by his problems against Zimbabwe B when he bowled numerous no balls and was twice warned for running on the pitch.

Zimbabwe have made one change from the side which played in the second international. Brandes, the fast bowler, has recovered from back and elbow problems and returns to the attack. Grant

Flower, the young batsman with limitless patience, makes way for him.

It left Zimbabwe dangerously short of options to include only three specialist bowlers at Bulawayo and there is no question that Brandes' return should be beneficial. It's also possible that the Zimbabwean batting order will be reshuffled.

Hitherto, the first three in their order, Shah, Goodwin and Robertson, have all been stonewallers. They might now consider using Andy Flower as an opening batsman. His solid, left-handed defence has already proved useful lower down the order and he does have experience as an opener.

Meanwhile Alan Smith, the TCCB's chief executive, has confirmed that more than one Test playing country, in principle, would like to see regular A team series between countries.

ZIMBABWE: D L Houghton, A H Shah, C M Robertson, A J Pringle, M Flower, D G Goodwin, G A Patterson, A J Trueman, M P Jarvis, E A Brandes, K G Diers.  
ENGLAND: M J C Nicholson, D J Blore, M A Atherton, R J Bailey, J J Whitaker, G P Thorpe, S J Rhodes, R K Illingworth, M A Blomfield, S L Watson, A P Igges, J H Hampshire and K Langley.

## Bowled over by a devotee



Master of arts: a secretary's view of her boss at work

The hair might have turned a little greyer, but the face is still as mournful, the walk as angular, the enthusiasm as infectious as ever they were when he played his last Test, 14 years ago. At the drop of a hat, Lance Gibbs will get up from his desk, pick up an autographed cricket ball which has permanent home between the telephone and the notepad in his Miami office and show you what he means.

"To bowl off spin, you have to get round here, side on and then cut across the front leg. You mustn't get too chest on." Through the open door the secretary, unaware that she has just had the batsman's eye view of the most successful spinning action in the history of Test cricket — 309 Test wickets, 1,024 first-class wickets in 24 years for West Indies, Guyana, South Australia and Warwickshire — looks bemused.

Conversation with Gibbs is punctuated by the telephone; sometimes business, sometimes cricket. "England beat the President's XI. Who took the wickets? What's going on down there?" The voice rises to a plea. "Yeah, we have a ship going down on Thursday. You want how much rice? Steve, is Richards fit? Nor Marshall? Hey, what is going on down there?"

Unfortunately, Gibbs has his schedule muddled up for this week. As regional sales manager for Crowley Caribbean Transport, he usually manages to pop in on home

Test series just to find out what really is going on down there. This week, however, he has to go to Boston and New York, which upsets him a little because Trinidad, the venue for the third Test, holds fond memories for him. His first Test wicket came in Trinidad in the second Test of the 1958 series against Pakistan.

"Wagar Hassan. Played for the turn, caught by Weekes. Playing for the turn? He wasn't the last," he laughs. And the 308th, the wicket which took him past Fred Trueman as the highest wicket-taker in Test history? "Redpath. Caught long-on. He was a good player of spin. Redpath."

The wicket effectively marked the end of an era in West Indian cricket. Then 41, Gibbs reckoned his work had been done. He bowled 50 overs in his last Test, the sixth in the disastrous series against Australia in 1975-76. To reach the record he needed over 11,000 more balls than Trueman and his spinning finger bears witness to the toil.

Long and spindly, like the legs, it has a permanent lump on the inside of the knuckle. No other spinner has that because none held the ball as Gibbs did, pressed deep into the hand with the knuckle of the index finger rubbing against the seam. Only when that got raw did he move the ball to the more orthodox position at the end of his fingers.

Today, Gibbs will join some

of his exiled countrymen in a cinema in downtown Miami to watch the Test on satellite television. But, from long experience, he feels that today could be the decisive day of the series. "You never know what's going to happen in Trinidad. It usually takes a bit of turn there. I think England have to go for a win because I don't fancy their chances in Barbados or Antigua."

But does it upset him that, whatever the result, the spinners will probably not play much of a part in it? "People say that if you spin has died, but if you look around the world now, there are plenty of spinners coming through. In the West Indies, perhaps the generation after me suffered because they were expected to bowl like me."

At the age of 55, Gibbs still plays occasionally for charity XIs. Four high-stepping paces, bowl, turn, back to the mark. He once claims he finished an over before Wes Hall, who was bowling at the other end, had reached long leg. Tony Greig used to make him wait, tried to break up his rhythm by doing a bit of gardening.

"That made me mad. Boycott might do it too. With Boycott you had to wait. And wait and wait and wait. If you dropped short, he loved to hit you square on the offside. So you'd hold one back a bit. Here, like this..." And the ball disappears past the secretary again.

Andrew Longmore

## The boundaries of poverty stunt growth of a game

After three weeks playing cricket in Buenos Aires, my thoughts on our tour cannot be divorced from my impressions of the country.

Indeed, the state of Argentinian cricket could, in a simple sense, be seen as a microcosm of the plight of the whole country: the few who are wealthy enough to afford to play, the millions of those who are not, the lack of co-ordinated leadership, parochial factions, the lack of funds caused by excessive inflation.

But three weeks living in the lap of luxury at the Hurlingham Club and playing cricket in Buenos Aires does not entitle one to give a balanced appraisal of a nation.

From what little I did see, this is a land of stark contrasts: the crowded shanty towns and middle-class suburbs; the bearded child, wide-eyed, palm-out, stretched begging for money in the affluent city centre shopping mall; the rich Hurlingham Cricket Club member with his personal bowling machine and the young boy from Lomas not able to afford lunch on the day of a match.

Argentinian cricket is surviving but only just. The keys to its survival and ultimate regeneration are finance, leadership and a co-ordinated plan of action. How any business survives in the grip of the hyper-inflation which is suffocating the country is a mystery to me.

Even for the wealthy Argentinian businessmen accustomed to 40 years of economic and political fluctuation, the situation has become dire. While we were there, inflation was averaging 70 percent per month, petrol prices were increased overnight by 125 percent and telephone bills by up to 433 per cent. In Rosario, there were food riots and looting of supermarkets.

The Argentinian Cricket Association (ACA) is desperately short of funds and an important part of the tour for the MCC team was attending official functions, many of which, we quickly realized, were fund-raisers. Naturally, the targeted audience were mainly affluent Anglo-Argentines.

The immediate problem for the ACA is to finance its

Paul Parker, the captain of the MCC team to Argentina, gives his impressions of the tour

national side's trip to the ICC Trophy tournament in The Netherlands in June. It relies heavily on the money distributed to associate members by the International Cricket Council, whose initial payments to the ACA, eagerly awaited, will be in the region of £5,000. It is a case of living from hand to mouth.

The ideal solution, of course, would be to introduce cricket into more Spanish speaking schools through a co-ordinated programme of coaching. Too long has cricket been the domain of the rich Anglo-Argentine, too long has money been the key to who plays cricket. But to attempt to change this, even on a small scale, would require funds beyond the present sights of the ACA.

Several of the private English schools do play and coach cricket and more boys of Spanish descent are taking up the game. But the numbers of children involved are very small. The ACA has also for many years had professional cricketers from England coming out to coach in these private schools and to play in the small Buenos Aires cricket league, which comprises the four clubs, Hurlingham, Belgrano, Lomas and St Albans.

It would appear, however, that local and language difficulties have been prohibitive and that there has been no one of sufficient stature to unite the disparate forces within the ACA and introduce an organized coaching programme.

Finally, even if funds were available and such a plan implemented, it is doubtful that the game as slow as cricket, despite the noble efforts of many of its 200 protagonists, the future for Argentinian cricket, I fear, is hardly bright, and, as with the rest of the country itself, the roads forward will be long and difficult.

## Solid start by Taylor

Sydney (Reuters) — Mark Taylor, the Australian opening batsman, celebrated his last-minute elevation to the captaincy of New South Wales by scoring an unbeaten century on the first day of the Sheffield Shield final against Queensland yesterday.

Taylor was 107 not out at the end of play and piloted his side to 231 for four after sharing a 160-run opening partnership with Small, who made 75 before he was caught off Racheemann.

Geoff Lawson, the state captain, had been ruled out with a shoulder injury shortly before start of play.

New South Wales, put in to bat, went to tea at 153 for no wicket, but lost four in the final session. They need only to draw

to take their fortieth Shield; Queensland must win to claim the trophy for the first time.

Border, the Australian captain, on the ground where he took 11 wickets against West Indies last season, finished with two for 27 after having Mark Waugh caught behind and trapping Bayliss leg-before.

NEW SOUTH WALES: First Innings  
S Small c Clifford b Racheemann 75  
M Taylor not out 107  
T Bayliss lbw b Border 26  
D Waugh c Healy b McDermott 8  
M Waugh c Healy b Border 4  
P Emery not out 4  
Extras (lb 5, nb 3) 8  
Total (4 wickets) 231

FALL OF WICKETS: 1-180, 2-194, 3-205, 4-220.  
BOWLING: McDermott 25-5-56-1, Racheemann 18-3-44-1 (1 lb), Carter 13-3-35-0, Border 18-3-27-2, Racheemann 7-0-33-0, Trueman 7-0-24-0 (2 lb), Foley 3-1-6-0.

## CYCLING

## Boardman tries again with Texas in mind

By Peter Bryan

Christopher Boardman, a specialist climber but one who has never finished higher than third in the Portofino Grand Prix time trial around Lake Windermere, makes his fifth attempt for victory in the event tomorrow.

The twisting 25½-mile circuit has few stretches of flat and one large hill, the Devil's Gallop, that will take riders out of the saddle and leave them out of breath. The climb is a 200-yard section with a one-in-seven gradient on which the trial could be won and lost.

Boardman is using the event as final preparation for the Tour of Texas, starting next Thursday. The Windermere course, on paper, is tailor-made for him;

he is both the British 25 miles and hill climb champion.

The organizers, with a limit of 120 competitors, have had to return 87 entries. The quality of those accepted is the best in recent years. Among them are champion, Colin Sturgess, and one other professional, last year's winner, Paul Curran. Sturgess, whose place in the new Tulip-IOC team was confirmed this week, joins the squad in Belgium on Monday.

Amanda Jones, world road champion in 1982, who plans a serious comeback this season, has probably the most demoralizing starting position: she will be sent off one minute behind Boardman.



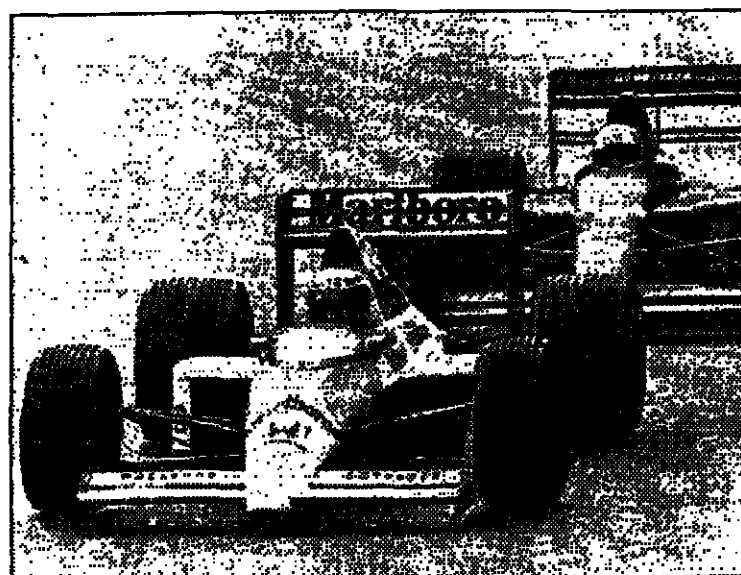
## LIVE from Wembley The Zenith Cup Final

A North and South showdown as Middlesbrough take on Chelsea. Sky One's exclusive coverage starts at 2.30pm.



## LIVE from Trinidad The Third Test

As England fight to hold on to their series lead, ball-by-ball coverage of the third day's play starts on Sky at 3pm.



## LIVE from Sao Paulo Brazilian Grand Prix

Nigel Mansell will be aiming to repeat last year's win. Don't miss Eurosport's exclusive live coverage from 4.30pm.

# Twelve hours of exclusive LIVE sport tomorrow



TELEVISION



## SPORTS BOOK OF THE WEEK

## Vindication on the Tideway



A lone figure upright in the Oxford Boat, balancing like a statue. His mighty arms were raised to the sky, and his face stared in ecstasy into the heavens beyond. For a few moments Donald Macdonald was alone with his God

Donald went to a quiet corner of the dressing room for a moment and prayed, not that Oxford should just go out and win, but that everyone should reach their full potential and row as well as they ever could. He said how grateful he was that we were all here on this day, and that he hoped we would all come through our troubles stronger and better people. In his hand he clutched two postcards—one from his wife, Ruth, which read: "I love you my darling — whatever happens." The other read: "Be filled with the will to win. Take what belongs to you. Do not be denied. All best wishes and prayers. Michael Suarez." Donald ended his few moments of contemplation with the whispered words: "Please, please God, let me row the race of my life today."

Outside it began to rain, but the wind continued to build and the sky was

### Oxford start the Boat Race next Saturday as favourites, unlike the crew of 1987 which had been disrupted by mutiny. Daniel Topolski recalls the remarkable conclusion of that campaign, and the triumph of the man at the heart of the controversy, Donald Macdonald

overcast. The Cambridge camp supporters were a few yards away, laughing in the next boathouse hearily, fully confident of their inevitable victory. I had a quick word with Albert, checked the boat again and went upstairs to get the boys. Inside the dressing room I called: "Okay lads, let's go down and watch Isis start against Goldie, then we'll go straight out on the water."

As each man came out, I wished him a personal 'Good luck', although I doubt if they were aware of my words by now.

And when the President stepped out I shook his hand and said: "This is it. Go get 'em Donald."

We stood outside in the rain and gave a rousing cheer as Isis powered bravely by in the reserve crews' Boat Race; but since we had taken half their rightful men it was not surprising they were on their way to defeat, albeit a narrow one. We carried the Oxford Boat down to the water and Albert held her steady as the boys went back for their oars. Each man took his place, screwed his gate

down tight, and I went quietly along the crew giving them a final word of encouragement, the last time I could speak to them before the start. "Give 'em hell, Hugh." "You're a key man here Tom. Make it a good one." A side-fist punch on the arm for Donald. "Make that 6 seat work!" "Have a great race Gavin. Keep 'em at it." "Stay sharp, Paul." "Okay Andy? Remember the plan. Lean on Cambridge early, and use the corners."

By now there are thousands of people

on both banks of the river, which has been sealed off to traffic. An enormous cheer goes up as Oxford pull out into the stream. The television cameras are whirring. The eyes of the world are upon us now. Can the Oxford no-hopers possibly pull this off?

The launch *Bosphorus* eases into the bank to pick me up. Against all my old superstitions — since I reckon we don't have a chance anyway — I smuggle Ruth, Suzy and our baby on board together with Chris Davidge, the famous iron

man of the stroke seat. Only twelve passengers are officially allowed. As I climb aboard I can hear shouts of "Tough luck Dan, old son. Maybe next year."

Someone yells. "You might as well have stayed in the boathouse, Topolski." I join the other coaches in the bow of the Oxford launch, a space in the front reserved among Hugh Matheson, Steve Royle, John Pilgrim-Morris and Michael Barry. I give the thumbs-up sign and a wry smile to Bert. And someone asks: "How are they, Dan?" I grin and shrug: "As well as can be expected. But this could turn out to be horrible!"

Dr Barry comments: "Well, at least we have a crew on the water, which at one point looked extremely doubtful. From where we came from that is an achievement in itself."

Somehow Oxford are holding Cambridge at bay, racing through this windswept rough water with a kind of unflinching desperation, but the Light Blues hit back with a vengeance matching us stroke for stroke as we head up towards the Mile Post. We're back in exposed water again here, and once more both crews are slamming into the waves. Hugh Pelham, up in the bow, is getting soaked to the skin with water pouring into his eyes; but nothing puts him off his stroke; he never misses a beat.

The two boats are still locked together, but Oxford are now miraculously ahead by over half-a-length.

Up ahead Andy can see the wind-shadow he knows awaits us, and he continues to drive Cambridge back across the river even though they have an overlap. Moynihan cannot put up with this for long because we are now in neutral water. He grabs his white flag, and for the first time issues a warning to the Dark Blues. "Oxford return to your water," and pointing his flag towards Middlesex he shouts again: "Move over Oxford!"

We coaches are delirious at this dramatic race, some laughing in disbelief. "Well, our three minutes is up," I say. "That was what we came for. They've done everything I asked." We are all still resigned to eventual defeat but nevertheless enjoying the present experience hugely. However, out on the water, the crew have anything but defeat on their minds.

Lobbenberg steers over a fraction, but right then Cambridge

launch their biggest attack. Paddy Broughton forces the rate up to thirty-six in a desperate bid to defend his Surrey water. If they can only hit Oxford, caught over here on their side of the river, they could force a disqualification. Wolfson, the Light Blue cox is urging his tiring men to yet another effort, driving them up inside the battling Oxford crew. They gain a foot, then another, and another. Now they have a four-foot overlap, and Andy

"It's those bloody plastic oars. They're killing Cambridge off."

Cambridge seem to filter on the sixth stroke of their effort and imperceptibly Broughton's challenge begins to fade as their rating drops, first to thirty-four and then to thirty-two. This proud and talented crew are, for the moment, rendered impotent by the harsh, rough conditions, and the equipment with which they have chosen to do battle.

Incredulously I glance across at

Gavin. His head is leaning to one side at every stroke, but he still has Oxford firing along at thirty-five, and behind him the boys are following in fine form, their cohesion getting better the further they go, as they fight their way towards Hammersmith Bridge. Hell, I've

never seen them rowing so well. They are opening up a lead of nearly two lengths and for the first time I'm thinking they might actually get away with it. They are all very tired now, but Andy is holding them together well: "Keep those finishes burned and sit back. Hands down and away! Coming up to the bridge and it's rough again up ahead."

Always cautious, I still think Cambridge have the strength and the brilliance to launch another attack, and I am by no means certain that we can repel it if they do. I can see how weary Oxford are — only a third of the way through this battle for supremacy, and it is with mounting horror

that I see the Light Blues begin to harden their stroke as Oxford drive towards the left-hand side of the centre arch.

A great cheer goes up from the crowd as the Dark Blues shoot the bridge seven seconds ahead. As they burst through with a good punchy racing stride of thirty-four, the crowds on the other side can't believe their eyes. It is as if mass hallucination has conjured up a ghost: the rank underdogs come powering underneath them holding a lead of nearly two lengths.

"It's Oxford!" A yell of disbelief erupts when they catch sight of Pelham's Dark Blue blade. Lobbenberg steers hard left for the Surrey side close to the crowds and Donald is startled to hear people clearly shouting "Come on Donald, you can do it!" from the bank. They are calling out his name, cheering and chanting: "MacDonald, MacDonald, MacDonald, MacDonald." A brand new, rather shy British hero is being born.

Now Cambridge are attacking again, blazing through the bridge with all guns firing. With tremendous courage and resilience they quickly slice half-a-length off our lead, driving a line for the Surrey bank, on our inside. Suddenly they are within a length of the overlap which will allow them to push us back out across the river. They are matching our rating, and with every stroke they seem to be gaining a bit more. Haven't Oxford seen them? They're going to go caught!

Donald shoulders first: "They're coming back!" Cadoux-Hudson, realizing the danger, roars: "Go — go — go!" In front of him Gavin reaches out once more, beyond the

agony of his aching arms, and accelerates the oar through the water. They are all hurting now, but somehow they match Gavin's long deep action.

The pain in their thighs and backs is excruciating as they dig deep for something extra. This is what all that endurance training through the winter was for. This is why everyone in the squad had to give 110 per cent, why no one could shirk. This race is indeed unlike any other in the world.

The whole crew looks agonized, their mouths flying open as they lean back into the stroke. Their hair is matted, flattened by sweat and rain and river spray. They are not yet halfway and Cambridge are closing fast. The lactic acid is throbbing into their joints.

Shoulder muscles are crying "No more!" But now Lobbenberg is calling for another effort.

"Come on, Oxford! Answer them... give me ten... right now... in one!... go!" Cadoux-Hudson's head jerks back as he follows Gavin into the stroke. I can see Donald's oar bending into an arc as he follows the two giants in front of him. And now Gavin's head tucks down onto his right shoulder — the position he always adopts when he's digging deep for the will to ignore the pain.

On my stopwatch they are at thirty-five, and at this pace I am not sure how much longer they can take it. Because this is not a boat race any longer. This is a

prizefight on the river, and it has come down to raw courage. Who has the hunger? Who wants it most? And although there is always a special private nobility about such a contest, what finally decides it is when one crew finds suddenly that it has nothing more to give.

Cambridge's last desperate push beyond Hammersmith was full of valour, in a race where valour is a common virtue. But the first mile had hurt them badly, and when

Oxford hit back, when they answered that final urgent demand from Lobbenberg, that was just too much for the Light Blues. They caved in, the fight draining away from their tired bodies.

And now we seemed to be floating out from the shadow of

Hammersmith Bridge into brighter weather. I looked back down the racecourse to the black clouds which still hung over Putney, the scene of so much of my despair during the past months. For me they were symbolic of the black mood which had hung over the Boat Club for so long. The light beyond the bridge now promised that we would break through into paradise, and all I could see was Oxford rowing strongly away along Chiswick Reach, well clear of a Cambridge crew that could not find it in themselves to come back at them again. At least not today, they wouldn't. And I was suddenly free. Perhaps I would return to coach

Oxford again in a few years time, but not until the rebels were all finally gone. For now I was resolved to sit back and enjoy one of the greatest Dark Blue triumphs in history.

Up along the island they rowed, past Chiswick Steps and round the corner. Stewart still had the rate up at thirty-four although they were a good three lengths ahead. And they looked good: damned good. At Barnes Bridge they stepped it up for a grandstand finish and all along the river people were shouting, "Oxford!" and "Well done, Donald!" "Terrific row, Donald!" They went past the four-mile mark with three-and-a-half lengths to spare and came through the last 374 yards at a fierce finishing pace, storming over the line four lengths clear of the favourites.

As the Dark Blue boat drifted under the bridge, I saw a sight I have never before witnessed after a Boat Race. A lone figure was standing up in the Oxford Boat, balancing like a statue on the two wooden stays which run just beneath the saxboards inside the boat. His mighty arms were raised upwards to the sky, and his face stared in ecstasy into the heavens beyond. It might have been a demonstration of brute strength, or even a display of massive triumph — the bold stance of the victor. But for a few brief shining moments, Donald Macdonald was alone with his God.

These are extracts from *True Blue*, by Daniel Topolski with Patrick Robinson, recently published in paperback by Bantam Books (£4.99).

## YACHTING

## Putting safety at sea first

By Barry Pickthall

The Royal Ocean Racing Club, in conjunction with *The Times*, is to hold a national Safety at Sea Conference for yachtsmen at Central Hall, Westminster on April 21.

The conference follows the initiative taken by *The Times* and the RORC in setting up a Safety at Sea committee of experts, headed by Alan Green, the race director of the RORC, to answer the concerns expressed by many skippers.

The committee includes the round-the-world yachtsmen, Robin Knox-Johnston and Chay Blyth, together with the Royal Yachting Association and the Royal Yacht Squadron. It has been responsible for developing and testing several man-overboard location and recovery systems which have

since saved the lives of three crewmen during the Whitbread Round the World Race.

"The conference follows several fatal and near-fatal man-overboard incidents around our own coasts and has been called to give both racing and cruising yachtsmen a greater awareness of safety measures, and emergency procedures," Green said. The day-long programme includes presentations by fifth on "Surviving safely in heavy weather," an analysis by the experienced American yachtsman and author, John Rasmussen, of errors and other factors that lead to sailing accidents, and a lecture by Stuart Munro, one of Britain's most accomplished offshore hands, on crew routines and techniques.

In addition, Jerry Robinson, skipper of the Fastnet entry, Hayley's Dream, and his crewman, John West, will recount

their nightmare when West fell overboard during the 1988 race, while Cdr Peter Limbrick-Smith, the Royal Navy's fleet meteorologist, will present a practical guide to the approaching signs of bad weather.

Dr Allan, the Ministry of Defence scientist who has led the research programme carried out during the past year by the *Times*/RORC Safety at Sea Committee, will present two papers: one highlights protection against hypothermia and recent advances made in offshore clothing designs; the second presentation covers the latest man-overboard location and recovery systems developed and tested by the committee.

Admission is by ticket only, priced at £25 (which includes lunch), available from Safety at Sea Conference, Royal Ocean Racing Club, 20 St James's Place, London, SW1A 1NN.

## Fifth finisher confirms French superiority

By Malcolm McKee

The arrival in Los Angeles this week of Pierre Follenfant, an TRS-Charante Maritime, brought the number of finishers so far in the Globe Challenge single-handed non-stop round the world race to five, and effectively wrapped up the record breaking.

Follenfant completed his circumnavigation in 114 days. Even in fifth place, the time was well inside the previous world's best — before this race — of 125 days. The next competitor, Adam Gautier, is still 2,400 miles from home.

The now-famous five — Titouan Lamazou, who won in 109 days, Loick Peyron, Jean-Luc van den Heede, Philippe Jeantot and Follenfant — have not only demonstrated how firmly the world of long-distance, short-handed sailing is

dominated by France, but even more importantly, how effective and seaworthy are the 60-foot monohulls that have evolved around this sort of ocean racing.

It has been a splendid adventure. Thirteen set out last November the five finishers did so without serious misadventure. Gautier, who leads the three remaining in the race, was the first of those who stumbled on the way. His Generali Concord suffered gear failure, including having her Argos satellite reporting beacon swept off the deck in the Southern Ocean. Three others retired, and three more are completing the course unofficially, having been forced to stop.

## Aspersions on inventions

By Conrad Voss Bark

Some years ago, the Americans introduced a fishing vest which had many pockets to hold tackle instead of the tackle being carried in a fishing bag. It was hailed as a new invention.

Perhaps it was, in one sense, new, for it was a vest or a waistcoat, designed to hold tackle, but if you like to call it a fishing apron, then it was by no means new. A gentleman called by a pen-name, The North Country Angler, used an apron with large pockets to hold his fishing tackle as long ago as 1786.

There was quite a fuss some years back about a new English invention in fly dressing, the attachment of small beads at the head of a reservoir lure to suggest eyes. Jolly imitations of small fry, minnows and perch, were vastly improved by the additions of eyes which made

them irresistible to trout.

There were no reservoir lures in the 18th century, but the dragon fly imitations used for salmon fishing had bead eyes which were said to be infallible attractors. They were not infallible, of course, for nothing in the world, eyes or no eyes, will persuade a salmon to take something if he does not feel like it.

It might also be worth mentioning that dry fly fishing — that is fishing a floating fly — is not particularly new either. They tried it as long ago as the mid-1600s by tying slips of cork under the body of the fly to make it float. They were hard put to it to fish it upstream, unless the wind was with them, but they could fish it across and down and still find it on top of the water. We had to wait until something really new — the

heavy braided dressed silk lines in and around 1870s — before they could be cast against the wind.

As for fishermen's knots, they are constantly being rediscovered. When I first fished Blagdon Lake in or around 1930, we used a knot called the Double Twist to tie on our gut casts for our flies. Forty years later, it was re-invented and is now known by what seems to me a rather unpleasant name of The Grinner.

I mention such things not to denigrate invention, merely to be suspicious of articles such as those I saw a couple of weeks ago in a fishing magazine about a new way to fish a nymph. It was, in fact, a very old way. The truth is that our fathers knew a great deal more about fly fishing than we are sometimes inclined to believe.





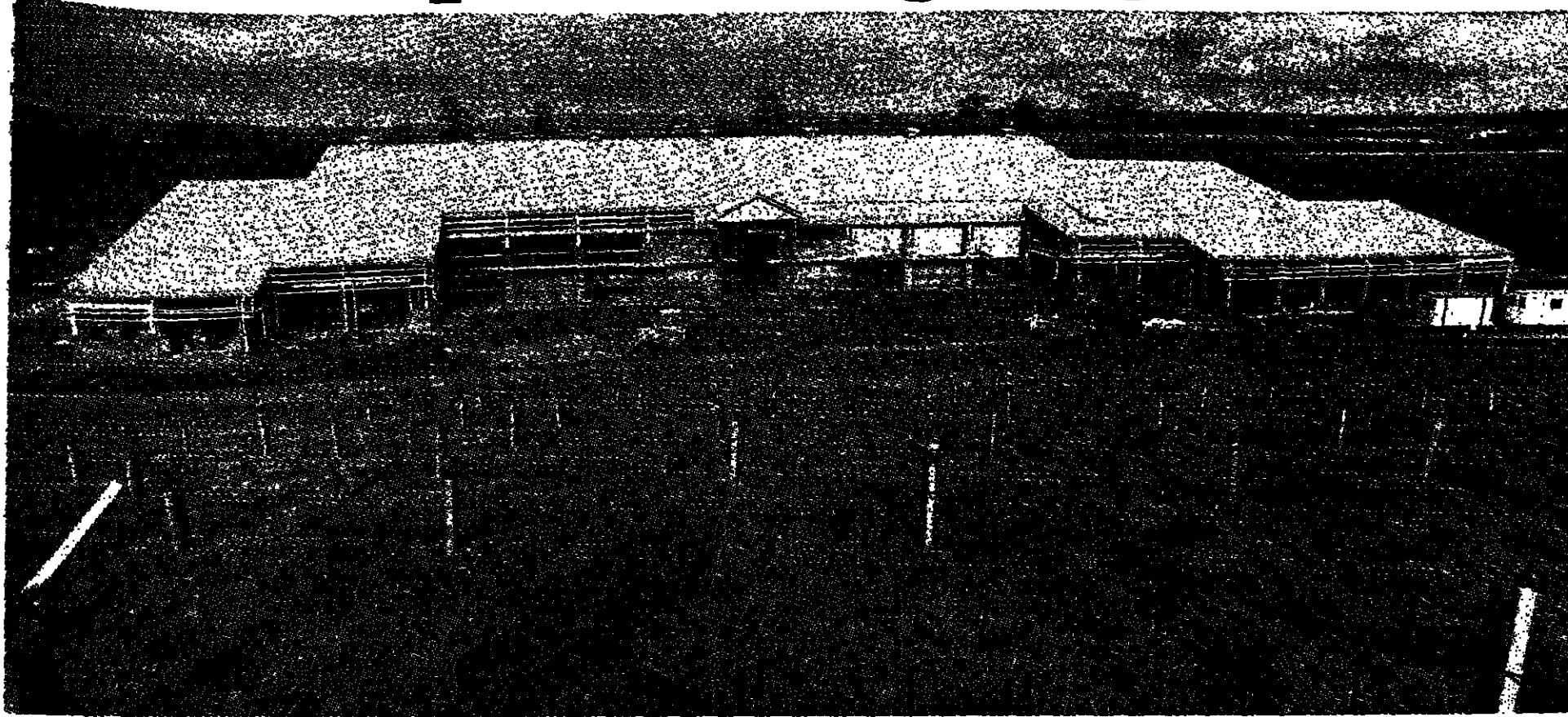






Rex Bellamy reports from rural Devon on a building development for the benefit of all

# Valid point for going West



Raw material: Westpoint as it stands at present, awaiting transformation into a multi-purpose leisure complex. Work will begin in earnest when the Devon County Show closes on May 19

Clyst St Mary, east of Exeter, will never be the same again. It has to make a difference to any village if you iron out a prominent bump on the Earth's crust, plant 5,000 trees and shrubs on a 150-acre site, leave room for 12,000 cars, build a hall covering almost 5,000 square metres of pillar-free space (plus auxiliary areas), and invite the world to move in and have fun.

The place will be known as Westpoint: one word, as distinct from the name of the United States military academy. The fashion for fusing words raises awful possibilities. Could we, one day, be reading football reports appraising the goodpoints and badpoints of matches between Westbromwich and Westham? Today's whizz-kids, marketing experts included, have done the English language no favours.

Another oddity is that Westpoint will open and close during the same week. The 95th Devon County Show will be held there from May 17 to 19, but after that we must wait until 1991 before the main hall jumps into the future list for exhibitions, concerts, conferences, and a variety of local and national sports.

Chris Cullen, the chief executive of Westpoint's owners, the Devon County Agricultural Association,

explains: "The minute the show closes, the builders will move back on site. We shall be enhancing the building. There's considerable work to be done in the service areas - loos, restaurants, bars, kitchens."

Next year, the main arena will be able to accommodate about 5,500 seats, 3,400 of them tiered. Filling the seats may be a challenge, because other than Exeter, the Torbay area and Plymouth, the next heavily populated area in that direction is probably Miami.

On the other hand, Cullen points out: "We don't compete with the NEC or Earls Court, because we're not on the same scale. But we have done everything to produce a high quality centre and apparently we are already being respected as one of the primary exhibition areas in the country."

"We needed a larger building for our agricultural show. That dictated the floor space required. So what else could we use it for, throughout the year? We kept broadening the concept further and further. What did the South West need? What was going to be beneficial to Devon as a whole? That's why we've got the support of the local authorities. And the message has got across to the country."

The estimated cost of Westpoint is £5 million. The money comes from donations (local authorities and a private gift), the Agricultural



Cullen: aware of limitations

Association's 3,700 members, and loans. Cullen considers that about 75 per cent of future income will come from rental, the rest from catering and other concessions, and that exhibitions and concerts should be particularly good for business.

"We have been told that because of the catchment area for drawing crowds, it will be that much more difficult to get major sports events. But in the South West there has never before been such an ideal, purpose-built facility for sport. It's about time the South West was put on the map for major attractions."

"Way back, when we were talking about what we were going to do in this building, we were keen to be involved in sporting activities. The Sports Council was willing to give us a grant of £150,000 to put in a hydraulic running track. But on

consideration we felt that to put in such a track would restrict other uses of what is very much a multi-purpose hall. We're keen to have athletics on a temporary basis, for training and practice. We could easily mark out the floor in running lanes, or for the long jump or whatever."

Mike Sartin, formerly the Lawn Tennis Association's events and tournaments director, is joint managing director of Westpoint's marketing agents. His first sporting objective is to organize a sponsor for an annual, regionally televised, six-a-side indoor football tournament featuring eight clubs in or approaching the South West: Bournemouth, Bristol City and Rovers, Exeter City, Plymouth Argyle, Swindon Town, Torquay United, and Yeovil Town.

"The other indoor events we have been looking at," Sartin says, "are badminton, hockey, cricket, basketball, volleyball, and fencing. I would like to put on a tennis exhibition, but it would be difficult to get a sponsor to put up a lot of money."

There are also possibilities for indoor bowls and - outside - a golf driving range, motor car time trials (not racing), and riding. "The building is very large," Cullen says, "but architecturally we

have tried to make it fit into the countryside and I think we've achieved that. There will be an avenue of trees leading to the building, and trees will be planted round the car park. People can come here at any time during the year, find it rather nice, and feel welcome. "Everything we have done in creating our show ground is multi-purpose. We are part of the countryside but we've got to be commercial. In those terms you're only really looking at 200 to 250 days a year on which you can sensibly market the site as a whole. So you still have 100 to 150-odd days when you can invite people from the area to come and benefit."

Westpoint is a three-minute drive from the M5 and five minutes from the airport. Originally conceived as a huge, up-market location for the expanding cattle and agricultural show, it has been radically refined into an attractive and in some ways unique rendezvous for the business and pleasure industries.

Traditionally, county shows bring the country into town. Westpoint will do that - and in its wider role will also bring town into country. Moreover, when heading in that direction one would rather linger in Exeter and its environs than rush on to Miami. In Exeter there is little need for anti-mugging precautions and a working knowledge of Spanish. And cider is on tap.

## BASKETBALL

## Celtics are ready to lead Oldham's season of success

By Nicholas Harling

They do not play on plastic, or even grass for that matter, but it is on the composition floor of wood and concrete at Oldham Sports Centre that yet another team from the Lancashire town is prospering. They are less well known than Oldham Athletic and Oldham rugby league club, but no less successful.

The pinnacle of the season for the Oldham Celtics basketball team should be around ten-time tomorrow if they add to their title-winning triumph in the National League first division a victory over Brighton Topcats to capture the National Trophy at the London Arena.

Like his counterparts at Boundary Park, and the Watersheddings, Pat O'Donnell, the club chairman, has a lot to explain why Oldham should have become a centre of such sporting magnificence. "Maybe it's the water we drink," he says.

Like his footballing and rugby league counterparts across town, O'Donnell also has to accept that his team's lot is to play in the shadow of the bigger Manchester clubs. "But this town cares passionately about sport," he says. "There's not a lot of other things to get excited about in Oldham."

It has been with a nucleus of local players, among them, Floyd Barrett, the older brother of Earl, Athletic's centre half, that Celtic have made their mark. Success may not have come quite on the scale of that expected from O'Donnell's revered Boston Celtics - from whom he borrowed the appendage - but then, everything in

sporting circles is relative. With Yuro Martinjuk, who coached the club when they were elected to the National League five years ago, O'Donnell has rejoined in the success of an operation that has been a tribute to their budding.

After Oldham had joined the Carlsberg League as founder members, they struggled in their first season and opted out within a few weeks of their second to rejoin the National League, which they subsequently won. It was the kind of thing that could only happen in British basketball, and in the process, the club found its true level, back from whence it had come.

Oldham, it could be said, adopted a true Lancastrian maxim, and cut their cloth accordingly after their sponsors had gone bankrupt. With the belated help of the local council, Celtic survived when all around them foundered.

"Sadly we have not generated any money through our success," O'Donnell admits. "But we are not in the business of profit-making. We are involved in the development and promotion of basketball."

When Martinjuk gave up coaching, Oldham promoted Cleave Lewis from the playing staff, permitting the Jamaican a dual responsibility. Two successive league titles bear testimony to the wisdom of their choice. "He's done a superb job," O'Donnell says, "although he could do with a little bit more charisma to stir things up off court." Martinjuk may well find that he does quite enough on it.

## Moore bad news for final hopefuls

The news that Kingston seem to have resolved their internal dispute with Joel Moore can only be bad for their opponents in the Coca-Cola National Cup finals at the London Arena this weekend (Nicholas Harling writes).

Without Moore, who felt the club was not doing enough to guarantee his fitness - he may need operations on both knees in the summer - Kingston still won at Manchester and Sunderland last weekend to secure the Carlsberg League title.

With an England playmaker back to help Alton Byrd in the back court, it will need a superlative performance to deny them their fourth trophy of the season. Bracknell, the holders and their opponents in the second semi-final tonight, have beaten Kingston twice in seven meetings this season, but have struggled ever since they were humbled by 32 points at home by Sunderland, three weeks ago.

Like Lynch, Ron Whitehead, the Derby coach, is adamant that the event is not a foregone conclusion. "Kingston are a great offensive team, but not a great defensive team," he says. "Same, they can be beaten."

Much as Whitehead would like to prove his point, the ankle injuries impeding himself and Tim Lascelles are likely to have their say in preventing Derby's first final appearance.

## Court of Appeal

## Law Report March 24 1990

## Queen's Bench Divisional Court

## Master's power to make cargo salvage contract

*Industrie Chimiche Italia Centrale and Another v Alexander Tsaviris & Sons Maritime Co and Others (The Choko Star)*

Before Lord Justice Slade, Lord Justice Parker and Lord Justice Gidwell

[Judgment March 16]

While it might be preferable to have a rule giving a ship's master a wide authority, such as that in article 6 of the International Convention on Salvage 1989, [under which a master had authority to conclude contracts for salvage operations on behalf of the owner of property on board] such a rule is not at present part of English law.

In the instant case it had been common ground that there was no English authority which directly supported the implication of a term in a contract of carriage giving a shipowner or master the power to bind cargo owners to a salvage contract save as agent of necessity.

Even in the absence of contrary authority it was considered that the court should be very slow to introduce a new general category of implied term into contracts of carriage, not dependent on the requirements of business efficacy or the actual or presumed intention of the parties; it would not suffice that the court might think it reasonable to do so.

The Court of Appeal so stated in allowing an appeal from Mr Justice Sheen who on April 13, 1989, on preliminary issues, had

### Relevant facts in entry clearance

*Regina v Immigration Appeal Tribunal, Ex parte Kandiya*  
*Regina v Immigration Appeal Tribunal, Ex parte Khan*

It was sufficient in primary purpose cases for an adjudicator, in determining an application for entry clearance to enter the United Kingdom as a fiancé of a person settled here, to indicate that he had taken relevant factors into consideration but it was unnecessary for that adjudicator to isolate or emphasise every piece of evidence.

The Court of Appeal (Sir Nicolas Browne-Wilkinson, Lord Justice Taylor, and Lord Justice Staughton) so held on March 20 (Staughton) in the appeals of when dismissing the appeals of Kandiya and Aurang-Nasheed Khan, heard together, on May 22, 1989, respectively.

On May 22, 1989, respectively, to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants and to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants.

The appellants, Kandiya and Aurang-Nasheed Khan, were heard together, on May 22, 1989, respectively, to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants and to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants.

The appellants, Kandiya and Aurang-Nasheed Khan, were heard together, on May 22, 1989, respectively, to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants and to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants.

The appellants, Kandiya and Aurang-Nasheed Khan, were heard together, on May 22, 1989, respectively, to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants and to refuse to quash decisions of the adjudicator to refuse entry clearance to the appellants.

### Estimate of tax on driver

*Adams v Hanson (Inspector of Taxes)*

General commissioners, not satisfied by a statement by a taxi driver of his income and expenditure and not convinced of his having an income from gambling, were entitled to confine an estimated assessment to Schedule D income tax raised on him for 1988-89 in an amount of £8,000.

Mr Justice Vinelott so held in the Chancery Division on March 16 dismissing an appeal by Mr Roland Adams from a determination of Bromley general commissioners.

HIS LORDSHIP said that it was difficult for laymen to appreciate that it was not the function of the High Court to review findings of fact by commissioners. There was no foundation for Mr Adams' contention that the commissioners had to have erred in law.

The Crown argued that tax inspectors dealt with a vast number of taxpayers and the Revenue's resources did not extend to a detailed scrutiny of every case.

Possibly in previous years Mr Adams had been lucky; but there was no ground for interfering with the determination for the year under appeal.

Although the cargo owners denied the master's authority to contract on their behalf they accepted, and had throughout accepted, or conceded, that if the master had simply accepted the salvage services of the of the salvors, without agreeing any special terms, the cargo owners would have been liable to pay their due proportion of any salvage award made under the general maritime law.

The cargo owners commenced proceedings, claiming, *inter alia*, that they were not so bound.

It being at all times accepted (i) that the cargo owners had given no authority to the shipowners or master to enter into salvage contracts on reasonable terms on their behalf (ii) that the master would have authority to do so in circumstances which rose to an agency of necessity, the basic issue was whether and if so in what other circumstances the owner and master would have any such authority.

The starting point of the cargo owners' argument was that it had been accepted law for a century or thereabouts that a master in a particular case a term giving authority was expressed or could be implied in the contract of carriage, neither shipowners nor the master had authority to bind cargo owners save in circumstances which created an agency of necessity.

Mr Justice Sheen had observed that that contention received support from the authors of well-known text books on the law of salvage.

More importantly perhaps, it received support from a number of decided cases: *The Onward* (1873) LR 8 A & 38; *The Bonaventure* (1883) 8 Mo RPC 482; *The Hamburg (Cargo ex)* (1884) 2 Mo (PCNS) 289; *Anderson Triton & Co v Ocean Steamship Co* (1884) 10 App Cas 107; *The Troilus* (1951) AC 830; and *China Pacific SA v Food Corporation of India* (1982) AC 939.

The main thrust of the salvors' argument was based on the contention that it followed from the judgment of Mr Justice Brandon in *The Unique Mariner* (1978) 1 Lloyd's Rep 438 that the master had implied actual authority in a salvage situation, to bind cargo owners to a salvage contract on reasonable terms and that even if as between cargo owners and master it was not reasonable to make a particular contract without reference or attempted reference to the cargo owners the salvors could still enforce the contract unless they were aware of the particular circumstances making the particular contract unreasonable.

The principles set out in that case might well be correct when the matter under consideration was, as it was in that case, the authority of an admitted agent of the shipowner to bind his principal.

In the instant case, however, the concern was with the question whether the master, or shipowners, neither of whom

was the agent of the cargo owners, could bind them by a contract for salvage services purporting to be made on their behalf otherwise than in circumstances giving rise to an agency of necessity.

In *The Hamburg Lord* Kingsdown had said (at p322): "It is clear that the rule as to communication must be either in favour of the cargo owners or against them, and in no circumstances is it incumbent on the master to communicate with the owners of the cargo; or that in some cases, and under some circumstances, it is incumbent on him so to do; either the universal negative or the particular affirmative proposition must hold, and both cannot be true, although one must be."

"But it has not been contended, and cannot reasonably be argued, that the first proposition is true. Where the cargo belongs to a single individual, known to the master, the ship in a port in the same country... in which the owner is resident, the means of communication sure and speedy, the probable delay inconsiderable, the cargo not of a perishable kind, the money to be borrowed so large as to be sure to bring it within the operation of the Bond, it could not be contended that the master could properly hypothecate it for repairs to the vessel without first communicating with the owner."

"But if the first proposition be false, and the latter true, what is in effect the practical conclusion, but that the question, whether a master must communicate or not, is one which can only be decided by the circumstances in each particular case?"

That and other passages in cases to which reference had previously been made referred directly to cases such as sale, hypothecation, jettison, or bottomry and it was submitted for the salvors that the position was different where the steps taken were, as in salvage cases, for the preservation of the property of the cargo owner.

His Lordship accepted that there was a difference but it could not, in his judgment, affect the principle so clearly established by the authorities referred to earlier.

Unless, therefore it was possible in a particular case to imply a term into the contract of carriage that, in circumstances falling short of those constituting an agency of necessity, the master was authorized to contract on behalf of cargo owners, the question of the master's or shipowners' authority had to depend on all the circumstances of the case.

While His Lordship readily acknowledged that it might be preferable to have a rule giving a master a wide authority, such as appeared in article 6 of the International Convention on Salvage 1989, such a rule was not at present part of English law.

Moreover the arguments advanced had, in his judgment, less force than at first sight appeared when it was realized that in many salvage situations the urgency of the situation would preclude the master or shipowners, even in modern conditions, from communicating or attempting to communicate with cargo owners.

He might not know who were the cargo owners. It might be clear that if he did not contract on the terms offered he would further endanger the vessel and cargo.

In such cases he would, in his Lordship's view, be able to establish agency of necessity.

His Lordship would allow the appeal and hold that in the circumstances in question the cargo owners would only be bound by the salvage contract if it could be established that there was a true agency of necessity and he would set aside the judgment against the cargo owners.

Lord Justice Gidwell agreed and Lord Justice Slade delivered a concurring judgment.

Solicitors: Clyde & Co; Holman Fenwick & Willan.

**Costs penalty over inaccuracy**

### Building a church extension

*In re All Saints, Melbourne*

When a church was listed as a building of special architectural or historic interest a faculty which would adversely affect its character as such should only be granted in wholly exceptional circumstances clearly showing a necessity for such a change.

Sir John Owen, Dean, so held in the Archdeacon Court of Canterbury on November 6, 1989 when granting a faculty petitioned for by the incumbent of All Saints, Melbourne in the diocese of Ely, to permit the erection of a building alongside and linking with the north side of the church.

The court took a serious view of affidavits which were not accurate, especially when drawn up by solicitors for use in an *ex parte* hearing.

Mr Justice Sheen, sitting in the Admiralty Court of the Queen's Bench Division so stated on March 22 when granting successful plaintiffs only half their costs on dismissing an application by defendant shipowners seeking to discharge an order of the registrar who had extended the validity of a writ in rem for twelve months from October 6, 1989.

The plaintiffs were owners of damaged cargo lately aboard the Mouna.

Lord Justice Gidwell agreed and Lord Justice Slade delivered a concurring judgment.

Solicitors: Clyde & Co; Holman Fenwick & Willan.

**Building a church extension**

*In re All Saints, Melbourne*

When a church was listed as a building of special architectural or historic interest a faculty which would adversely affect its character as such should only be granted in wholly exceptional circumstances clearly showing a necessity for such a change.

Sir John Owen, Dean, so held in the Archdeacon Court of Canterbury on November 6, 1989 when granting a faculty petitioned for by the incumbent of All Saints, Melbourne in the diocese of Ely, to permit the erection of a building alongside and linking with the north side of the church.

The court took a serious view of affidavits which were not accurate, especially when drawn up by solicitors for use in an *ex parte* hearing.

Mr Justice Sheen, sitting in the Admiralty Court of the Queen's Bench Division so stated on March 22 when granting successful plaintiffs only half their costs on dismissing an application by defendant shipowners seeking to discharge an order of the registrar who had extended the validity of a writ in rem for twelve months from October 6, 1989.

The plaintiffs were owners of damaged cargo lately aboard the Mouna.

## Justices applied wrong test to supermarket trolleys

*Devon County Council v Gateway Foodmarkets Ltd*  
Before Lord Justice Watkins and Mr Justice Nolan  
[Judgment March 8]

In concluding that a supermarket had obstructed the highway by placing three parallel rows of shopping trolleys along the pavement outside its premises, justices erred in over-emphasizing the service to shoppers the trolleys provided and the fact that no one had complained.

The Queen's Bench Divisional Court so held in allowing an appeal by way of case stated by Devon County Council against the acquittal by Exmouth Justices of Gateway Foodmarkets Ltd on a charge of obstructing the highway contrary to section 137 of the Highways Act 1980.

Section 137 of the Highways Act 1980 provides: "(1) If a person without lawful authority or excuse, in any way willfully obstructs the free passage along a highway he is guilty of an offence liable to a fine..."

Mr Michael Burrell for the council; Mr Peter Wadley for the defendant.

LORD JUSTICE WATKINS said that the defendant's store was in a purpose-built shopping precinct. The way through the precinct was a highway for use by pedestrians.

Adjacent to the glass window of its store the defendant had placed three parallel rows of shopping trolleys, occupying an

area of about 12 metres long by 1.8 metres wide. There were 160 trolleys there when none was in use. The width of the pavement in front of the store was approximately 5.3 metres.

Until the council had approached the defendant about the matter no complaints had been received by the defendant about the presence of the trolleys which had been a feature of the precinct for 11 years.

The council argued that the defendants had deliberately left the shopping trolleys on the pavement, way to increase commercial trade and that such use was unreasonable.

The justices applied the test in *Nagy v Weston* (1963) 1 WLR 280 and held that there had to be proof of unreasonable user. The justices held that the prosecution had not proved that the use was unreasonable.

The obstruction was not so intrusive as to cause inconvenience to passers by, there had been no actual obstruction of persons using the way. The trolleys had been placed for the sole purpose of use by passers-by who might wish to use the supermarket and to transport goods to vehicles which were not permitted to use the pedestrian way.

There was no doubt that the defendant felt somewhat affronted at being proceeded against now when for 11 years the activity complained of had been going on without objection by the appellant or anyone else.

His Lordship was not surprised that they harboured such feelings. One could easily understand that they had come to believe that what they were doing was making no more than reasonable use of the highway and had not exposed themselves to prosecution.

No explanation had been offered for the council's sudden and belated decision to prosecute the defendant. It was questionable whether the council had, in the circumstances, acted reasonably in prosecuting the defendant.

The justices had had the right principles in mind. However they had not applied them properly to the facts, most of which could not have been in dispute.

Where they erred was in placing too much emphasis on the service to shoppers of the trolleys provided and upon the absence of complaint that anyone had been obstructed by them.

The essential consideration for them should have been the permanence of the obstruction, the substantial nature of it and its denial to the public of free access over the whole of the highway.

The decision of the justices was understandably perhaps, sympathetic to the defendant and to the convenience of their customers and failed to be mindful of the prime requirement that a highway was always to be available for passing and repassing over the whole of its width.

Solicitors: Meade King, Bristol; Mr William Burkinshaw, Exeter.

### Duty to provide note of evidence

*Greenwood and Others v Wearden and Another*

Where the decision of a county court judge was to be appealed, the county court were obliged to set in hand the task of transcribing his notes of evidence immediately they were served with the appellant's notice of appeal.

Lord Donaldson of Lynton, Master of the Rolls, sitting in the Court of Appeal, with Lord Justice Soother and Lord Justice Woolf on March 14, so stated reminding county court officers of their duty in respect of the transcription of notes of evidence in compliance with Directives (Court Business 3/85 B1351 and 4/85 B1358), referred to in *Practice Direction (Appeals: Documentation)* (1986) 1 WLR 1318.

In the instant case the notice of appeal had been served on Blackburn County Court on August 1, 1989. Despite numerous inquiries no notes of evidence had been received by the appellants.

THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS said that all county courts should know of their duty

under the *Practice Direction* that they should start transcribing the notes of evidence the moment a notice of appeal was served on them.

Where, however, the judge, or registrar or chief clerk formed the view having regard to the grounds set out in the notice of appeal that no such notes were necessary they should communicate with the Registrar of Civil Appeals who, if he agreed with

their view, would give a direction that there be no transcription of the notes of evidence.

Without any such order, the county court's duty was to put the matter in hand forthwith on receipt of the notice of appeal.

Blackburn County Court was so served on August 1, 1989, but as yet no one had received the notes. In his Lordship's view that was quite lamentable.

Justices erred in imposing a compensation order pursuant to section 35 of the Powers of Criminal Courts Act 1973 (as substituted and inserted by the Criminal Justice Act 1982) where the defendant had pleaded guilty to a charge of assault occasioning actual bodily harm, contrary to section 47 of the Offences against the Person Act 1861, but where the

extent of the injuries was in dispute and the prosecution had adduced no evidence to prove the injuries.

The Queen's Bench Divisional Court (Lord Justice Neill and Mr Justice Garland) so held on March 19 in granting an application for judgment by default by David Andrew Jones to quash the decision of Chortley Justices, who on May 5, 1989 had fined him £150, to make a compensation order of £1,250 in favour of the victim.

Regina v Chortley Justices, Ex parte Jones

Justices erred in imposing a compensation order pursuant to section 35 of the Powers of Criminal Courts Act 1973 (as substituted and inserted by the Criminal Justice Act 1982) where the defendant had pleaded guilty to a charge of assault occasioning actual bodily harm, contrary to section 47 of the Offences against the Person Act 1861, but where the



- GUIDE TO BRITISH FESTIVALS
- COOL DAYS IN ICELAND

## TRAVEL

How to see, to tread softly; when to move, when not to move: Michael Watkins falls in with the rhythms of the veld, and learns its lessons

Creatures of the past: the road signs that once warned *Gevaar Olifante* — Danger, Elephants — are gone, and so are many of the elephants. But at the game reserve at Mala Mala you can still spot the Big Five — lion, leopard, rhino, buffalo and elephant

## Wandering under African skies

Arriving in Johannesburg after an absence of some years, for my seventh visit, I landed at Jan Smuts airport the day Nelson Mandela returned to Soweto after 27 years as a political prisoner. On my hotel room television, I watched his patient face, listening at his repeated words used at his 1964 trial: "I have fought against white domination and I have fought against black domination."

Next morning the world continued on its predetermined axis. Guests in the hotel lobby smiled or frowned, according to their several natures. The newspaper, *Business Day*, commented on Mr Mandela's speech in its second leader. Everything had changed; nothing had changed.

But I was not in South Africa to comment on imponderables or to make moral judgements; neither was I there to construe comfortable, audacious topics. Indeed, my presence was in itself an act of atonement for averting my eyes from matters about which I was maternally uninformed.

It is a melancholy fact that many of us are uninformed about apartheid and the apparatus by which it is being dismantled. An inordinate sense of fear keeps us at arm's length.

But who, I ask myself, is being fair to whom? By casting ourselves in the role of umpire we distance ourselves from reality when, for better or worse, we would learn more from getting in among the players.

With this in mind I quit Jo'burg, flying to Nelspruit in the eastern Transvaal, and from there by Land-Rover to Mala Mala, 45,000 acres of game reserve straddling the Sand River. It is a private reserve with a common boundary of 20 miles with the Kruger National Park, its chief advantage being that although its rules are strict, they are flexible: you can follow game into the bush well off the beaten track, and you can disdain "curfew" hours.

By late afternoon, I was loading up with ranger Richard du Toit and two Shangan trackers. Feeding four rounds into the magazine of his .375 Magnum, with one up the spout, Richard applied the

safety catch, secured the rifle to a forward mount — and we were away. If I tell you that by the time of our dusk return to camp we had sighted all of the Big Five — lion, leopard, rhino, buffalo and elephant — you will think I have been bribed. But it is true, the last being an old bull elephant, big as a Pickfords removal van; nothing roguish about him, he was all alone and grumbling. One day, I thought, he'll go down in the shade of a tree and decide not to get up. And when they find his carcass, the herd will mourn him. But the elephants belong to the past, not to the future. They are threatened and it is a pity.

In bushveld there is a morning smell and an evening smell, both distinctive and special; if you have experienced Africa you will know what I mean. In Africa, the trees are different and potentially dangerous. English trees are safe: we sit in their shade, dozing, munching apples, courting. African trees give shade to cats with killer claws. Anything can happen, so you keep alert.

Mind you, for the equivalent of £513 for two people a day, you would expect something to happen at Mala Mala. You would expect to see the yeti or a unicorn for that kind of money.

Something nearly happened to me; I nearly met Harry Manners. He was described as a small, wiry man, about 5ft 4in, who had shot the largest elephant on record. He had worked for a company selling game meat to the Kimberley diamond mines and had killed a lot of elephants. In retirement, he helped at the Skukuza air strip, humping luggage; but when I stopped by they told me he was off sick, that he had pulled a muscle. Surviving years in the bush, it was the Guccis and the Vituitos that eventually got him. So I never met him, and I was left wondering what I would have said to the man who lived by destroying elephants.

For 24 hours, I ventured into the Kruger, sleeping at Skukuza rest camp, which was cheap and clean, but dull fare after Mala Mala. There had been heavy rain, so there was little movement of game; and the camp had been souped up to accommodate conveyor-belt viewing, coaches galore and enough bullbaiting to give the lowliest primate colic. I was glad to leave.

I flapped my wings towards Port Elizabeth, where once a religious Afrikaner had explained the role of black Africans to me, quoting from Joshua nine, verse 23, that they were "hewers of wood and drawers of water". I considered this as I set off from Port Elizabeth, along the Garden Route, through Humansdorp, past Storms River and into the Tsitsikamma Forest, where the

stinkwoods and Outeniqua yellow-woods grow.

Once, when I used to drive this road, there were signs — *Gevaar Olifante* (Danger, Elephants) — and there was a game warden named Nick Carter, author of a book, *The Elephants of Kynsna*. The signs are down now, and so are the elephants.

I spent the night at a rather dishy hotel, the Plettenberg at Plettenberg Bay, which had fine views, fine food, direct-dial telephones, silk flowers in reception and Yorkshire addresses in the visitors' book. Walking along the sand, I was further reminded of Yorkshire at its wind-scoured best; real socks-and-sandals country, with shrimping nets and seas that boomed on to the beach. I watched a family with their yellow Labrador pup. They would have a stick into the waves as the dog wallowed, wuffed and retrieved. Irreverently, I thought of Kipling's "If", of Beecham's Powders, Winnie the Pooh and Willie Whitelaw. It was lovely, but somehow it was not out of Africa.

Next day, I dawdled along to Wilderness, a misnomer if there ever was one. It is no more wild than Kew, profuse with proteas, moraeas, agapanthus, sparaxis. As South Africans, quick on the draw with biblical quotations, are fond of saying, "And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed..."

Nearby was a town called George, grown sleek since my last visit, proud of its new hotel, the Fancourt, which had its own smartly saluting security guard and an impressive coat of arms. I spent tea-time by the pool, drying myself on plump towels, fielding the occasional haw-haw laugh and watching.

I dined sumptuously, wearing my blue tie with white spots; but I was getting restive, aware that I had been gift-wrapped, that my taste buds had been insulated from Africa's natural flavour. I longed for the bush, for the rough touch of the nearby semi-desert Karoo. Mostly, I yearned for some form of contact, however peripheral, with those hewers of wood and drawers of water out there in the dark.

In parts of the Karoo, black and coloured agricultural labourers are paid by the *dop* system, their wages being dispensed in wine as well as cash; arguably because wine dulls the pain of travelling second-class through life. There is talk of abandoning the system, but it survives in Oudtshoorn.

As a place name, Oudtshoorn has an onomatopoeic ring of repetition. A rather jolly town, one thinks, sybaritic, swollen with comestibles. In fact, it is arid and callous. Too parched to yield profitable tobacco crops, it is nevertheless sheer heaven for ostriches; which, far too busy laying eggs that produce omelettes the equivalent of 24 hen's eggs, do not bury their heads in sand. Instead, they moulth feathers.

In Edwardian times, feathers were all the rage. Dowagers wore them decorously, debs flattered



them flirtatiously. As a result of this, the Feather Barons of Oudtshoorn established a lightweight dynasty, commissioning the construction of their "Feather Palaces".

Heading for Prince Albert, beloved by those who live there, I first had to cross the Swarberg Pass, the 125 mile barrier between the Little and Great Karoo. There is a perfectly respectable alternative by tarmac road, but by using it you deprive yourself of one of the most noble mountain massifs in Africa. Rain and rock falls can close the pass, which would be your bad luck, for you would miss, along its craggy heights and stunning desolation, a signpost: Gamka Kloof 57kms.

In the Boer War, a lost band of Boer guerrillas hoping to rejoin the body of their commando, led by General Smuts, stumbled on an isolated valley scattered with primitive huts they took to be a Hottentot community. They were approached by a shaggy giant of a white man, dressed in goatskins and speaking outlandish Dutch. They were sheltered, fed milk and honey by the descendants of early 19th-century trekboers (nomadic farmers) and sent on their way.

The trekboers are still in Gamka Kloof, discouraging insurance agents, encyclopaedia salesmen and the like of me by the impregnability of their defences. Aiming Mr Avis's car towards their valley, I was forced to give up after a couple of miles. You would need a four-wheel-drive or a camel.

Disappointed not to meet these recluses, I none the less admired their style. I was less impressed by Prince Albert, where apricots are grown and the Sabbath is properly observed. I put my foot down across the scorching desert for Matjesfontein, of which I had fond memories.

The Lord Milner Hotel at Matjesfontein lives on in all its antique glory, so remote from the hurly-burly that once, when the lights failed, the nearest electricity came 75 miles, only to find a dead mouse in the fuse-box. The hotel is haunted, naturally; the click of billiard balls is heard from an empty billiard room; doors rattle, puffs of chill air pass along corridors. I slept there, dreamlessly, in a four-poster, coming down to a breakfast choice of 16 marmalades and jams.

The physical contrast between the Karoo and the vineyards of the Klein Drakenstein Valley near Paarl, just four hours' drive separating them, is spectacular. In other respects, things remain much of a muchness. At a dinner party given by Basie Maartens at Mountain Shadows, his Cape Dutch manor house, I listened to a guest tell, with justifiable pride, of

the seven schools he had built for his 7,000 black farm workers and their families. "We organized a bathing party, they'd never been to the sea before. When they saw the wave and foam, they said it was boiling water, they'd be scalded if they went in."

These wine towns of Paarl and Stellen-

bosch descend in direct line from the early French Huguenot settlers of 1657. They called their farms Laborie, Goede Hoop, La Concorde and Nancy, leaving an imperishable imprint on architecture, customs, faith and an extraordinary tenacity, for Paarl contributed hugely to the establishment of the Afrikaans language. It was Arnoldus Pannevis, a classical languages teacher at Paarl Gymnasium, who became aware in the 1870s that although Dutch was the language of the people,

many of the common people found it double Dutch to understand. Thus was the *Genootskap van Regte Afrikaners* (Society of True Afrikaners) formed. There is even, to my knowledge the only one in Christendom, a language monument, the Taalmonument, 360 feet tall.

The moral of this little diversion, as if you had not guessed, is that Afrikaners take themselves just the tiniest bit seriously.

I enjoyed the Mount Nelson hotel in Cape Town, the "Nellie" as it is affectionately known. I always do. It is an extremely good hotel. No less did I enjoy the journey back to Johannesburg aboard the Blue Train.

I passed much of the 24-hour journey in the bar, watching the desert nibble into the flatlands of the Orange Free State, which, in their turn, gnawed at the foothills of the Transvaal highveld.

I also watched a couple of Afrikaners, their beefy backsides overflowing bar stools; and it astonished me that while their vastly resourceful landscape changed so rapidly in hue and texture, they concentrated so ferociously on the dwindling assets in the bottom of their tankards.

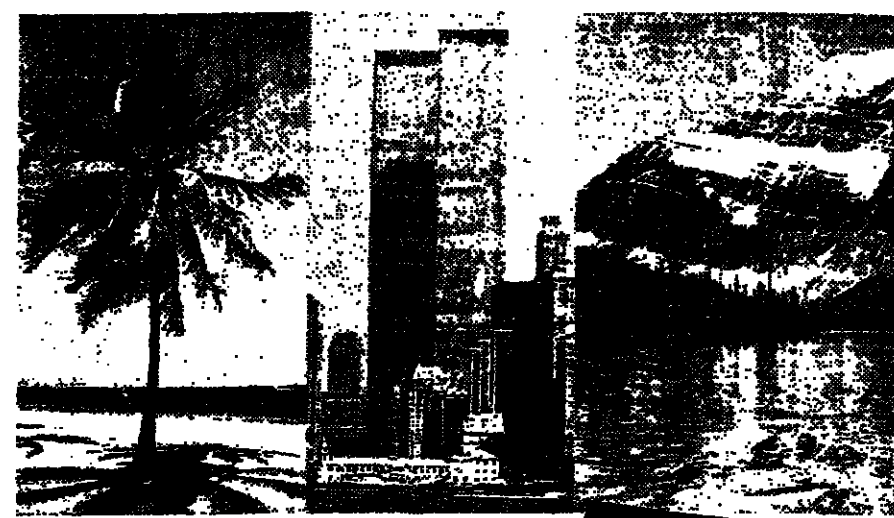
## TRAVEL NOTES

● Michael Watkins's travel arrangements were made by Southern Africa Travel, 15 Micklegate, York YO1 1JH (0904 636688). Specialist in South Africa, it will plan individual itineraries, including safari game viewing, scenic and cultural programmes. As an approximate price guide, 14 days including economy London-Johannesburg flights, Avis self-drive car, best hotels available, £1,913 a person. To include a private car with full-time driver/guide, £2,900 a person. Add £900 a person for Club class flights.

● Cautionary note: Michael Watkins paid £1,544 for a South African Airways Gold Class (Club) ticket, which was endorsed "OK" both ways, but when he checked in for the return flight to London he was put on "wait-list standby" at Jan Smuts airport.

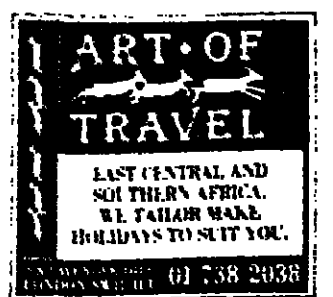
● Travellers wishing to avoid South African stamps in their passports may obtain "loose-leaf" insertions from the Chief Immigration Officer. Enquiries should be addressed to the South African Tourist Board (SATOUR), Regency House, 1-4 Warwick Street, London W1R 5BW (01-439 9661).

## DISCOVER AMERICAN INDEPENDENCE WITH PAN AM HOLIDAYS USA.



If you want the freedom to do America your way, do it our way. PAN AM HOLIDAYS USA BROCHURE GIVES YOU THE FLEXIBILITY TO "DESIGN" YOUR OWN HOLIDAY AND OFFERS YOU EXCELLENT VALUE FOR MONEY. INDEED, THE LAND OF THE FREE HAS NEVER BEEN SUCH GOOD VALUE. WE'VE COVERED EVERYTHING. AT PRICES TO SUIT EVERYONE. FOR EXAMPLE, IN VIRGINIA, HOTEL PASSAGES ARE FROM £39 PER ROOM, WHILE IN FLORIDA CAR RENTAL IS FROM £35 PER WEEK. WE'VE COVERED EVERYWHERE, FROM THE SUN-DRENCHED BEACHES OF FLORIDA TO THE FROZEN BEAUTY OF ALASKA. WE'VE EVEN GONE AS FAR AS HAWAII AND THE BAHAMAS. WE'VE COVERED EVERY TYPE OF HOLIDAY. DREAM HOTELS TO SELF-CATERING APARTMENTS. PAN-DRIVE OR CRUISE. MOTOR HOMES OR EXCITED MOTOR COACH TOURS. RAIL AND COACH TRAVEL. PASSER. AND AS ALL PACKAGES USE PAN AM FLIGHTS, WE CAN COMBINE ANY HOLIDAY YOU CHOOSE WITH PAN AM'S LOWEST POSSIBLE PUBLISHED AIRFARES. NOBODY ELSE COULD OFFER YOU THIS KIND OF INDEPENDENCE. BUY THEN WHO COULD KNOW AMERICA BETTER THAN PAN AM? FOR A FREE COPY OF OUR NEW BROCHURE SEE YOUR TRAVEL AGENT OR CALL PAN AM HOLIDAYS ON 01-639 8262.

PAN AM HOLIDAYS





# HOLIDAYS & VILLAS

## OVERSEAS TRAVEL

### TRAILFINDERS

THE TRAVEL EXPERTS

#### AUSTRALASIA AND AROUND THE WORLD

Trailfinders offer more low cost flights and stopovers to more destinations than anyone. Experts in airfares since 1970 we can tailor make your itinerary with up to 55% discounts on Hotels and Car Hire - Worldwide.

#### SOME CURRENT BEST RATES

	SYDNEY	PERTH	AUCKLAND	BANGKOK	HONG KONG	SINGAPORE	BALI	TOKYO	DELHI/BOMBAY	MAURITIUS
6/9	£229	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
10/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
14/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
18/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
22/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
26/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
30/9	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
4/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
8/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
12/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
16/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
20/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
24/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
28/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230
31/10	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230	£230

Longhaul Flights 01 938 3366 Transatlantic and European 01 938 3322

First and Business Class 01 938 3444

Open: Monday - Saturday 9-6 Thursday 9-7 Sunday 10-2

TRAILFINDERS LTD, 42-48 Ears Court Road, London W6 6EJ

Fully licensed and government bonded ATOL 1458 IATA ABTA 69701

#### CHOOSE FROM THE BEST SUNSPOTS. THE BEST HOTELS AND THE BEST PRICES.

Fly scheduled during the day from Heathrow, Gatwick, Luton, Manchester or Birmingham. Stay as long as you like, almost always in 4 or 5 star luxury. From as little as £129 in this summer's Cadogan brochure.

GIBRALTAR, MADRID, MALTA, SARDINIA, CYPRUS, GORICA, BERMUDA, MOROCCO, SICILY, TUNISIA, SPAIN, THE GREEK ISLANDS

PHONE 0703 332661

OPEN 7 DAYS A WEEK

Cadogan Travel Ltd, 42-48 Ears Court Road, London W6 6EJ

Travel Offer EXTRA £15 OFF!

VIENNA & SALZBURG

by scheduled flights £389

8 DAYS

Join us on our Super Two Cities Holiday to the Imperial City of VIENNA, & the beautiful Salzburg.

\* Return Salzburg from Vienna

\* 4 nights in 3 star Vienna

\* 4 nights in 3 star Salzburg

\* All flights with British Airways

\* All transfers by private car

\* All meals and drinks included

\* All taxes and airport fees

\* All insurance and medical cover

\* All baggage and luggage

\* All visas and passport fees

\* All travel documents

\* All travel insurance

\* All travel arrangements

\* All travel services

\* All travel facilities

\* All travel amenities

\* All travel comforts

\* All travel conveniences

\* All travel pleasures

\* All travel joys

\* All travel delights

\* All travel wonders

\* All travel marvels

\* All travel miracles

\* All travel magic

\* All travel enchantment

\* All travel spellbinding

\* All travel mesmerizing

\* All travel hypnotizing

\* All travel bewitching

\* All travel fascinating

\* All travel compelling

\* All travel enthralling

\* All travel gripping

\* All travel riveting

\* All travel absorbing

\* All travel engrossing

\* All travel captivating

\* All travel enthralling

\* All travel gripping

\* All travel riveting

\* All travel absorbing

\* All travel engrossing

\* All travel captivating

\* All travel enthralling

\* All travel gripping

\* All travel riveting

\* All travel absorbing

\* All travel engrossing

\* All travel captivating

\* All travel enthralling

\* All travel gripping

#### Italy's Beaches & Cities

Enjoy the quality, freedom and choice of Magic holidays in the loveliest parts of Italy. Selected villas and small hotels.

The Magic of Italy

01 741 2151

24 hr Brochure Hotline

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

## SELF CATERING

Italy's Beaches & Cities

Enjoy the quality, freedom and choice of Magic holidays in the loveliest parts of Italy. Selected villas and small hotels.

The Magic of Italy

01 741 2151

24 hr Brochure Hotline

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

#### SELF-CATERING GREECE

Italy's Beaches & Cities

Enjoy the quality, freedom and choice of Magic holidays in the loveliest parts of Italy. Selected villas and small hotels.

The Magic of Italy

01 741 2151

24 hr Brochure Hotline

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 2151

01 741 21



## TRAVEL

# Having a wail of a time

**W**e all bow low before the dipping rotors of the Bell Jet Ranger. A few are even knocked to their knees by the wash as the whirling beast settles in, inches from our huddled mass. Adrenaline vies with anxiety as the first 11, the "advanced" group, fumble into the cramped interior, jostling knees and groping for seat belts. Day one of heli skiing in British Columbia.

For devout skiers, heli skiing in the Canadian Rockies is almost a hadji. Pilgrims from all over the world pay anything from £2,000 a week for the privilege of being borne to the mountains. And they come again and again. In any week 74 per cent are repeat customers.

Even the veterans are looking a little queasy, though, as we pound through layer after layer of impenetrable snow. Fog has built up in the valleys. The temperature has risen from -18°C to just above zero. Two metres of unskied snow

## Doug Sager goes heli skiing in British Columbia

lie invisible below us. Suddenly the chopper roars louder into the clear air. Sandro, the Swiss pilot, climbs a vertical face and nudges down into a narrow notch on the side. As we pile out into the thigh-deep snow, I see through the biting spray being thrown up by the chopper that we are perched inches from a 1,000ft drop-off.

As we flounder in the deep snow Sandro drives the Bell over the edge and drops right down the precipice. Thierry, the bandito-moustached chief guide, starts throwing bundles of skis and sticks across the hole in the snow left by the chopper. There is an urgency to get moving, as the Bell will soon be back with a second group of skiers.

Heli skiing with Canadian Mountain Holidays is a highly orchestrated operation. Every

lodge at the eight staging areas accommodates 44 skiers. Four groups, varying in ability from hell-bent to "introductory", share the same big Bell. In total, CMH skis an area the size of Switzerland.

Interior British Columbia is famed for metres-deep dry powder. But, as CMH warns explicitly, it is not always like that. You could be snowed in the lodge for a week, grounded by high winds, or forced to ski through less than ideal snow.

Thierry leads us skittering off the wind-blown summit down into irritating breakable crust over to the forest. Here, sheltered in the trees, is deep snow. Thierry plunges in with a whoop. I follow, with a wail.

The snow is deep, but wet and heavy. The best technique is to head straight down the hill, turning minimally and with little exertion.

Thierry is a track in the snow. Through tight trees, down a ravine and into a clearing to wait for the helicopter. I savour the satisfaction of watching the boy racers crash and burn, digging for



Borne free: A helicopter whisks away after dropping skiers off on a mountain top. The first ones down get the first lift back

lost skis, pulling their heads from snowbanks. Heli skiing is highly competitive, and macho. Drawing up the list for the first 11 is a diplomatic task. Those who come together want to ski together.

But keeping the client happy, or quiet, does not extend to breaching the prevailing ethic: do not keep the group waiting. First group down gets the next chopper.

Time was, the older guides recalled, when the sort of people attracted to heli skiing were mainly dentists and drug dealers. Those party days have passed. Our group was composed of engineers and school-teachers.

There have always been serious skiers at CMH, even families. Dedicated diehards like Bob Whittington, an aerospace engineer from Seattle, have been bringing the kids every year since Hans Gmoser started the company in 1965. One client has skied more than 13 million vertical feet.

It is easy for the clients to forget just how close to the edge heli skiing is. Cosseted in remote lodges, accessible only by helicopter, or enjoying après ski sessions in the Jacuzzi, one might be in any good hotel.

Gmoser keeps a close eye on operations, constantly touring the various areas. CMH has its own remote weather stations and radio links. Guides monitor the snowpack, insist on flying over every slope before trusting skiers to it.

But perhaps the guides' hardest job is holding over-eager skiers in check. Up on a glacier in the Selkirk mountains, a guide from New Zealand, tried to explain how we should stay to one side of his track, in order to avoid the crevasses. Gaston, an experienced Swiss skier, snuffed in an aside, "I've seen crevasses before".

### TRAVEL NOTES

• All CMH bookings in British Columbia are handled by Powder Sking North America, 81 Donerale Street, London SW6 6EW (01-738 8191). Bookings from Britain do not include flights to Calgary; but Canadian/Wardair is offering a bargain return deal for £208.

## Rapid moves to find snow

Skiers will have to rush around switching runs in the morning and afternoon to get the best of the slopes

**S**o far March has confirmed both the wisdom of choosing to ski later in the season and the limitations of spring snow. The major falls of the second half of February have taken a bit of a beating between the warm sunshine and frosty nights. The magnificent conditions at the beginning of the month have been replaced by a mixed bag.

Generally the best snow is now to be found in France. In particular, above 2,000m on north-facing runs in resorts such as Tignes, Val Thorens and the Combes on Mont Du Vallon and Saulire in Méribel and Courchevel have continued to provide excellent skiing. Lower down and further east it is a somewhat different story.

The problem is a rapid switch from morning ice to afternoon slush which requires careful planning to get the best out of the still plentiful snow. Where possible, it is a matter of choosing the low east and south-facing runs in the morning and

moving to the higher north and west-facing slopes later in the day.

The immediate prospect is for cooler north-westerly winds to bring more variable weather and some snow. But, if the snow is to be sufficient to meet the heavy demands of Easter, this shift will have to continue for two or three weeks. In this respect, recent years seem to have established a pattern of producing some of the best snow late in the season, which is reassuring for those who will be holidaying in April.

If, however, there is a return to sunny weather, then the important thing to remember is to use plenty of high-factor sun lotion. The combination of extra ultra-violet radiation, highly reflective snow cover and winter pallor greatly increases the risk of severe sunburn. Without proper protection, as I saw among unwary skiers last week, the consequences can be painful and disfiguring.

W. J. Burroughs

### TRAVEL NEWS

Holidays in Britain look like being more popular this year as foreign package sales continue to lag behind 1989 levels. The English Tourist Board says research among 29 leading British holiday operators shows most of them reporting a higher level of early bookings, with half claiming increases of 10 per cent or more.

The ETB, along with the other domestic tourist boards, has just launched a campaign backed up by special offers available through major travel agency chains.

A series of lower-priced holidays to Italy to tie in with this summer's World Cup competition has been launched by Italitour, one of the operators officially appointed to carry British supporters. Match tickets are either included in prices or guaranteed as optional extras. An 11-night self-catering package covering England's three games in Sardinia in June costs from £495. Information: 01-936 2614.

Single-parent families are targeted in the new 1990/91 short breaks programme from the Best Western Hotels group. Special deals are featured at 38 hotels throughout the UK - plus Jersey and the Isle of Man - with free accommodation for up to two children under 16 sharing a

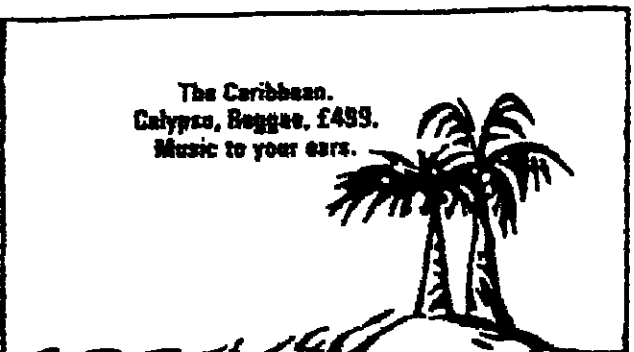
room with one parent. Prices start at £64 for two nights' half-board accommodation, with children's meals charged as taken. Brochures available on 01-541 5767 (24-hour answering service).

Air Canada is cutting the age threshold for its spring cut-price transatlantic fares promotion for "senior passengers" from 62 to 55. A companion of any age can accompany a passenger aged 55 or over at the same fare, provided they travel together during the entire trip. Typical fares are £322 return between London and Toronto or £439 for London-Vancouver. The offer is available between April 23 and June 15, and the return journey has to be completed by July 21. Information: 01-759 2636.

The Hilton Hotels group is extending its gliding weekend breaks to seven centres around the UK. Participants can choose one or two-day courses with trial lessons in a dual-controlled glider. Prices start at £114 for a one-day course based at the Hilton National in Garforth. Other centres are at Warwick, Watford, Bristol, Portsmouth, Newbury and Horsham. Information: 0923 38877.

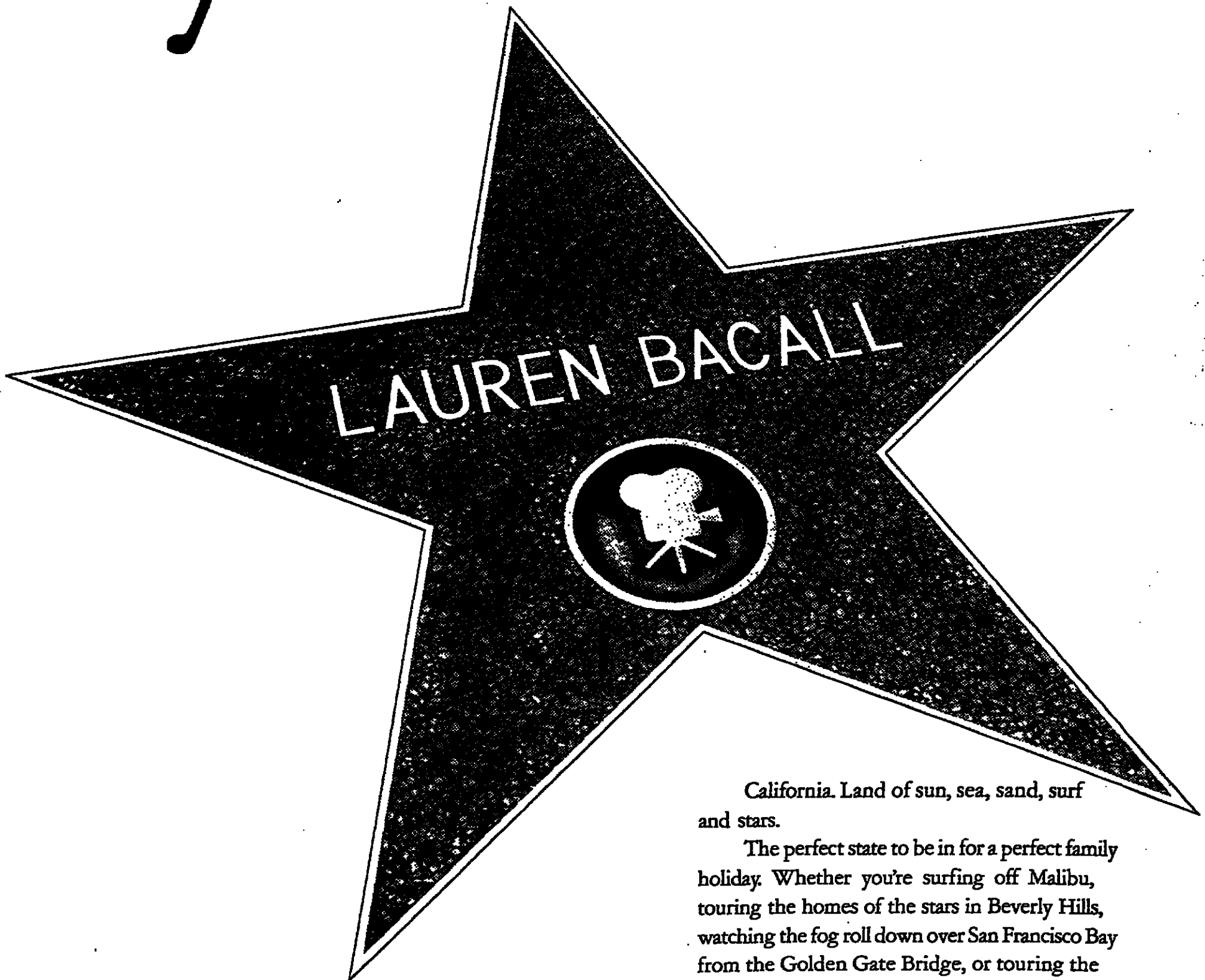
Philip Ray

• The telephone number of the British Sub-Aqua Club, featured in "Leaping in at the deep end" (The Times, March 17), should have been 01-387 9302.



Only 10 flights a week to the Caribbean from London at a most holiday time. Departing 3 March. For full details see your travel agent or call 01-387 9302. Holidays subject to local airline conditions. Holidays Ltd. ATOL 152 ABTA 58218.

# Fly to the stars.



California. Land of sun, sea, sand, surf and stars.

The perfect state to be in for a perfect family holiday. Whether you're surfing off Malibu, touring the homes of the stars in Beverly Hills, watching the fog roll down over San Francisco Bay from the Golden Gate Bridge, or touring the spectacular Yosemite Valley.

And now there's an extra incentive to visit the Golden State.

With every TWA return ticket, booked through TWA Getaway, we're giving away a booklet filled with money-off deals on a list of attractions. Like the Universal Studios Tour, the Monterey Bay Aquarium, Sea World and the famous San Diego Zoo.

An opportunity to see the sights at a sizeable discount.

For more details, or for a brochure, Call TWA Getaway on 01-313 0550.

**TWA**  
to California.



## TRAVEL

Anne Whitehouse selects the best of this year's celebrations of music, drama, film, dance and the visual arts on offer up and down the country

# Festivals of Britain

## MARCH

**1990 IN GLASGOW:** Glasgow celebrates its year as Cultural Capital of Europe with a series of festivals, plus theatre (including work by Dumas and Brecht); opera (including *Prince Igor* and *Boris Godunov*); music (including visits by Berlin Philharmonic and Leningrad Symphony, SNO Proms, and inauguration of Glasgow International Concert Hall in October); Scottish Ballet in 21st birthday year; and RSC touring production of *Les Liaisons Dangereuses*. Also folk and traditional music; children's and sports events; 800th Glasgow Fair on Glasgow Green; Pavarotti concert; and Asian Bazaar. Plus Mayfest; country music; jazz; folk and women's festivals; early music; and festival of Jewish culture. All year: Festival Office, City Chambers, Glasgow (041 227 5429)

**BROMLEY ARTS FESTIVAL:** Celebration of Golden Jubilee of Battle of Britain and 25th anniversary of Bromley Borough, with some 150 events including barn dance, concert, and Berlioz' *Requiem* in specially converted hangar at RAF Biggin Hill; Michael Jayston in dramatization of Churchill and Roosevelt; premiere of Scott Joplin opera *Treemonisha*; Opera Miniatures in *Così Fan Tutte*; and appearances by Jake Thackray, Songmakers' Almanac, Max Collie and Rhythmic Aces. March 16-April 1: Box office, Churchill Theatre, High Street, Bromley (01-313 0527)

## APRIL

**CHAUCER FESTIVAL:** Costumed cavalcade, medieval fair, feast and cathedral service. Venues around Kent. April 20-22: Chaucer Centre, St Peter's Street, Canterbury, Kent (0227 470379)

**HARDY 1990:** Celebration of 150th anniversary of Hardy's birth. Various venues in Dorset. March 16-September 30: Hardy 1990 Office, Poole

Centre Library, Dolphin Centre, Poole, Dorset (0202 673919)

**HARROGATE INTERNATIONAL MUSIC FESTIVAL:** Young musicians from Australia, Canada, Scandinavia, Europe, US, USSR and UK in non-competitive festival of choirs, bands, dance, orchestras, including bell ringing, circus, wind and martial ensembles. Also Easter Parade, farewell dance. April 11-18: Concertworld, 6 Belmont Hill, London SE13 (01-852 2035)

**LEITH HILL MUSICAL FESTIVAL:** Choir competitions and concerts at Dorking Halls, with Tippett's *A Child of Our Time*, Mozart's *Coronation Mass*, and Handel's *Acis and Galatea*. April 19-21: Box office, 24 Raglan Road, Reigate, Surrey (0787 243931)

**NAILSWORTH FESTIVAL:** Seventh festival marks centenary of birth of Gloucestershire war poet Ivor Gurney, with *Songs of Lonely Roads*, a musical drama by Gloucestershire composer Johnny Coppin. Also folk, classical and brass music; Gardeners' Question Time; working railway for train-spectators. April 28-May 7: D.J. Jackson, Kirland, Star Hill, Nailsworth, Gloucestershire (045383 4568)

**NATIONAL STUDENT DRAMA FESTIVAL:** New and established drama presented by students at various venues around Scarborough. April 5-12: Stephen Joseph Theatre in the Round, Valley Bridge Parade, Scarborough, North Yorkshire (0723 370542)

**NORTHERN INTERNATIONAL FESTIVAL OF FILM, DANCE AND VISUAL THEATRE:** Artists include The de Complicitis, Trestle Theatre Co, Nola Rae and Kazoom Kazoom, with cabaret evenings, workshops and film. April 27-May 6: Brewery Arts Centre, Highgate, Kendal (0539 725133)

**ST ENDELLION EASTER FESTIVAL:** Chamber music and choral works, including *St John Passion*, with Richard Hickox conducting. Talks

and readings from Sir John Betjeman's works. April 8-15: Details: Mrs Holden, Rock House, Delabole, Cornwall (0840 213242)

## MAY

**BATH INTERNATIONAL FESTIVAL:** Celebration of Spanish culture with visits by Cumbria Flamenco dancers, Hesperion early music ensemble, guitarist Paco Peña; French theme features composer Henri Dutilleul who will visit festival, and Philippe Genty Puppet Company. Talks, tours, exhibitions and fringe. Appearances by New London Consort under Philip Pickett, Polish Chamber Orchestra, Courtney Pine, Chris Barber, Peter Frankl and Alfred Brendel. Also an evening with Jan Morris, English Chamber Theatre with Derek Jacobi and Isla Blair, and Excolonia de Montserrat boys' choir from Spain. May 25-June 10: Box office, Century House, 4 Pierpoint Street, Bath BA1 1LE (0225 463362/468411)

**BEAUMARIS FESTIVAL:** International performers, orchestral concerts, recitals, lectures, poetry readings, art exhibitions, jazz and fringe. Also medieval fairs at Beaumaris Castle in July and August. May 26-June 3: Festival Office, Hendrif, West End, Beaumaris (0246 810930)

**BEVERLEY EARLY MUSIC FESTIVAL:** Highlights include compline by candlelight in Beverley Minster; Cambridge Musicians in *Tales of the Unexpected*; *The Trumpet Shall Sound* lecture/recital; Hanover Band performance in Minster; and medieval and Renaissance dance. May 3-6: Festival Office, Guildhall, Register Square, Beverley (0482 867430)

**BOURNEMOUTH FORTIES FESTIVAL:** Tea dances and music while you work parties for those who remember the 1940s. Various venues. May 12-25: Details: Tourism Office, Westover Road, Bournemouth (0202 291718)

**BRIGHTON FESTIVAL:** "Curtain up: The New Europe" is theme, exploring cultures of Eastern Europe in context of glasnost and perestroika, with companies from Poland, Czechoslovakia, USSR, Romania, Bulgaria and East Germany. Including Polish State Opera, Prague Chamber Ballet, stars of Bolshoi Ballet, Leipzig Gewandhaus Chamber Orchestra and Moscow Radio Symphony Orchestra. Jazz festival, media festival of film; celebration of Czech and Slovak writers; comedy festival; and "Brighton Town Plays" community theatre in old town. May 4-27: Festival Office, Marlborough House, 54 Old Staine, Brighton, East Sussex (0273 29801)

**CHELMSFORD CATHEDRAL FESTIVAL:** Highlights include Monteverdi Vespers, John Lill and the Amadeus Duo, the King's Consort Baroque Ensemble, Westminster Cathedral Choir and Humphrey Lyttelton. Also exhibition by Sidney Nolan. May 12-19: Cathedral, Chelmsford (0245 265848)

**CHICHESTER FESTIVAL:** Penelope Keith in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*; world premiere of *Born Again*, based on Ionesco play, directed by Peter Hall with designs by Gerald Scarfe; British premiere of stage version of Ingmar Bergman's *Scenes from a Marriage* and musical *70 Girls 70*; and Neil Simon's *Rumours*. From May: Chichester Festival Theatre, Chichester, West Sussex (0243 784437)

**DICKENS FESTIVAL:** Grand Dickensian Parade, scenes from novels of Dickens, Mr Pickwick special train, Victorian circus and funfair, rural crafts, street entertainment, fireworks, and festival ball. Grand finale a son et lumière performance of *Lionheart* in Castle moat. May 31-June 3: Tourist Information Centre, Eastgate Cottage, High Street, Rochester, Kent (0634 43666)

**THE DOLMETSCH YEARS:** Festival to commemorate fiftieth anniversary of death of early music pioneer Arnold Dolmetsch. Artists include Jennifer Bate, Trevor Pinnock, Melvyn Tan, Guildhall String Ensemble and King's Singers. May 22-29: St John's Smith Square, London SW1 (01-222 1061)

**GLASGOW MAYFEST:** Eighth year of festival

**Evocation of Paris**  
LIZ REBER  
For a free attractive and original poster of Paris (56cm x 50cm) together with our brochure for individual holiday to that romantic city, write or phone:  
Time Off  
Chester Close, London  
SW1X 7DQ, 01-259 6999  
ABTA 58374



Soviet style: Satyricon of Moscow performs Jean Genet's *The Maids* at the Brighton Festival

combining Scottish and international talent, with dance, drama, classical and popular music, comedy, cabaret, film, workshops, exhibitions and children's events at more than 200 venues across city. Also "Front-Line States" season of anti-apartheid work by African artists, theatre from Soviet Georgia, and celebration of Celtic music. May 4-26: Mayfest, 18 Albion Street, Glasgow (041 552 8000)

**GLYNDEBOURNE FESTIVAL OPERA:** New productions of *Die Zauberflöte* and Tippett's fifth opera, *New Year* (European premiere); plus revivals of *Albert Herring*, *Kater Kabanova*, *Capriccio* and *Falstaff*. May 21-August 22: Glynedebourne, Lewes, East Sussex (0273 812321)

**HARROGATE SPRING MUSIC FESTIVAL:** Nigel Kennedy plays Vivaldi; jazz with London Wasp Factory; media festival of film; celebration of Czech and Slovak writers; comedy festival; and "Brighton Town Plays" community theatre in old town. May 4-27: Festival Office, Marlborough House, 54 Old Staine, Brighton, East Sussex (0273 29801)

**HOLMFIRTH FOLK FESTIVAL:** Folk concerts, cello, morris dancing, singing, children's activities. May 4-6: Civic Hall, Holmfirth, West Yorkshire (0484 683908)

**HOLMFIRTH INTERNATIONAL OPERA FESTIVAL:** Contemporary opera and world premieres including Thomas Allen with Royal Philharmonic, Mendelssohn's *Opera in Rudzinski's* *Mannegins*, Modern Music Theatre Troupe, Pavilion Opera, Opera Restor'd, and Matrix Ensemble. May 30-June 28: Festival Office, 34 Prince of Wales Mansions Drive, London SW11 (01-720 7610)

**MALVERN FESTIVAL:** Cambridge Theatre Company present *Mrs Warren's Profession*; English music including *Finzi*, Delius, Britten; Prunella Scales in Queen Victoria evening; G & S with the ENO; and appearances by Anthony Goldstone, Anthony Hopkins, Frank Muir and Marisa Robles. Jazz, brass, exhibitions and film. May 20-June 2: Festival Theatre, Grange Road, Malvern (0684 572725)

**NATIONAL GARDEN FESTIVAL:** Gateshead is this year's location, with 200 acres of floral creations and more than 2 million trees from the UK and abroad; plus more than 15,000 hours of events, including river pageants, air shows, film festival and musical and sports events. May 18-October 21: Visitor Information Centre (091 480 5804)

**NEWBURY SPRING FESTIVAL:** Twelfth festival features orchestras and international chamber ensembles including Tallish Quartet of Prague, Israel Piano Trio, Dorian Wind Quintet of New York. Richard Hickox and Orla Harony are artists in residence. Appearances by Paul Hansard's puppets, Benny Green with Marion Montgomery, flamenco guitarist Paco Peña, George Melly with John Chilton's Feetwarmers, Opera Restor'd; plus New Orleans Mardi Gras. May 8-19: Festival Office, Suite 3, Town Hall, Newbury, Berkshire (0635 49919/48774)

**NOTTINGHAM FESTIVAL:** European performers mark

European Tourism Year; plus artists from Australia, Canada, Bolivia, Russia, Zimbabwe, India, Pakistan, Romania, etc. Theatre includes new Stephen Lowe musical, *Love in the Land of the Luddites* by Meeting Ground Theatre Company and Nottingham Playhouse; dance with Georgian State Dance Co and companies from Africa and Cambodia; and G & S with D'Oyly Carte. Also Heineken Music Big Top including rock, jazz, and reggae with Desmond Dekker; comedy, orchestral concerts, lectures, film. May 26-June 10: Box office, Victoria Centre, Nottingham (0602 419741)

**OXFORD ARTWEEK:** Projects include large-scale painting in South Parks, flag and banner-making, sculpture, mammoth bus-painting project and craft workshops from all over the country. May 16-June 3: Festival Office (0865 249169)

**RAINFORREST FESTIVAL:** Performances and exhibitions to raise funds for Tropical Rainforest Campaign at Friends of the Earth, with rainforest plays and concerts, children's workshops including mask-making and shadow puppets. Learning Through Action rainforest project and sound installation by Brian Eno. Events at Barbican. Also percussion recital at Wigmore Hall. May 2-June 5: Details: Friends of the Earth, 26 Underwood Street, London N1 (01-490 1555/4734)

**RIPON CHARTER FESTIVAL:** Celebration of granting of Ripon's charter in 886. Drama, recitals, exhibitions at various venues. May 24-June 10: Festival Trust, Beckett's House, 34 Market Place, Ripon, North Yorkshire (0765 706881)

**SHEFFIELD CHAMBER MUSIC FESTIVAL:** Inspiration from Czechoslovakia brings visits from Czech musicians, including Tallish String Quartet and Radoslav Kvapil, who join Lindsay String Quartet in series of concerts featuring music of Dvorak, Janacek, Martinu and Suk. Also workshops, and "Czech Mates" exploration of Czech nationalism in words and music. May 12-26: Festival Office, 65 Rawcliffe Lane, York (0904 654738)

**SOLIHULL ARTS FESTIVAL:** Programme includes Peter Donohoe, Lindsay String Quartet, Loose Tubes, Piers Lane, New London Consort and Trestle Theatre Company. Concerts, theatre, dance, exhibitions, films, fireworks, literary events and photography. May 5-13: Festival Office, Solihull MBC Central Library, Homer Road, Solihull (021 704 8971)

**SWALEDALE FESTIVAL:** Classical and folk music, outdoor events, drama, lectures, craft exhibitions at various venues. May 25-June 10: Mrs S. Ross, Hunt House, Low Road, Richmond, North Yorkshire

## JUNE

**ALDEBURGH FESTIVAL:** Elliott Carter and Alexander Goehr are composers in residence, with performances of Goehr's *Sing Ariele* and his Triptych including *Sonata about Jerusalem*. Performances of Copland's opera *The Tender Land*, semi-staged *Dido and Aeneas*

June 23-July 7: Department of Tourism, Westover Road, Bournemouth, Dorset (0202 291718)

**BROADSTAIRS DICKENS FESTIVAL:** Concerts, plays, dances, bathing party and other events connected with Dickens. Various venues. June 16-23: Festival Office, Roofs, 58 High Street, Broadstairs, Kent (0843 63453)

**CHARLECOTE PARK MIDSUMMER FESTIVAL:** Festival on National Trust property, Emma Kirkby and Anthony Rooley provide music of Shakespeare's time. Also New Budapest String Quartet, I Fagiolini singers, Maurice Hasson, and Arnold Cohen celebrity recital. June 22-27: Charlecote Park, Wellesbourne, Warwick (0789 470277)

**CLIVEDEN OPEN AIR FESTIVAL:** Berkshire Shakespeare Players perform *A Winter's Tale* on music of Shakespeare's time. June 27-July 1: Festival Box Office, PO Box 938, Ascot, Berkshire

**EXETER FESTIVAL:** "Reflections" is theme, with cathedral candlestick concerts by European Community Chamber Orchestra, and Academy of St Martin in the Fields; Labèque sisters; Jessye Norman recital; and first performance of Richard Harvey viola concerto specially commissioned for Roger Chase. Dance and drama at Northcott Theatre. June 13-30: Festival Office, Civic Centre, Exeter, Devon (0392 265200)

**GLASGOW INTERNATIONAL JAZZ FESTIVAL:** Groups from Western Europe as well as Scottish artists. Workshops and composers in residence. Part of Glasgow's Cultural Capital of Europe year. June 29-July 8: Festival Office, City Chambers, Glasgow (041 227 5429)

**GREENWICH FESTIVAL:** Felix Schmidt (cellist) is artist in residence. Concerts at The Queen's House, appearances by Julian Bream with Peggy Ashcroft, riverboat cruises of jazz, folk and African music on the Thames, traditional folk music from Ireland, Scotland, Zimbabwe and Bulgaria, and Andean food tasting with Argentinian chef. June 1-17: Festival Office, 151 Powis Street, London SE18 (01-317 8687)

**KENT REPS:** Summer festival at Dover Castle. Lakeside Theatre includes *The Tempest*, *She Stoops to Conquer*, and *Arms and the Man*. Also concerts: Mainly Mozart, Goodtime George with George Melly, From Charleston to Swing with Black Cat Rhythmic Band, and *The Pirates of Penzance*. June-August: Box office, Hever Castle, Edenbridge, Kent (0732 866114)

**LEEDS FESTIVAL:** New multi-arts festival featuring Opera North, West Yorkshire Playhouse, Northern School of Contemporary Dance, and local organizations, with performances in neighbouring districts. Appearances by Alfred Brendel, John Williams, and Simon Rattle. Music, dance, theatre, film, visual arts, and ethnic and community arts. June 22-July 8: Festival Office, 3 St Peter's Buildings, York Street, Leeds (0532 428887)

**LUDLOW FESTIVAL:** Production of *The Merchant of Venice* at Ludlow Castle, and appearances by London Mozart Players, Benjamin Luxon (singing *Die Winterreise*), Syd Lawrence Orchestra, Humphrey Lyttelton, Hinge and Bracket, and Frankie Howard. Exhibitions, films, and world premiere of dramatic cantata by Shropshire composer Charles Delkin. June 23-July 8: Festival Office, Castle Square, Ludlow, Shropshire (0584 875070)

**LUTHERAN FESTIVAL OF BAROQUE MUSIC:** "Femmes Fatales" is this year's theme, with appearances by

American soprano Ann Monoyios, Opera de Paris star Guillemette Laurens, and Canadian soprano Nancy Argentina. Marie Leclercq brings Masses Ensemble, and Vivaldi's oratorio *Juditha triumphans* receives a rare performance. St James's Baroque Players are in residence. June 1-27: Festival Office, St James's Church, 197 Piccadilly, London W1 (01-434 4003)

**POLESDEN LACEY OPEN AIR THEATRE:** 1990 season includes *As You Like It*, *Pasadena Roof Orchestra*, *The Sorcerer*, David Kossoff, and Humphrey Lyttelton Band. June 20-July 8: Box office, National Trust, Polesden Lacey, Dorking, Surrey (0372 58950)

**ST MAGNUS FESTIVAL:** Highlights this year include premieres of Peter Maxwell Davies' Music Theatre for Schools, Richard Rodney Bennett's Percussion Concerto, and John McLeod works. Family Prom with Orkney Schools Orchestra; Maxwell Davies conducts his own Strathclyde Concerto No 2; and appearances by Peter Donohoe, Phoenix Dance Company, and Bergen Cathedral Choir. Also Philip Glass opera *The Fall of the House of Usher*. June 22-27: Festival Secretary, "Strandik", 15 Nicolson Street, Kirkwall, Orkney

**SEVENOAKS FESTIVAL:** Highlights include Borodin String Quartet, Richard Baker in *The Best of British*, Compass Theatre in *The Alchemist* and *The Merchant of Venice*, Trestle Theatre Company in *Ties That Bind*, and Humphrey Lyttelton with Helen Shapiro. Appearances by Henry Cooper, Emma Johnson, Melvyn Tan, Lumiere and Son and Bamboozle. June 18-28: Festival Office, Sevenoaks School, Sevenoaks, Kent (0732 455133)

**SPITALFIELDS FESTIVAL:** Fourteenth festival includes 20th century, early church, and Asian music, with world premiere of Finzi's *Requiem*. London premiere of Britten's *The Company of Heaven*, works by Tippett (to mark his 85th birthday) and Haydn's *Creation*. June 7-22: Box office, St Paul's Churchyard, London EC4 (01-248 4250)

**THAXTED FESTIVAL:** Tenth festival takes theme, "The British Connection", with appearances by Julian Lloyd Webber, Paul Patterson, St James's Baroque Players, Ionian Singers, Stuart Bedford with Michala Petri, Prometheus Ensemble, Alberni Chamber Orchestra, City of London Sinfonia under Richard Hickox, and Amyrillis Consort. Plus Opera Restor'd perform at the Barn Theatre, Little Easton, with grounds open for picnic suppers. June 22-July 15: Ticket office, Thaxted Galleries, 1 Newbiggin Street, Thaxted, Essex (0371 84296)

**THREE SPIRES FESTIVAL:** Classical arts and music and theatre, including performances by Bournemouth Symphony Orchestra, David Wilcocks, Richard Hickox, and Palm Court Orchestra. Music by Bernstein, Copland, Ives, Gershwin, Cole Porter, Souza, and Irving Berlin. Also exhibitions on the First Americas and American Folk Art. June 24-July 7: Mrs E. Simfield, Brynmor, Parnallworth, Truro, Cornwall (0872 383346)

**WORTHING BOROUGH CENTENARY CELEBRATIONS:** Events to celebrate formation of the Borough. Various venues. June 10-30: Worthing Borough Council, Town Hall, Chape Road, Worthing, West Sussex (0903 39999 ext 374)

Continued next week

**LUXURY U.K. BREAKS**

Book Now For Easter

Premier Selection of the finest country house and city hotels in Britain. This totally unique programme offers 74 superb hotels chosen for their individual character, style and charm with the accent on personal attention and above all, superb cuisine. From The Scilly Isles to Loch Ness, from London to Edinburgh, make that special occasion or well-earned break really memorable.

See your travel agent or call us for a free brochure on

**Crystal** HOLIDAYS

**PREMIER Selection**  
01-390 8513  
or 24-hour brochure line  
0252-879269

**P&O CONTINENTAL WEEKENDERS.**

SHORT BREAKS WITH THE LONG-LASTING EFFECTS.

P&O Continental Weekenders by car offer you a small but exquisite taste of the Continent in a neat, all-inclusive package.

P&O European Ferries offer seven routes to the Continent. And they all connect quickly with fast European motorway networks.

So, take your pick: France, Belgium, Holland, and now Germany. You can be there in no time at all, for a break you'll remember for a long time to come.

Pick up a P&O Continental Weekenders by car brochure from your nearest travel agent or, phone us on (0304) 214422.

**TURN EVERY CROSSING INTO A CRUISE.**

**P&O** European Ferries

**ICELAND**

From £248

**Landscape you wouldn't believe.**

- Waterfalls & Wildlife
- Geysers & Volcanoes
- Weekends from £248
- Greenland 1-7 day Tours
- Less than 3 hrs from Heathrow/Glasgow
- Countryside Tours
- Hotels & Fly/drive
- Midsummer midnight sun
- Special Interest Tours
- Highland Camping/Coach Safaris

All the information from Icelandair and the leading tour operators in one FREE pack:

Arctic Experience, Scanscape Holidays, Regent Holidays.

ICELANDAIR

Name: \_\_\_\_\_

Address: \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode: \_\_\_\_\_

Iceland Brochure Unit, 5 Maple Close, Tunbridge Wells, TN2 5LB. Tel: 0892 546155.

Just one step beyond your normal holiday.

**ICELAND**

From £248

**Landscape you wouldn't believe.**

- Waterfalls & Wildlife
- Geysers & Volcanoes
- Weekends from £248
- Greenland 1-7 day Tours
- Less than 3 hrs from Heathrow/Glasgow
- Countryside Tours
- Hotels & Fly/drive
- Midsummer midnight sun
- Special Interest Tours
- Highland Camping/Coach Safaris

All the information from Icelandair and the leading tour operators in one FREE pack:

Arctic Experience, Scanscape Holidays, Regent Holidays.

ICELANDAIR

Name: \_\_\_\_\_

Address: \_\_\_\_\_

Postcode: \_\_\_\_\_

Iceland Brochure Unit, 5 Maple Close, Tunbridge Wells, TN2 5LB. Tel: 0892 546155.

Just one step beyond your normal holiday.

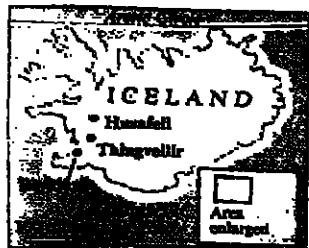


## TRAVEL

# Playing it cool in an Arctic wonderland

Iceland thrives  
on spectacle  
and fish dinners,

John Russell  
Taylor reports



Every schoolchild knows that Greenland is icy and Iceland is green. And if the name given to Iceland by a disgruntled ninth-century Viking called Floki did not discourage settlers, at least it has moulded our ideas.

Iceland, in the middle of the north Atlantic, is formally a part of Europe, though on the map it looks much closer to America and is stuck with the image of Arctic cold, something for rugged types only. Naturally, this is not the way natives see it. Though they recognize that the long, dark winters can be hard, they maintain that the warm waters of the Gulf Stream do not allow winter to be that hard.

"Why," they ask, "do you not come back around Christmas? Then you would find all the cultural life of Reykjavik going full tilt: major shows in the galleries, the National Theatre and Opera offering full programmes." It may well be true, despite the unfortunate tendency of tourists to come in the summer, when there is sunshine for days on end (nights, too).

Hardy types may go back-packing and camping; softer souls usually stay in the capital, Reykjavik, which contains more than half of Iceland's 290,000 population, and most of the hotels and other facilities. Outside the capital, there are only four towns which have more than 5,000 inhabitants, and three of these are within 25 miles. Apart from its practicality as a



Windsurfers' sails bring colour to the ice floes: on land, warmed by the Gulf Stream, spring and autumn are said to be the best times to explore Iceland's beauty, though the islanders say "it all happens here at Christmas"

centre, Reykjavik has many and peculiar charms. It is like Toytown with a sense of purpose and dignity. The fact that you can telephone almost any Government minister and find that he or she will pick up the phone and speak to you, makes it more efficient, as well as more agreeable.

Spring and autumn are the ideal times for good weather, but even at the height of summer there is still a lot going on. Reykjavik has a surprising number of museums devoted to a single artist, and one of them at least, commemorating the sculpture of Einar Jonsson, is decidedly grandiose, as befits the vaulting ambition and cloudy symbolism of the work. Down by the lake, which is Reykjavik's

most immediately distinguishing feature, there is the new National Gallery, a stunningly beautiful extension of a former, slightly oriental-looking ice house.

Foreigners in Iceland tend to be looked on with amiable

tolerance, and a certain reserve. A home-grown musical, *Land of My Fathers*, gives us the clue as to why: Iceland, with its history of colonization by Denmark, then successive protective occupations by Britain and the United States

during the Second World War, has reason to be wary. But it is pleasing that the natives are friendly enough when you see them. Of course, that is not likely to be very often once you get down to the main business: looking at the views.

Facing roads that hardly qualify as tracks, you grit your teeth and head for the next spectacular sight. Hot and cold running water abounds, whether in the form of dashing cataracts and foaming falls, or in geysers shooting into the air at nature's whim — though it is a bit disillusioning to learn that the Great Geyser, the grand-daddy of them all, can now only usually be persuaded to perform by being fed with a concentrated diet of carbolec soap tablets. For connoisseurs

of the bizarre rather than the sublime, there are the astonishing springs of Húsafell, where water from the ice fields pours into the stream below from a hundred points in the lava cliff, as though squeezed out of a giant sponge.

Lunar landscapes Iceland has in plenty, and there seems no end to the variety of forms the lava boulders take, or the shades of moss and lichen. The most famous lava formation is Thingvellir, the site of the Icelandic administrative assembly, or Althing, from AD 930 on. In *Letters from High Latitudes* (1856), Lord Dufferin says, with the pardonable enthusiasm: "The Geysers are certainly wonderful marvels of nature, but more wonderful, more mar-

vellous, is Thingvellir; and if the one repay you for crossing the Spanish Sea, it would be worth while to go round the world to reach the other." Even today, this great river valley, with its serried ranks of lava cliffs looking out over the

damp plain below, is enough to take anyone's breath away. Back in Reykjavik, over another wonderful fish dinner, however, you reflect that nature is perfect in its place, but that there is a lot to be said for the amenities of civilization.

## TRAVEL NOTES

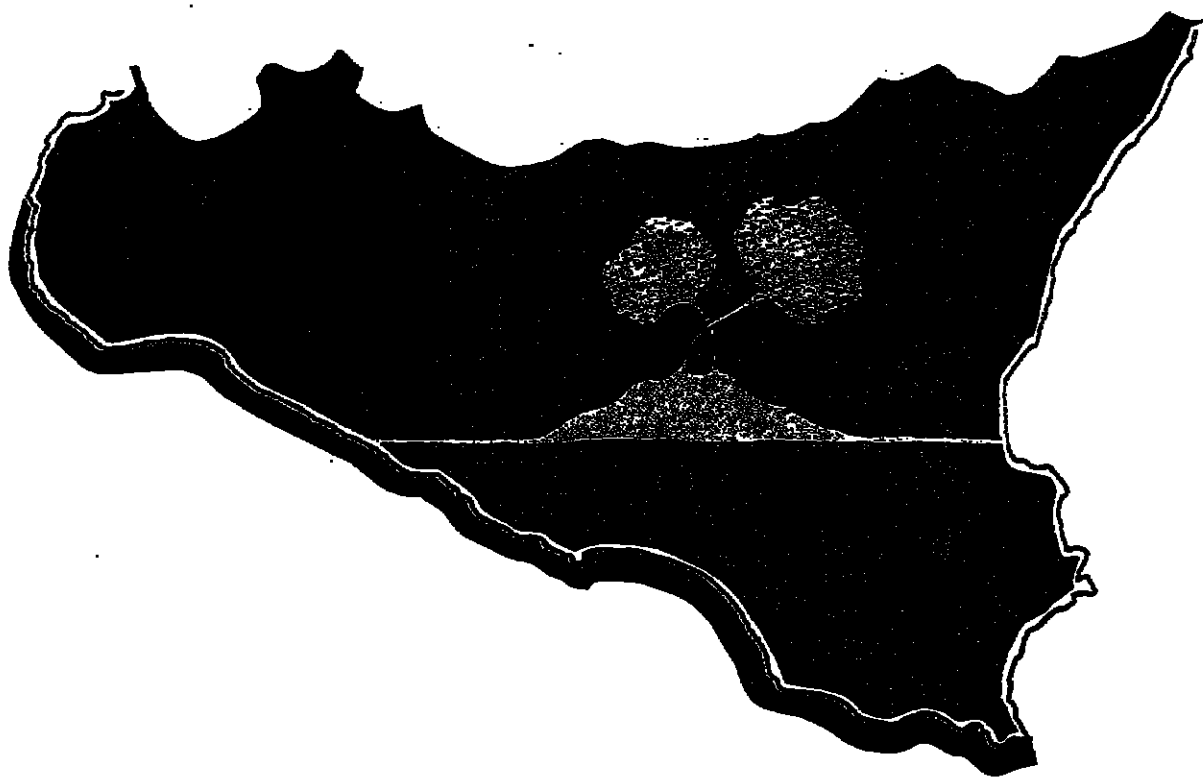
- Icelandair, 73 Grosvenor Street, London W1 (01-499 9971), flies direct to Keflavik from Heathrow; Apex return about £260. National tourist office, same address (01-499 6721).
- Car hire, with mileage charges, costs up to £100 a day, but you can pick up the car ferry from Copenhagen in the Faeroes.
- Iceland is expensive, and there is a 25 per cent tax on food, which features delicious fish — and lamb, smoked and cured.
- Best wait to change money until you get to Iceland, where the rate is better. The country refunds VAT on certain goods at exit. A taxi from the airport into Reykjavik costs about £25.
- Reykjavik hotels are clean and friendly (once you get used to the natural hot water smelling strongly of sulphur), and cost about £70 a night for a double room.



"Toytown": Reykjavik, Iceland's small but busy cultural hub

## ausonia

Sicilian Rainbow Holidays



Ausonia the Sicilian holiday specialists can now offer an insight into the real Sicily. Return the coupon today or call 0255 820020 for our free 80 page colour brochure detailing our complete range of specially selected Sicilian hotels and self catering apartments, in both sophisticated and unspoilt surroundings. From £192 Fly Drive and £236 Half Board. Prices per week per person. Minimum 2 people sharing. I would like to receive a copy of Ausonia's Sicilian Rainbow Holidays 1990 brochure.

NAME: Mr/Ms/Ms

ADDRESS:

POSTCODE:

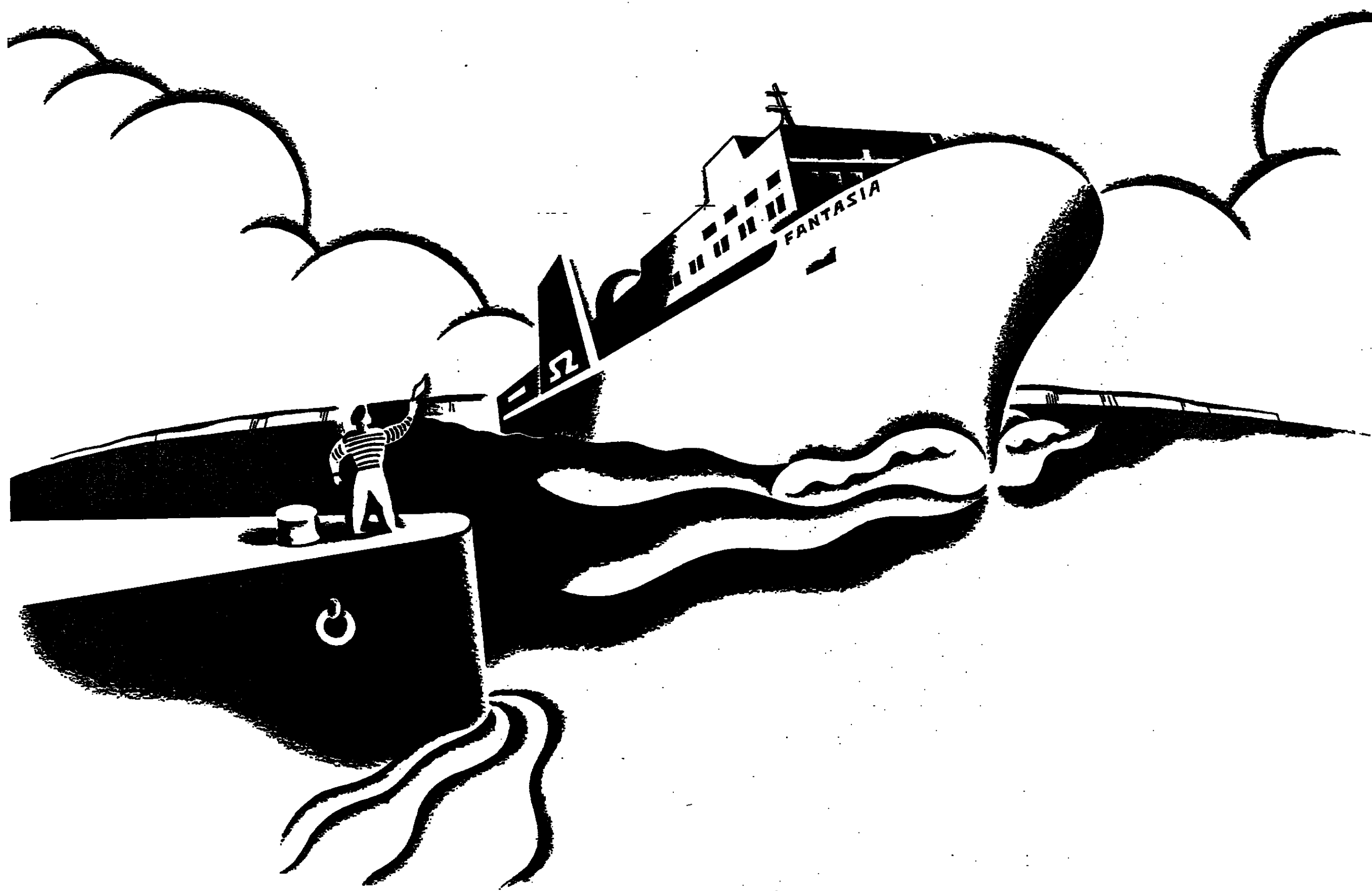
Ausonia Services Ltd., Ausonia House, 15 Station Road, Horley, Surrey RH6 9HW

ausonia





# Announcing a new leisure centre that stretches for 22 miles.



You can now dance all the way to France.  
Or shop your way across.  
Children can share the trip with a few old  
friends. Like Tom and Jerry or Bugs Bunny.  
Because Sealink are opening the doors of the  
biggest floating leisure complex you've ever seen.  
Our new ferry, the Fantasia, casts off from  
Dover. With so much to do on board, you won't  
even know you've arrived at Calais.

Trip a little light fantastic in our skydome.  
disco, or pick up a few goodies in our amazing  
duty and tax-free shopping areas.

Relax in the spaciousness of the bar or the  
luxury two-tier Motorists' Lounge.

Or discover how our free-flow restaurant  
does away with queues.

To give a taste of Italy on the way to France,  
there's the world's first onboard Pizza Factory.

serving a tempting array of freshly-baked pizzas.  
Your local travel agent or motoring organis-  
ation will fill you in on the details.

Or call Sealink on 0223 647047.

After all, what could be better than starting  
your holiday before you even get there?

**SEALINK BRITISH  
FERRIES**  
WE'LL HELP YOU ARRIVE SHIPSHAPE.

Archbishop  
Church  
battle  
Runcie

Under  
sche

hip